西方的兴起：人类共同体史

The Rise of the West
A History of the Human Community

William H. McNeill

[美] 威廉·麦克尼尔——著 孙岳 陈志坚 于展——等译 郭方 李永斌——译校

中信出版集团

[illegible]

——[illegible]

[[illegible]] [illegible]·[illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

COPYRIGHT

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]2018[illegible]5[illegible]

ISBN[illegible]978-7-5086-7723-1

[illegible]APP[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1963[illegible]20[illegible]30[illegible]20[illegible]50[illegible]

[illegible]1976[illegible]*Plagues and Peoples*[illegible]1982[illegible]*The Pursuit of Power*[illegible]20[illegible]·[illegible]John R. McNeill[illegible]2003[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

2013[illegible]4[illegible]7[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]William H. McNeill[illegible]1917—2016[illegible][1][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]20[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1917[illegible]1947[illegible]1949[illegible][2][illegible]

[illegible][3][illegible]

[illegible]1936[illegible]

1954[illegible]1963[illegible]27[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][4][illegible]

[illegible][5][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]H. R. Trevor-Roper[illegible]“[illegible]”[6][illegible]“[illegible]L.S.[illegible]”[7][illegible]1970[illegible]30[illegible]“20[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]500[illegible]

[illegible][8][illegible]13[illegible]500[illegible]500—[illegible]1500[illegible]1500[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Eurasian Ecumene[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]500[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]1500[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][9][illegible]“[illegible]1500[illegible]”[illegible][10]

[illegible]1500[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible] 1850 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][11]

[illegible] 20 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][12][illegible]“‘[illegible]’[illegible]·[illegible]……W. H. [illegible]‘[illegible]’[illegible]‘[illegible]’[illegible]”[13]

[illegible] 1976 [illegible] 14 [illegible]

[illegible]14[illegible]17[illegible]
[illegible]16[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]1982[illegible]1000[illegible][14]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 1967 [illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible] 1970 [illegible] 1971 [illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible] “[illegible]”[15] [illegible] “[illegible] 20 [illegible]”[16] [illegible] “[illegible] 1000 [illegible]”[17] [illegible]

[illegible] 1980 [illegible]

[illegible]1985[illegible]—[illegible][18][illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]‘[illegible]’[illegible]‘[illegible]’[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[19]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][20]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1990[illegible]1991[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”。[21][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]（Philip D. Curtin）[illegible]。[22][illegible]·[illegible]（Alfred W. Crosby）[illegible]1492[illegible]900—1900[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1500[illegible]1900[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]。[23][illegible]·[illegible]2[illegible]。[24][illegible]2004[illegible]

2003[illegible]·[illegible][25][illegible]500[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]21[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]60[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]21[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [illegible][1]

[illegible]Williams College[illegible]1988[illegible]——[illegible]25[illegible]——[illegible][2]——[illegible]

[illegible]1963[illegible]·[illegible]—[illegible]Hugh Trevor-Roper[illegible]7.5[illegible]828[illegible]1.25[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]30[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1954—1963[illegible]

[illegible]60[illegible]

[illegible]25[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]“[illegible]1700—[illegible]500[illegible]”[illegible]—[illegible]12[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]1963[illegible]

[illegible]2500[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]10[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]1963[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]4[illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]50[illegible]

[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]1963[illegible]Stefan Balazs[illegible][3][illegible]Joseph Needham[illegible]*Science and Civilization in China*[illegible]Robert Hartwell[illegible][4][illegible][5][illegible]Mark Elvin[illegible][6][illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible]960—1279[illegible]Jacques Gernet[illegible][7][illegible]

[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]“[illegible]500—[illegible]1500[illegible]”[illegible]500—[illegible]200[illegible]200—600[illegible]600—1000[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]1500—2000[illegible]

[illegible][8][illegible]1963[illegible]

[illegible]1963[illegible]25[illegible]10[illegible]

[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]V. Gordon Child[illegible][9][illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]Wallerstein[illegible]——[illegible]4[illegible]1000[illegible]1850[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]2000[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1870[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

2350

[illegible]

[illegible]1700—[illegible]500[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]the great society[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

100[illegible]

[illegible]220[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Richard Bulliet[illegible][10][illegible]

[illegible]3000[illegible]300—500[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]500[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 605 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][11]

[illegible]1000[illegible]——[illegible]1000[illegible]——[illegible]19[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1500[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]15[illegible]30[illegible]1450[illegible]1500[illegible]21[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]1850[illegible]1850[illegible]1500[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]14[illegible]1492[illegible][12][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1936[illegible]1954[illegible]1962[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Béla Petheö[illegible]

[illegible]Hsio Yen Shih[illegible]Albert S. Hanser[illegible]

George W. Smalley□□□Jean A. Whitenack□□□Robert M. Adams□Robert J. Braidwood□Michael Cherniavsky□Pinhas Delougaz□Mircea Eliade□Louis Gottschalk□Robert M. Grant□David Grene□Stephen Hay□Marshall G. S. Hodgson□Bert F. Hoselitz□Walter Johnson□Donald Lach□Christian W. Mackauer□J. A. B. van Buitenen□Karl J.Weintraub and John A.Wilson of the University of Chicago□Edward Bastian of Earlham College□Pratulchandra Gupta of Jodavpur University□Calcutta□Peter Hardy of London University□Bryce Lyon of the University of California□Walter Porges of Pierce College□California□Earl Pritchard of the University of Arizona□Arnold J. Toynbee of the Royal Institute of International Affairs□G. E. von Grunebaum of the University of California□Los Angeles□Y. C. Wang of the University of Kansas□Martin Wight of Sussex University□□□□□□□John T. McNeill of Union Theological Seminary□New York□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□Ford Faculty Fellowship□1954—1955□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Carnegie Corporation□□□□□□□□1957—1962□□□□6□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

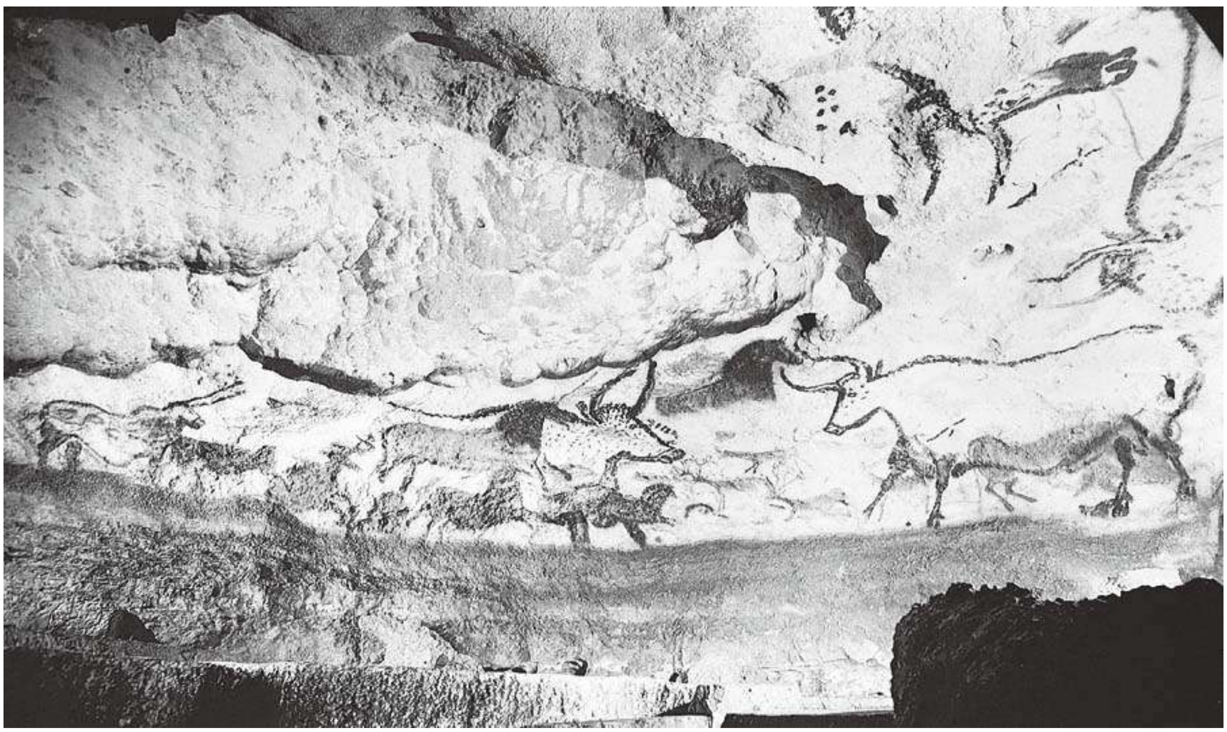
[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

|[illegible]|

[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]



[illegible]1[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][1][illegible]

[illegible][2][illegible]

50[illegible]

[illegible]

* * *

[illegible][3]

[illegible][4][illegible][5]

[illegible][6][illegible]10000—[illegible]7000[illegible]

[illegible][7][illegible][8][illegible]





[illegible]

[illegible]50[illegible]5.5[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][9]

[illegible]20[illegible]60[illegible][10][illegible]

[illegible][11][illegible]——[illegible]Mother Earth[illegible][12]



[illegible]

[illegible]Lascaux[illegible]16000[illegible]

[illegible]100[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 8000 [illegible] [13] [illegible] [14] [illegible] —— [illegible]

[illegible] 8000—[illegible] 4500 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[15]

[16]

[17]

[18]

[19]

6500

Saharan Arabian Gedrosian

Thar

[20]

Anatolia Zagros

[21] ——

[illegible]6500[illegible]6250[illegible]±200[illegible][22]

[illegible][23][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][24]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][25][illegible]

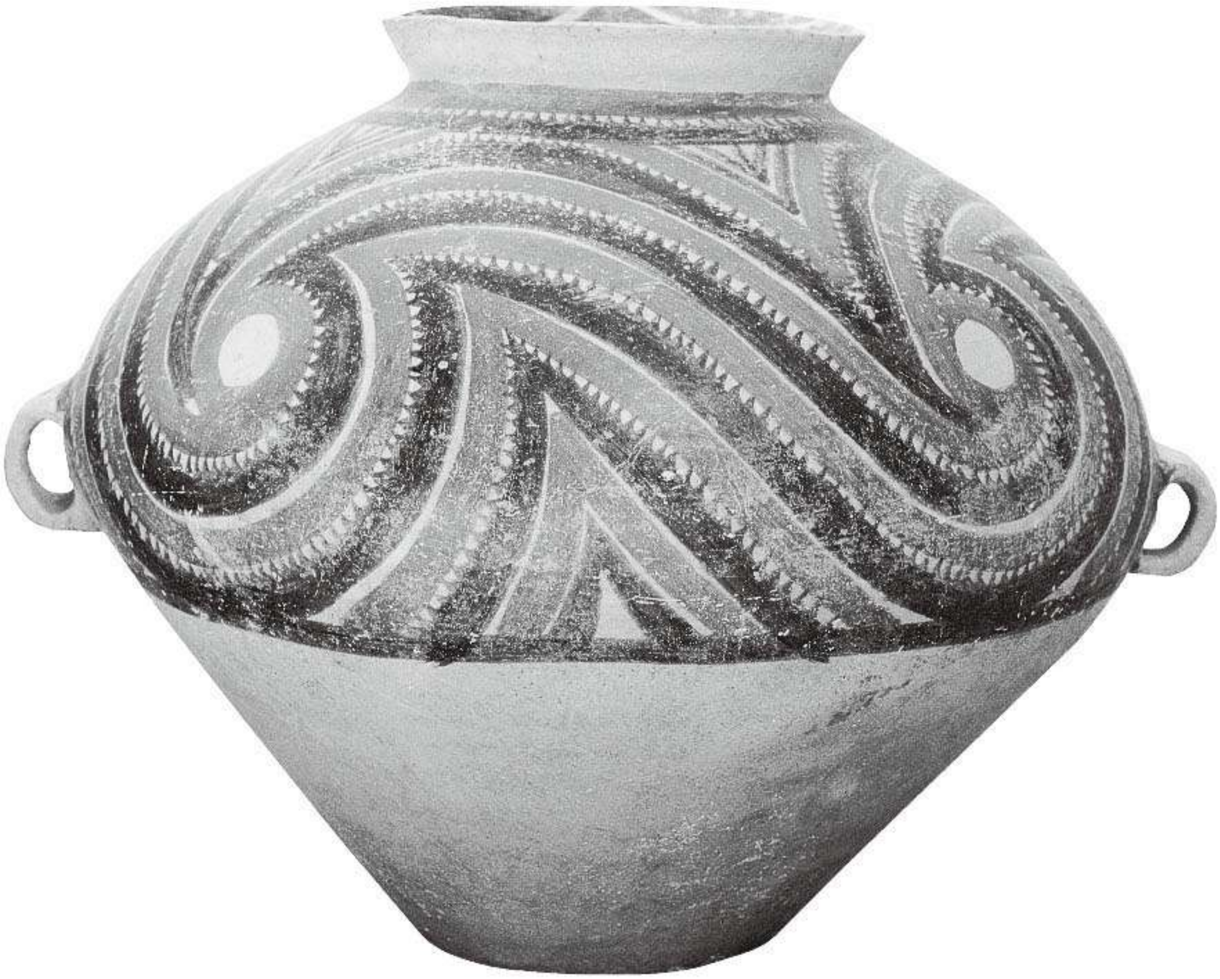
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][26]

[illegible]Abraham[illegible]Chaldees[illegible]Ur[illegible][27][illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]Ukraine[illegible]Danube[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]900[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][28][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]

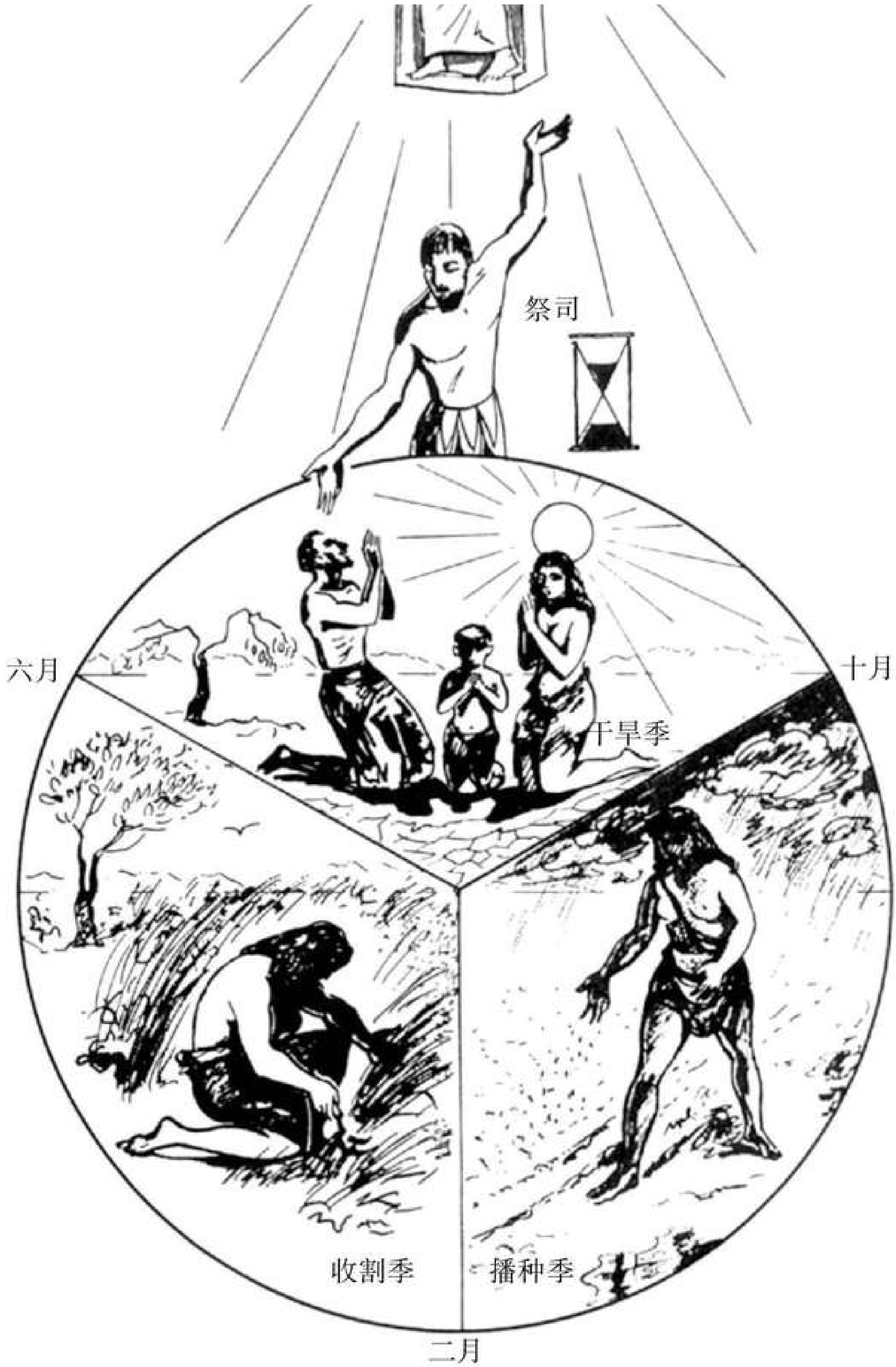
[illegible]——[illegible][29]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][30][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][31][illegible]

[illegible][32]


神



祭司
六月
十月
干旱季
收割季
播种季
二月

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

”Danubian 4500—4000 Straits of Gibraltar [34]

1000 Kazakhstan Central Siberia 2500 [35]

[36] [37] —— —— 2400 6500

[38]

*　*　*

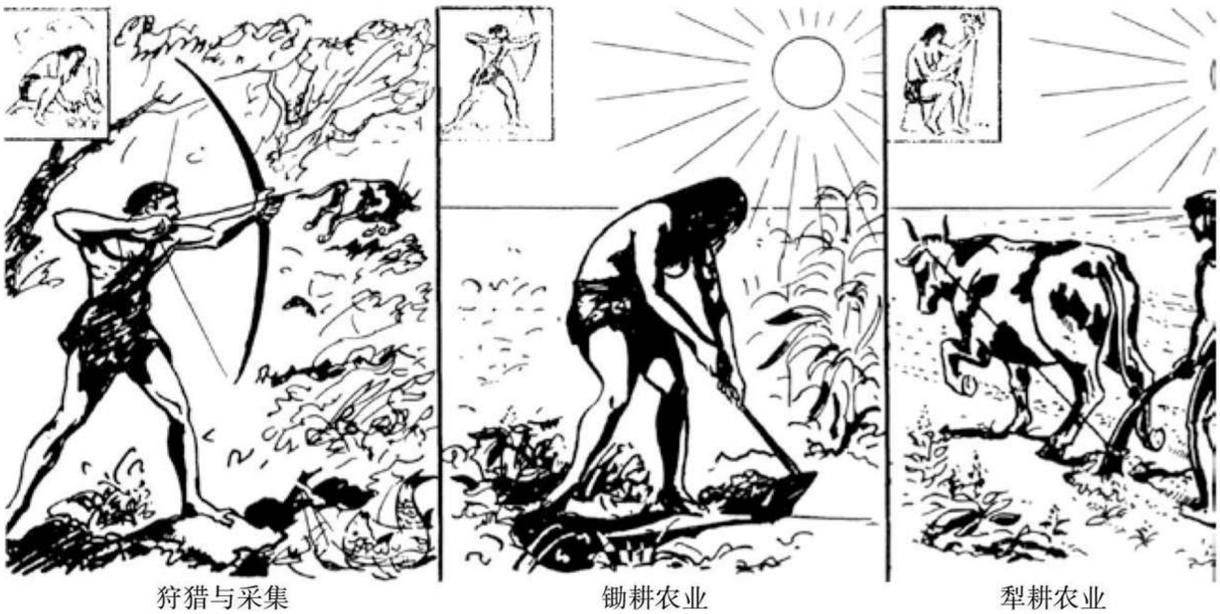
——

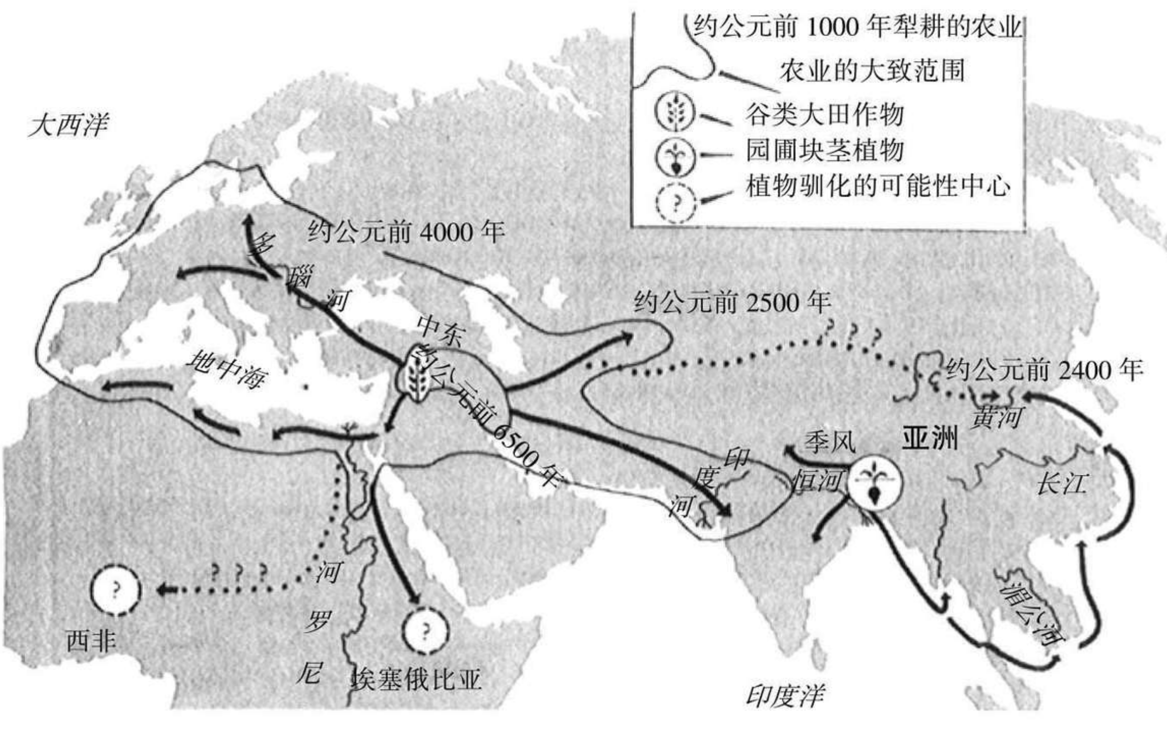
3000

3000 [39]

foot-plow

[40]


狩猎与采集
锄耕农业
犁耕农业



约公元前 1000 年犁耕的农业
农业的大致范围
谷类大田作物
园圃块茎植物
植物驯化的可能性中心
大西洋
约公元前 4000 年
多瑙河
约公元前 2500 年
中东
约公元前 6500 年
地中海
约公元前 2400 年
黄河
季风
亚洲
印度河
恒河
长江
湄公河
西非
尼罗河
埃塞俄比亚
印度洋

[illegible]1500[illegible][44][illegible]Aryans[illegible][45][illegible]350[illegible][46]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]—[illegible]Tigris-Euphrates[illegible]





[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]4000[illegible]Mesopotamian[illegible][1][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][2][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][3][illegible][4][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][5]

[illegible]4000[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]3900[illegible]3500[illegible]3500[illegible]3000[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][6]

[illegible][7][illegible][8][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Lagash[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible]3[illegible][9][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

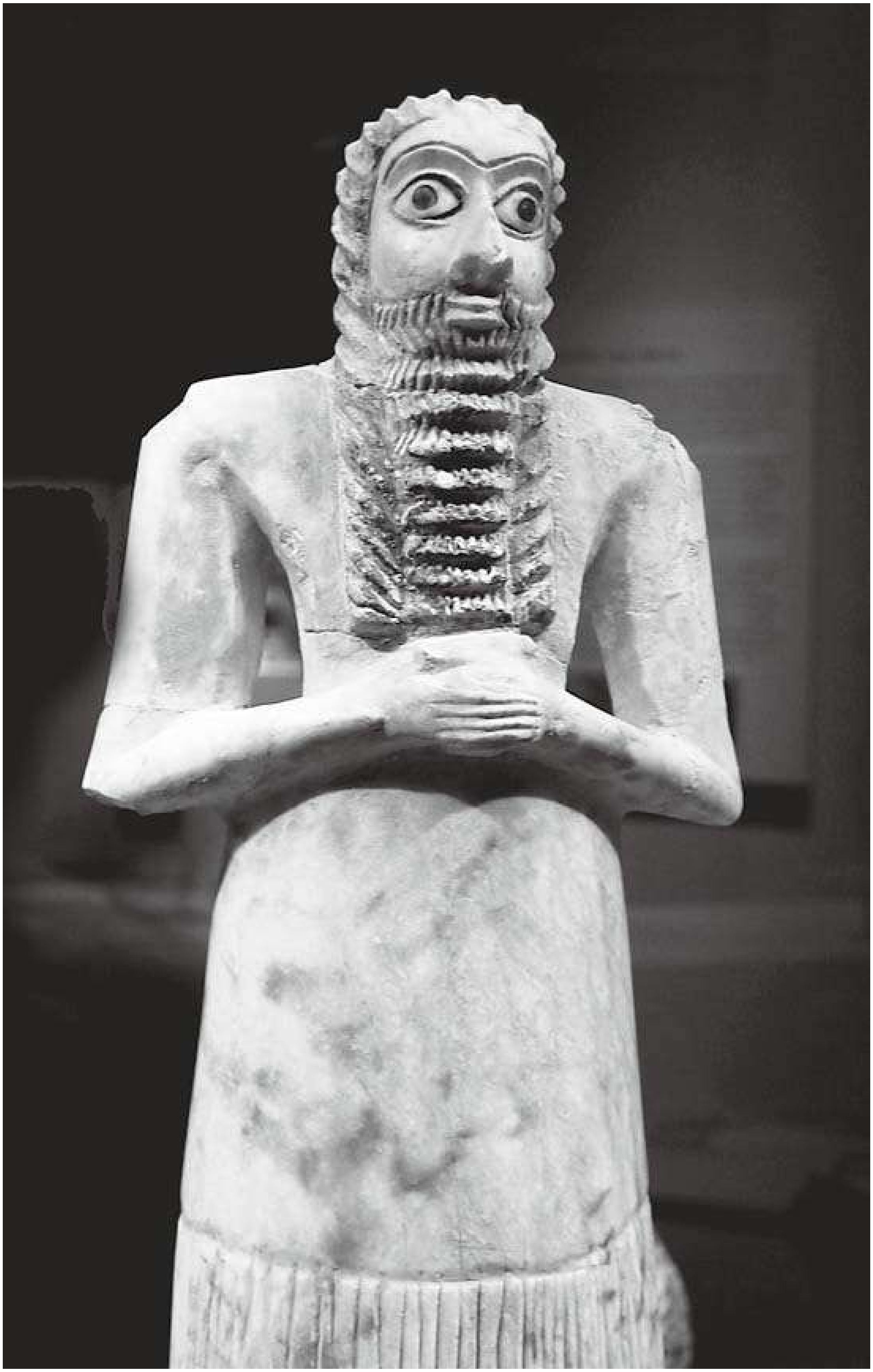
[illegible][10][illegible]

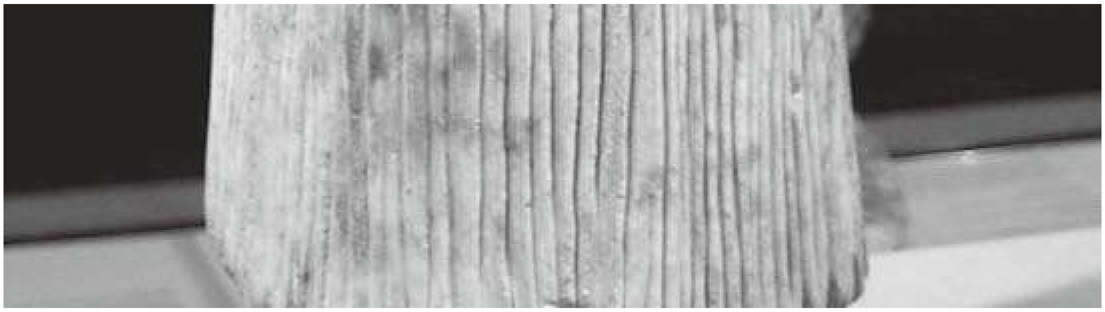
[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]



·Tell Asmar











[illegible]

[illegible]Uruk[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]2050—[illegible]1950[illegible][12]

[illegible]——[illegible][13]

[illegible][14]

[illegible]12[illegible]Enlil[illegible][15][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

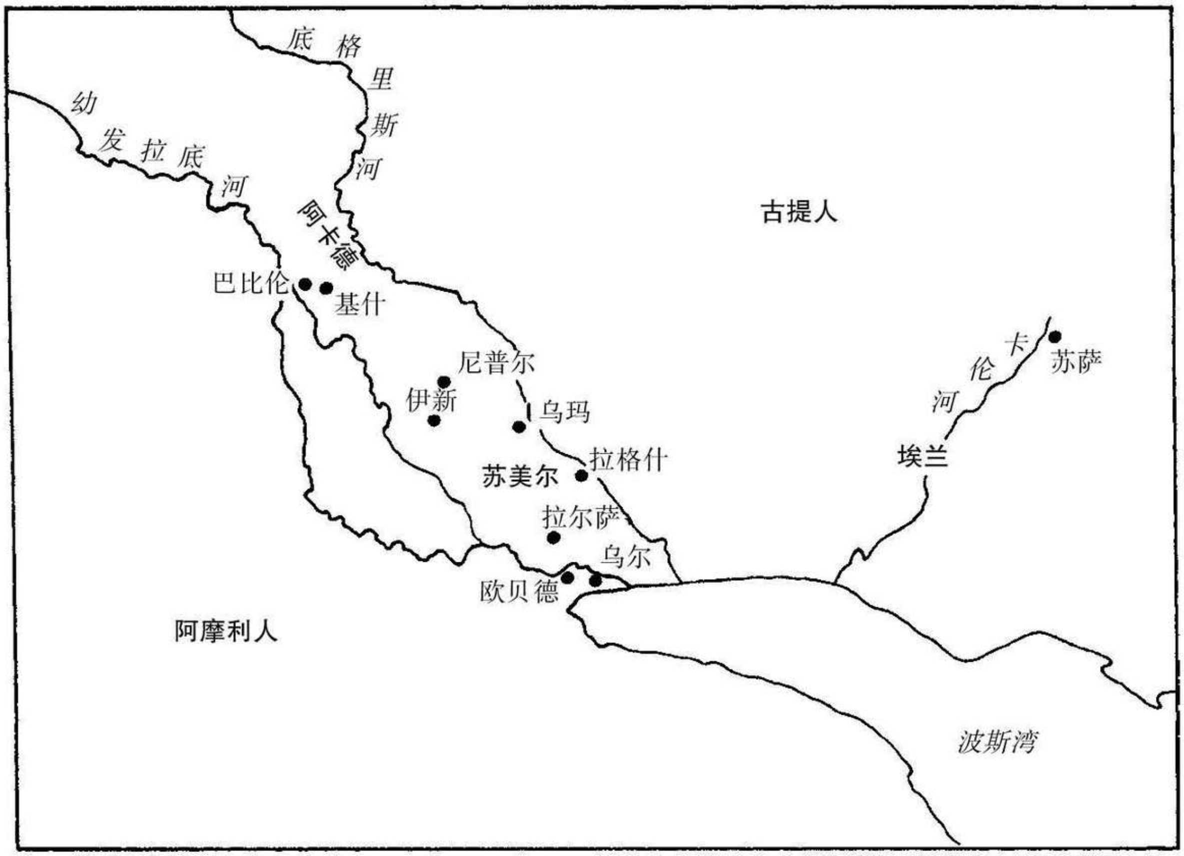
[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]2350[illegible][16][illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]——[illegible]1700[illegible]3000[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]



底格里斯河
幼发拉底河
阿卡德
古提人
巴比伦
基什
尼普尔
伊新
乌玛
拉格什
苏美尔
拉尔萨
乌尔
欧贝德
卡伦河
苏萨
埃兰
阿摩利人
波斯湾

[illegible]

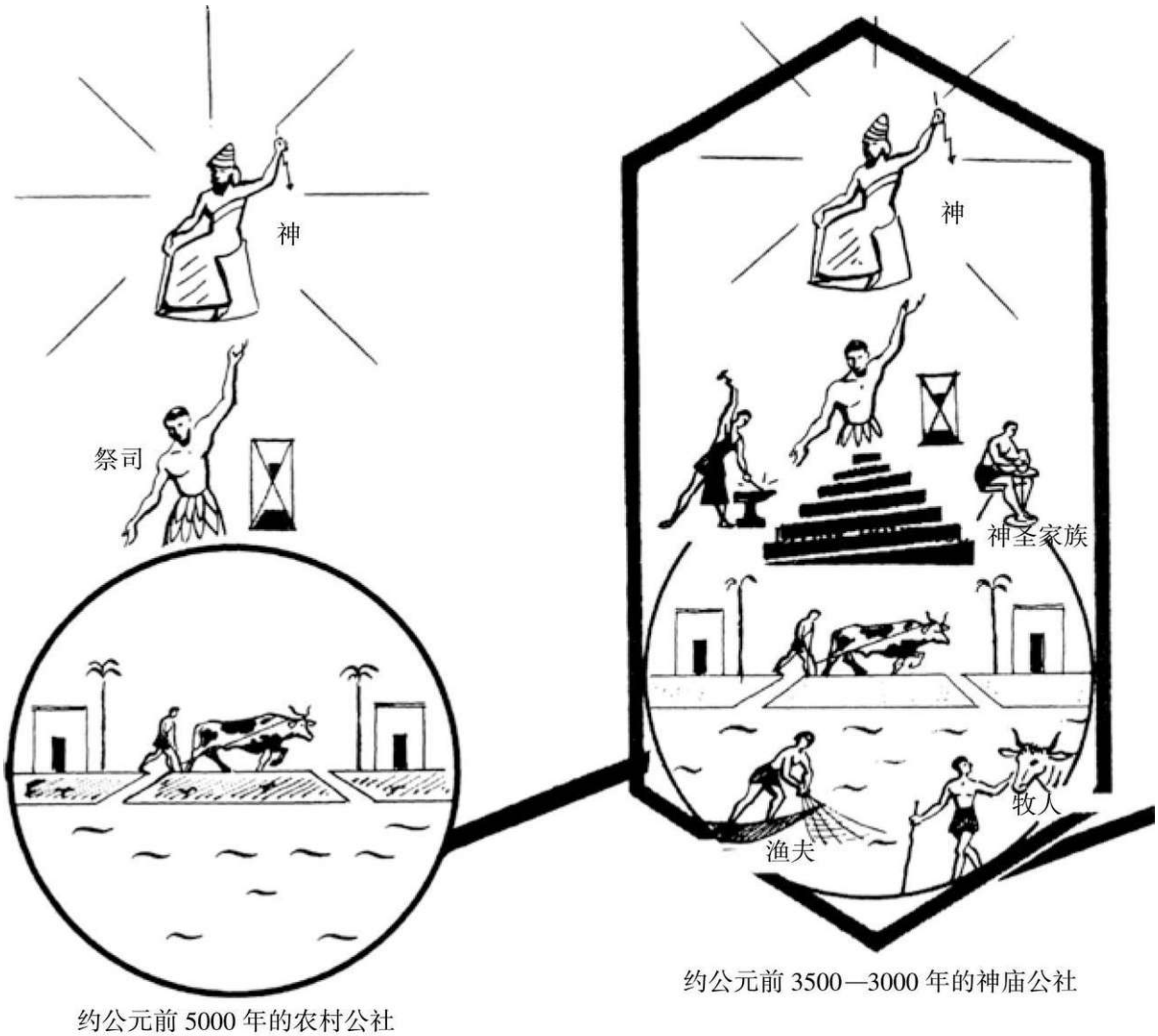
[illegible]（Nippur）[illegible][17][illegible]

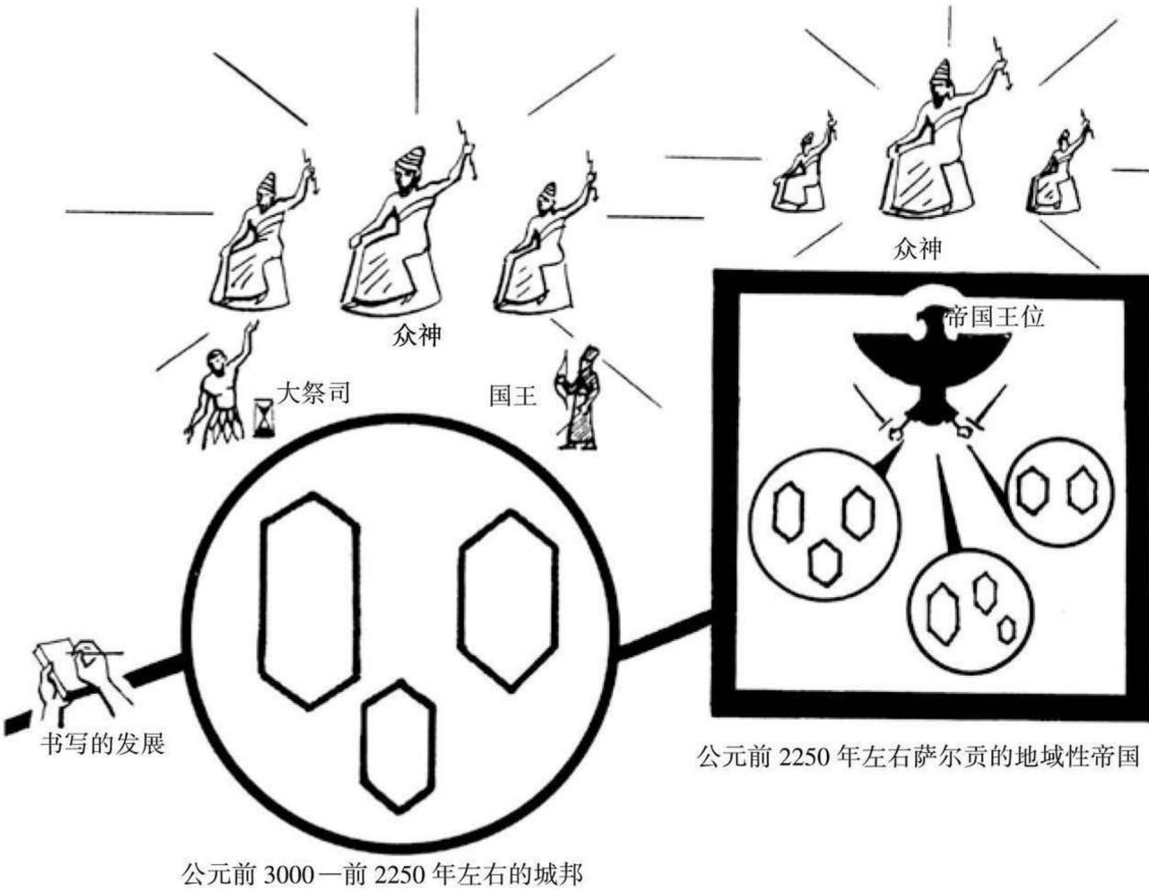
[illegible]

[illegible]3000[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][18][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][19]

[illegible][20][illegible]Urukagina[illegible]2400[illegible]

[illegible]3000[illegible]


神
祭司
约公元前5000年的农村公社
神
神圣家族
渔夫
牧人
约公元前3500—3000年的神庙公社


众神
大祭司
国王
众神
帝国王位
书写的发展
公元前3000—前2250年左右的城邦
公元前2250年左右萨尔贡的地域性帝国

[21] Lugalzaggisi 2375 [22]

[23]

[illegible][24]

[illegible][25][illegible][26][illegible]

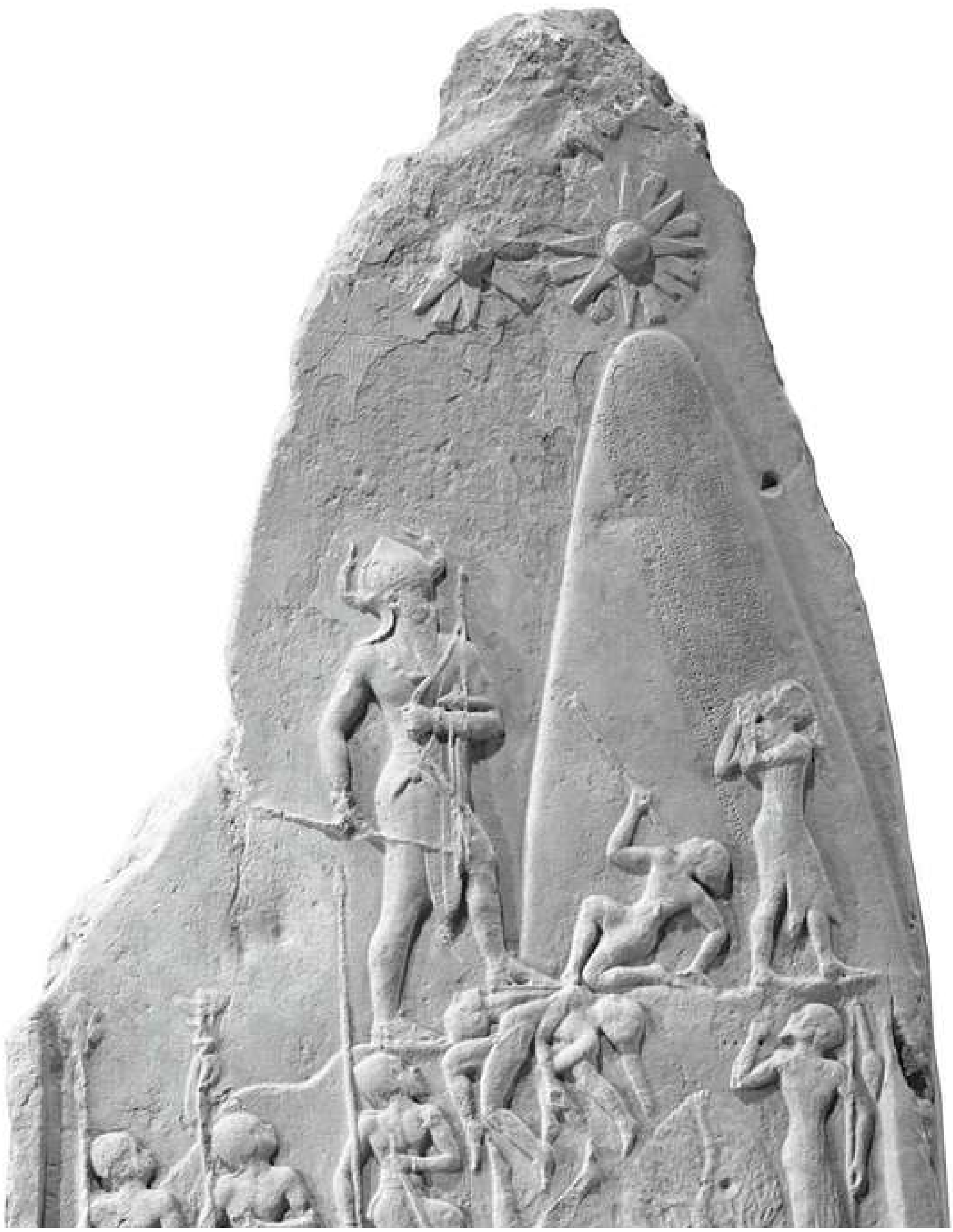
[illegible]500[illegible]2000[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][27]

[illegible]

—— [28]

* * *

Naram Sin —— Gutians





[illegible]

[illegible]（Zagros Mountain）[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Third Dynasty of Ur[illegible]2050—[illegible]1950[illegible][29]

[illegible]Elamites[illegible]Amorites[illegible]1950[illegible]Larsa[illegible]Isin[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]1700[illegible]Kassites[illegible]1525[illegible]Crete[illegible]

* * *

[illegible]——[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible]3[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]2050[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][30][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][31]

[illegible]2050—[illegible]1950[illegible][32][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Marduk[illegible][33]

[illegible]2[illegible]5 400[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][34] [illegible]

[illegible][35][illegible]

[illegible][36][illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][37][illegible][38]

（4[illegible]



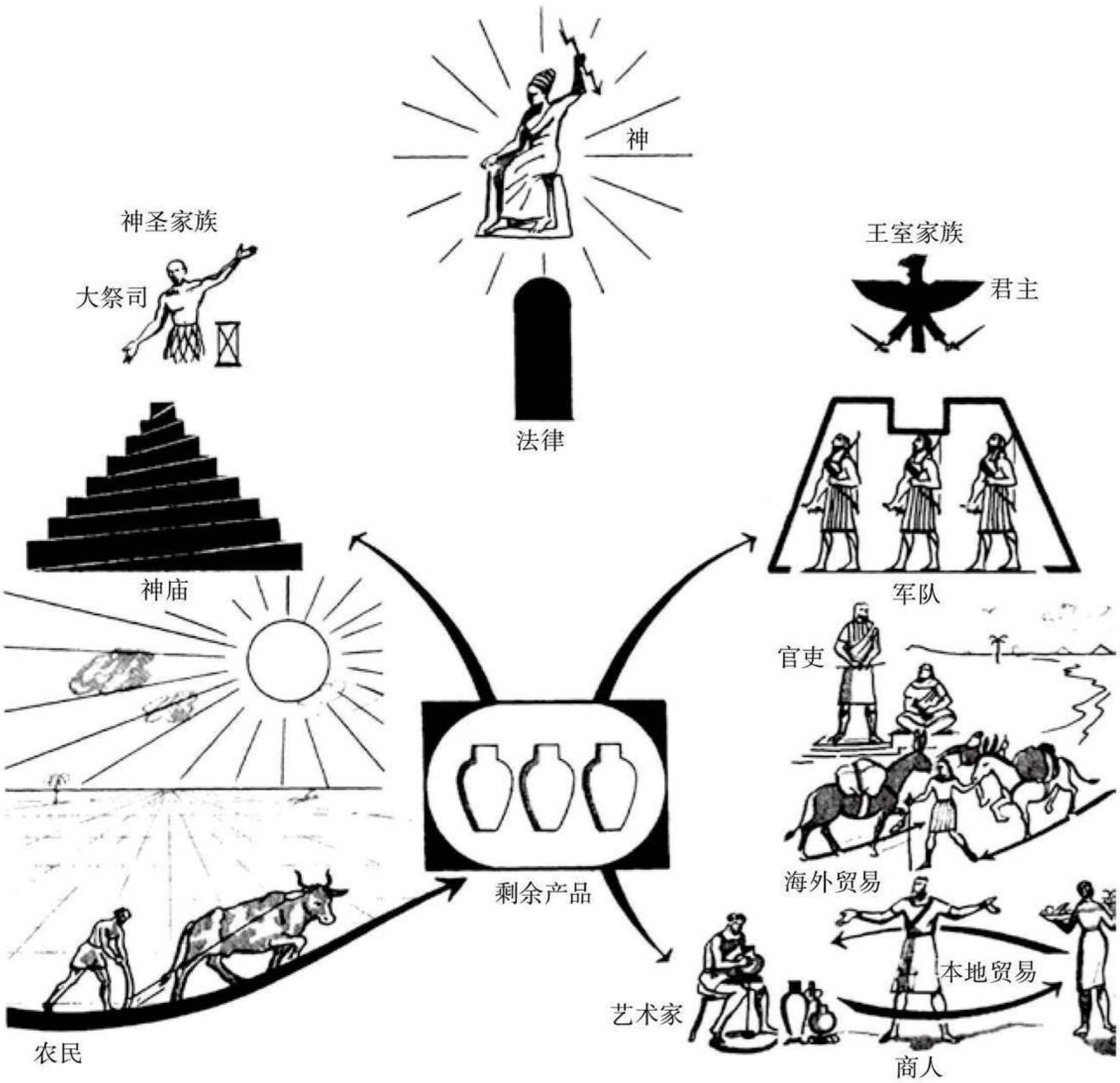


[illegible][39][illegible]

[illegible][40][illegible]

[illegible][41][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]



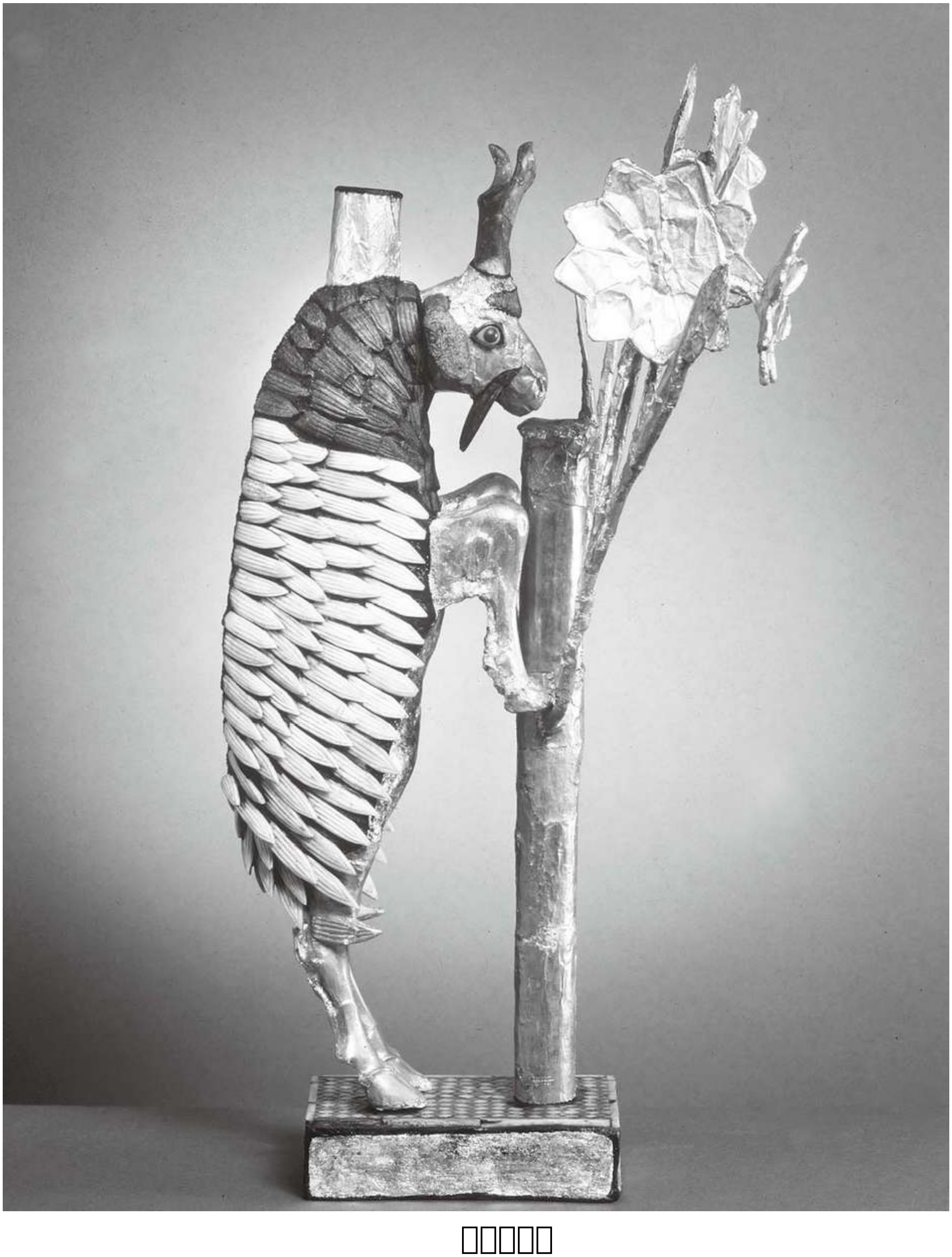
神
神圣家族
大祭司
王室家族
君主
法律
神庙
军队
官吏
海外贸易
剩余产品
本地贸易
艺术家
商人
农民

[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]1800[illegible]1800—[illegible]1600[illegible]Homer[illegible]Hesiod[illegible]

[illegible]*Epic of Gilgamesh*[illegible]*Epic of Creation*[illegible]“2/3[illegible]1/3[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]



□□□□□

[illegible]2000[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible][43]

[illegible]“[illegible]”（*Righteous Sufferer*）[44] [illegible]*Book of Job*[illegible]

[illegible]Shamash[illegible][45][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][46]

[illegible]——[illegible]1500[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]1500[illegible][47]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Arabic[illegible]18[illegible]“0”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Seleucid[illegible]312[illegible]—[illegible]63[illegible][48]

* * *

[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

* * *

[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]

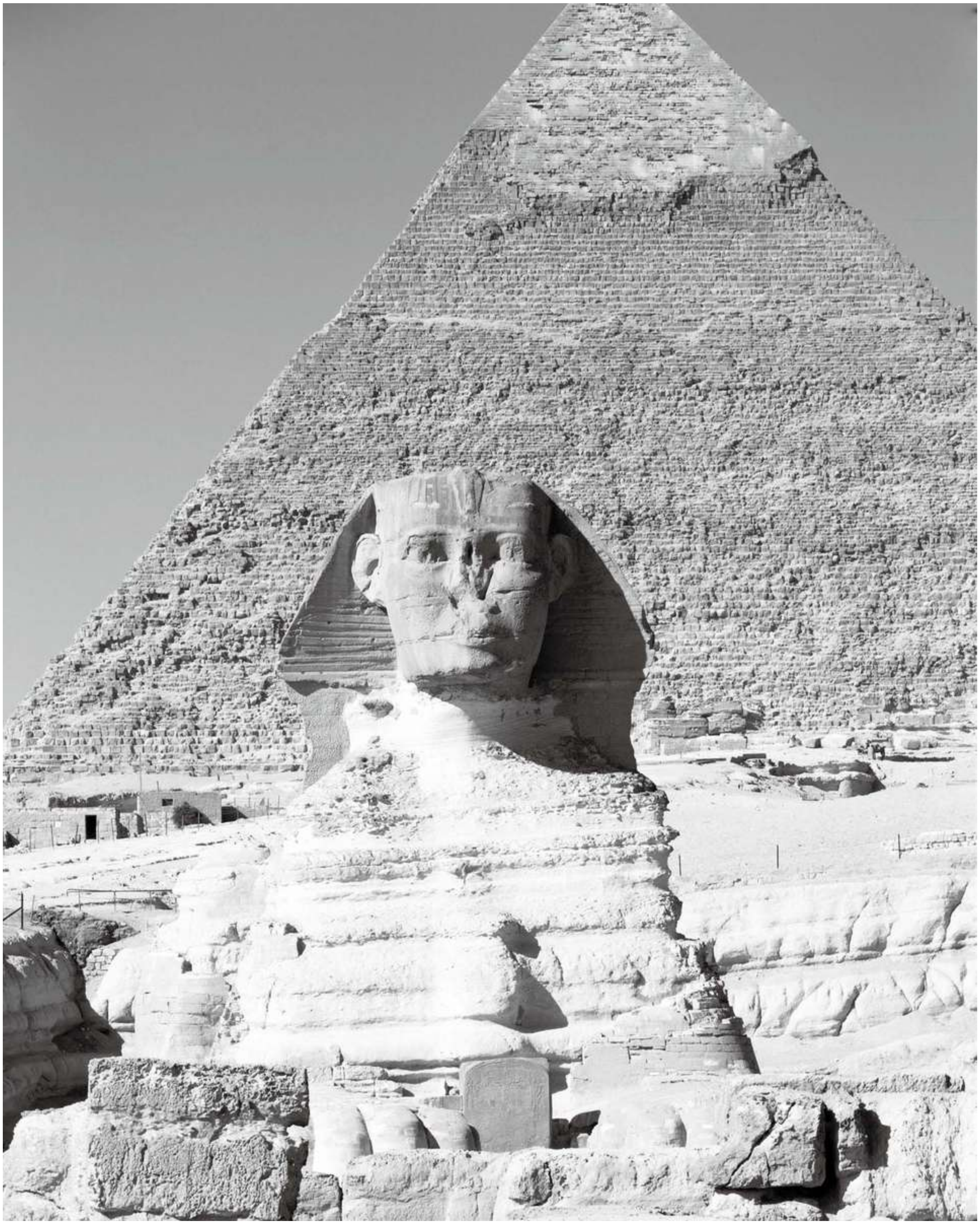
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]6500[illegible]5[illegible]4[illegible]3000[illegible]

[illegible]3500—[illegible]3000[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible] 4 [illegible] 3 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

4

Tigris-Euphrates

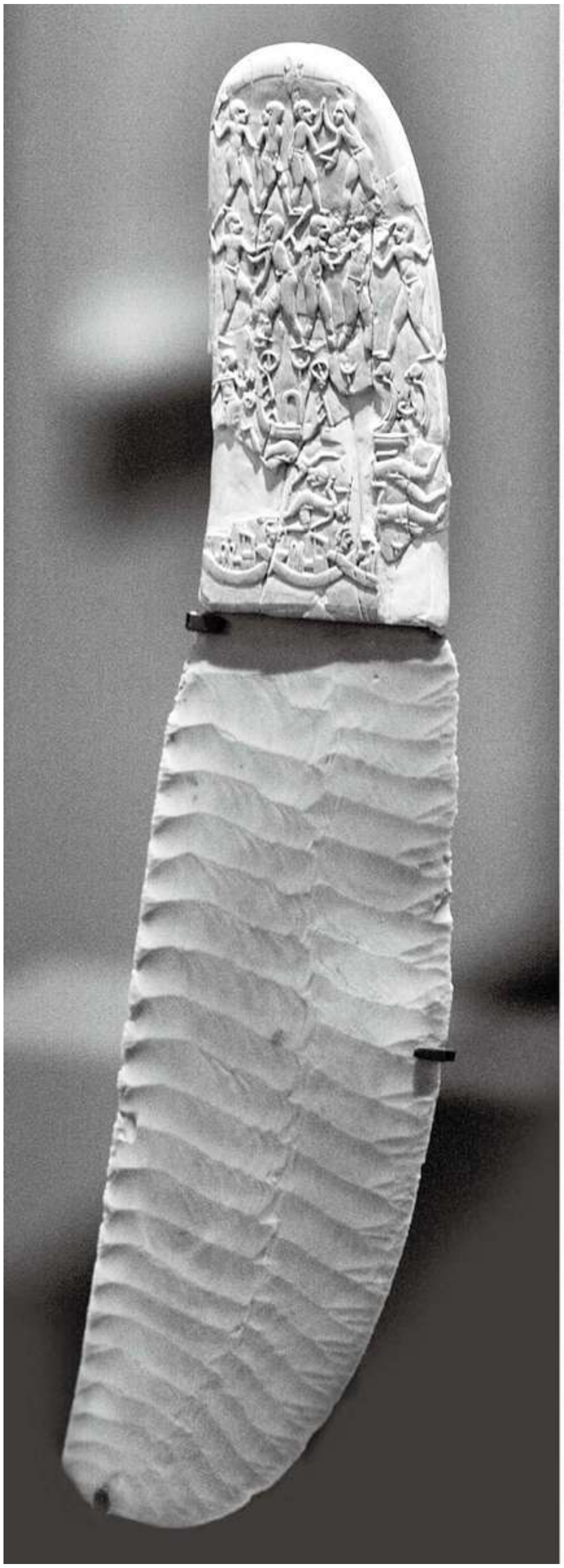
[1] Jordan

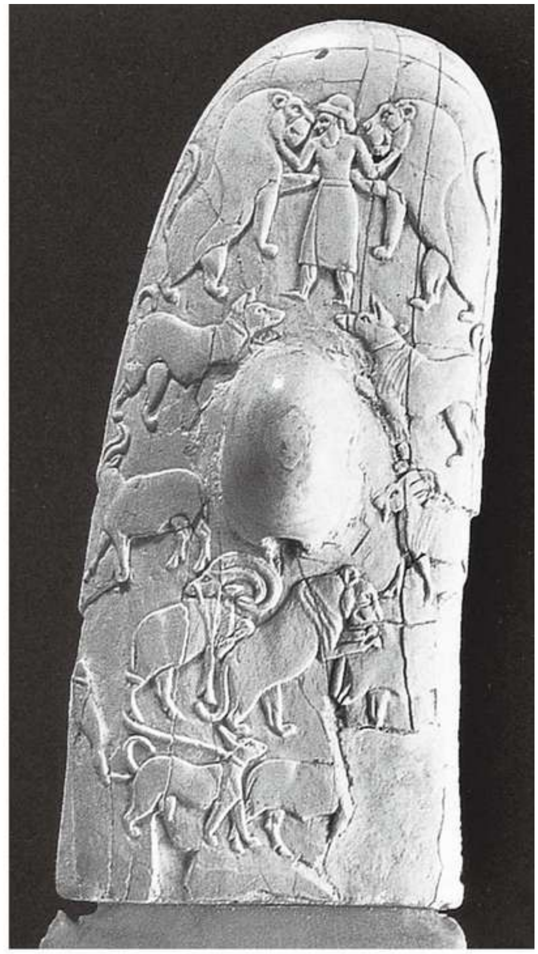
River Jericho

[2]

4

2





[illegible]

Gebel el-Arak

3000 Oxus-Jaxartes [3] 19 90 1922

4 [4]

3000

[illegible]

[illegible]1800
—[illegible]1000[illegible]

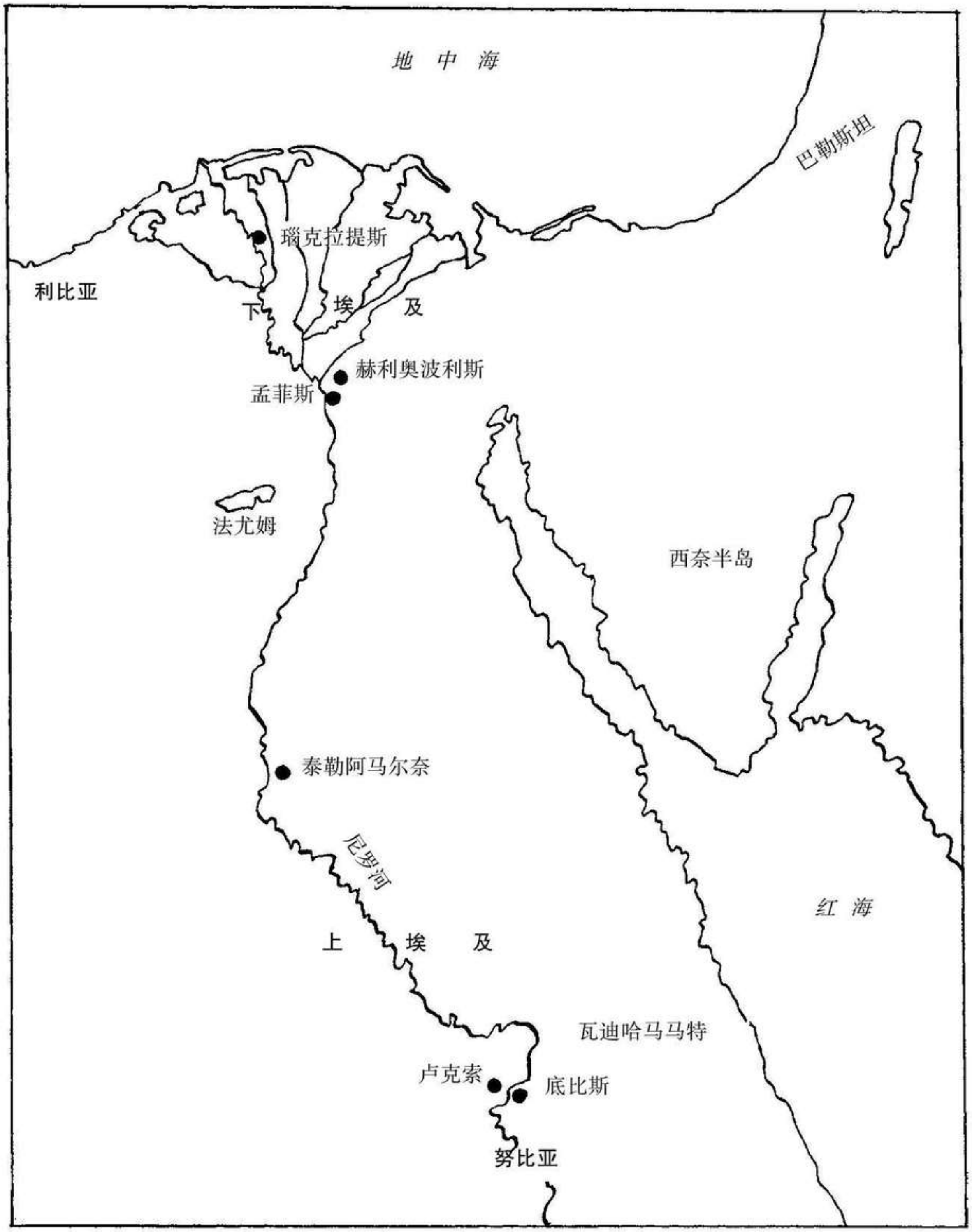
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]
1700[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]



地 中 海
巴勒斯坦
瑙克拉提斯
利比亚
下 埃 及
赫利奥波利斯
孟菲斯
法尤姆
西奈半岛
泰勒阿马尔奈
尼罗河
红 海
上 埃 及
瓦迪哈马马特
卢克索
底比斯
努比亚

[illegible]3100[illegible]Menes[illegible][5][illegible]900[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Libyans[illegible]Asiatics[illegible]Nubians[illegible]

[illegible][6][illegible][7]

[illegible]3100[illegible]

[illegible][8][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]2200—[illegible]
1800[illegible]

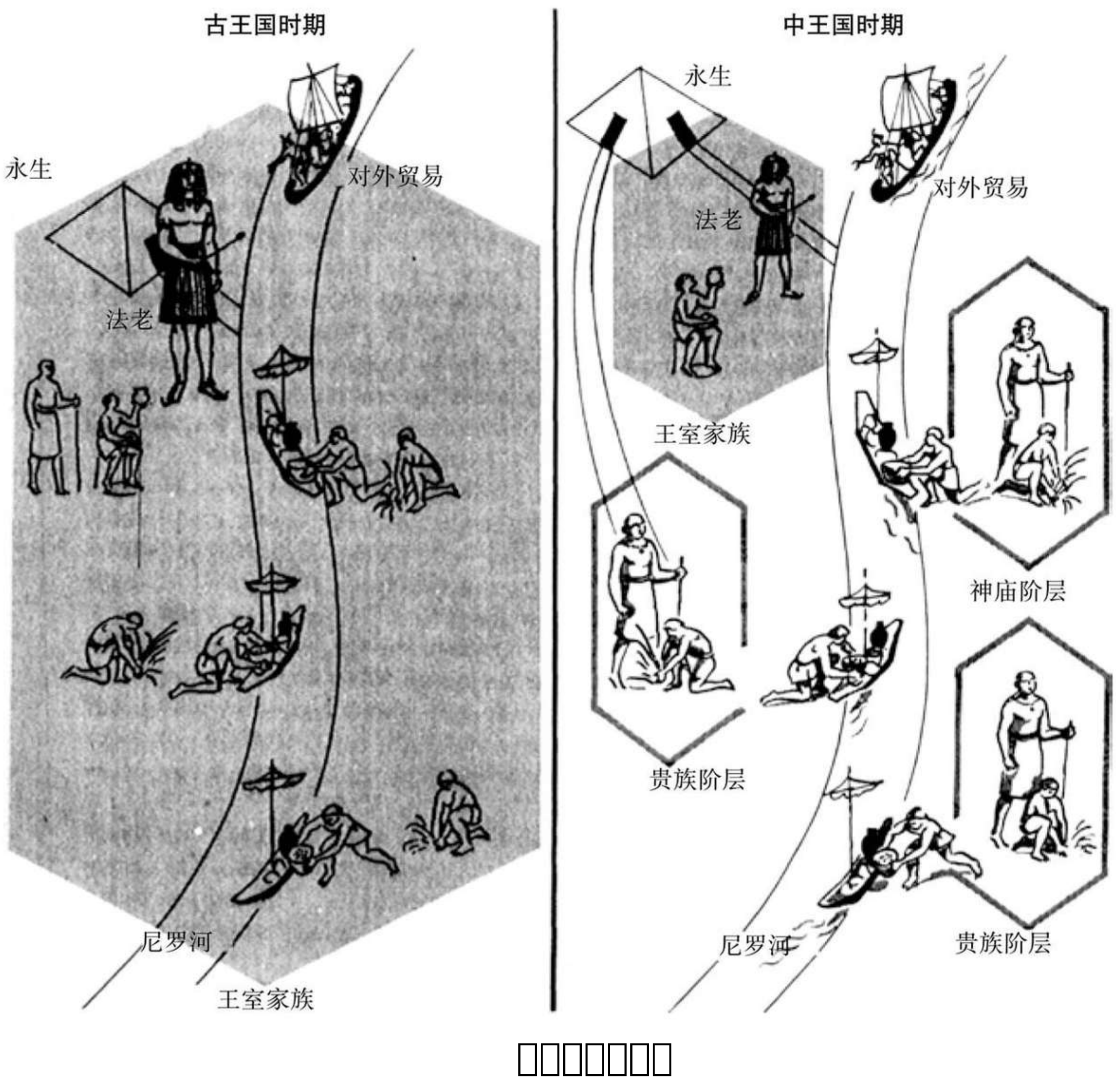
[illegible]

[illegible]Syria[illegible]Sinai[illegible]Nubia[illegible]Punt[illegible]



[illegible]—[illegible]

69


古王国时期
永生
对外贸易
法老
尼罗河
王室家族
中王国时期
永生
对外贸易
法老
王室家族
神庙阶层
贵族阶层
尼罗河
贵族阶层

[illegible]3100—[illegible]2650[illegible][9]

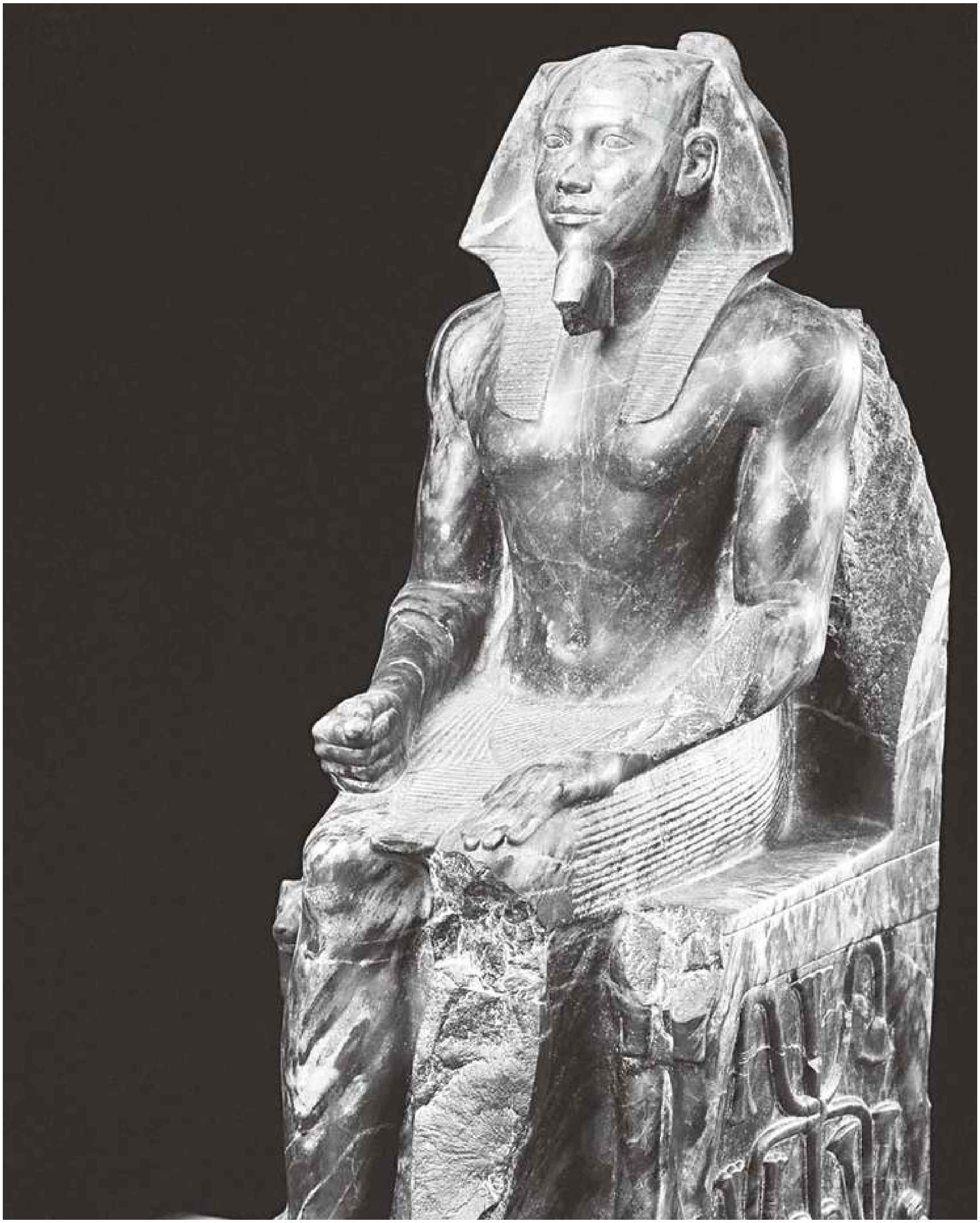
[illegible]2700[illegible][10]

[illegible]

[illegible]Osiris[illegible][11][illegible]2500—[illegible]2350[illegible]Re[illegible]

[illegible]Heliopolis[illegible]

[illegible]





[illegible]

[illegible]Giza[illegible]

[illegible]Horus[illegible]

[illegible]2650—[illegible]2500[illegible]

[illegible][12][illegible]

[illegible][13][illegible]Ptah[illegible]

Thebes

Amon —

Amon-Re

[14]

2650—

2350

[illegible]

[illegible]2350—[illegible]2200[illegible]

[illegible]2200—[illegible]2050[illegible][15][illegible][16]

[illegible][17][illegible][18][illegible]

[illegible][19][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][20][illegible]

[illegible][21]

[illegible]21[illegible]2050—[illegible]1800[illegible][22][illegible][23][illegible][24][illegible]

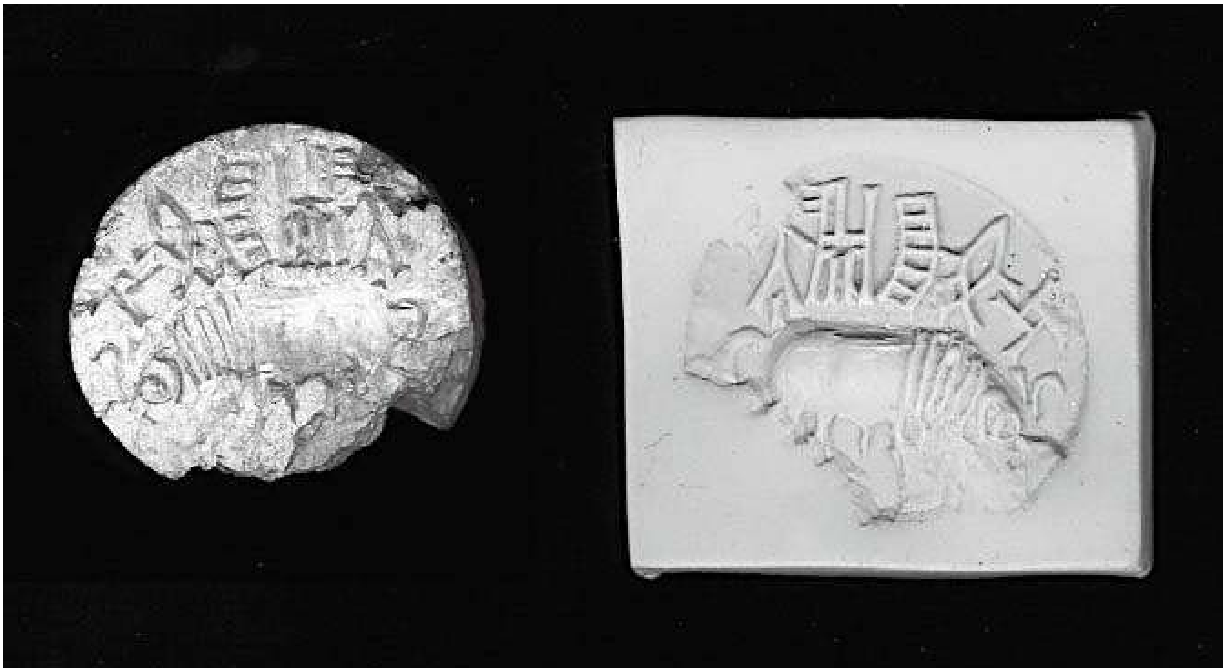
□□□□□□1800□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1730□□□□□□□□□□□□
□Hyksos□□□□□□□□□Sinai□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1570□□

□□
□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□

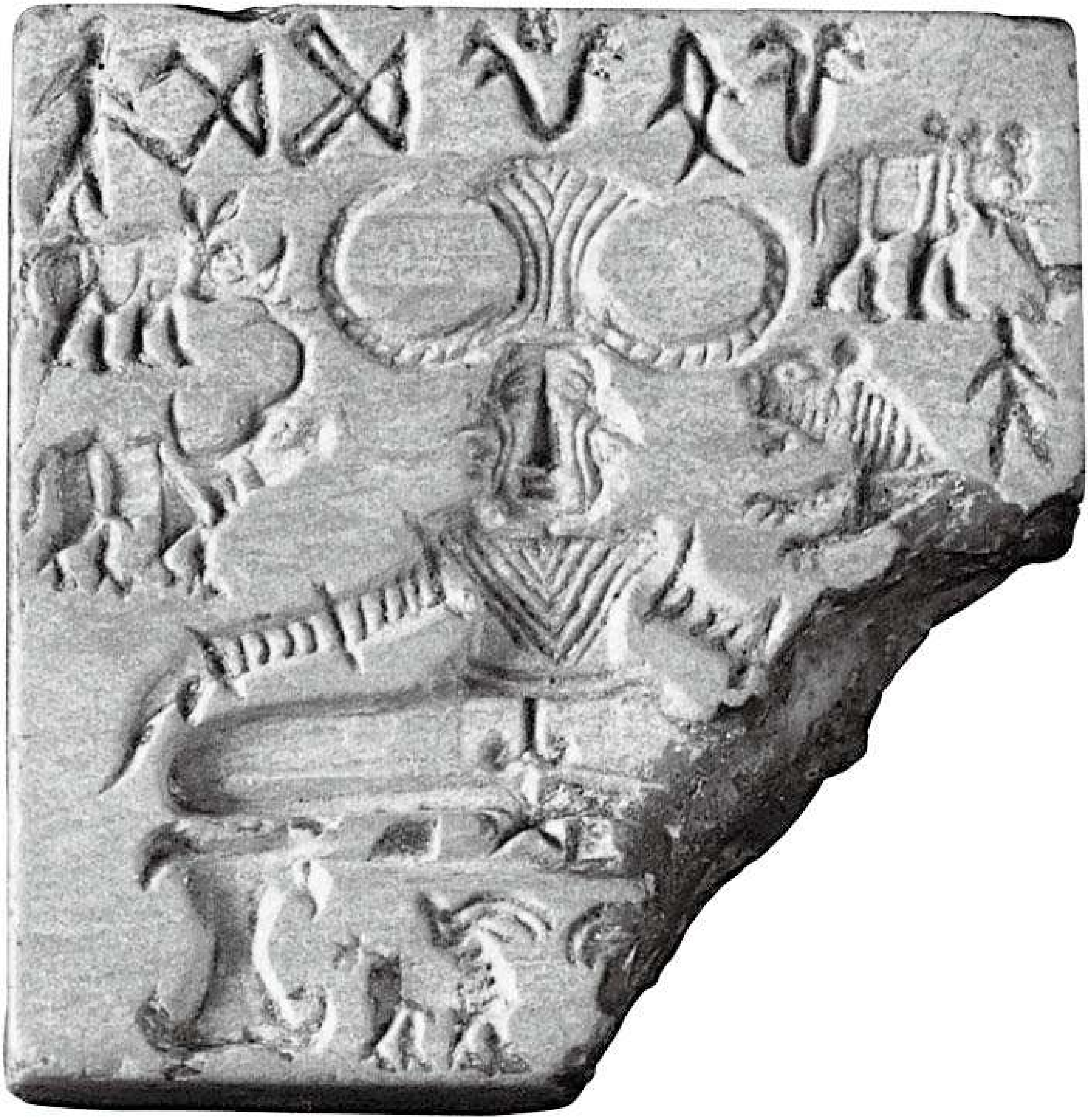
□□
□□□
□□□□□□[25]□□□
□□□□□□□□□

□□
□□“□□□”□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□

□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□







[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]God Shiva[illegible]

[illegible]Parupati[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]2500[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]Mohenjo-daro[illegible]Harappa[illegible][26][illegible]—[illegible][27][illegible]2500[illegible]1500[illegible][28]

[illegible]2500[illegible][29][illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible][30][illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible][31]

[illegible]350[illegible]1 000[illegible]60[illegible]Narbada[illegible][32][illegible]

[illegible][33][illegible]

[illegible][34][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

—[illegible]

[illegible][35][illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible][36][illegible]





[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]

* * *

[illegible]

[illegible]*Rig Veda*[illegible][37][illegible][38][illegible]Indra[illegible][39][illegible][40]

[illegible][41]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 2000 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [42] [illegible] [43]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][44]

[illegible]2350[illegible][45][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]proto-industrial[illegible]villagers[illegible]peasants[illegible][46]

[illegible]

[illegible]

2000

[illegible]

[illegible]2000[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Assysian[illegible]1900[illegible]Ashur[illegible]Hittite[illegible]1800[illegible][47][illegible]

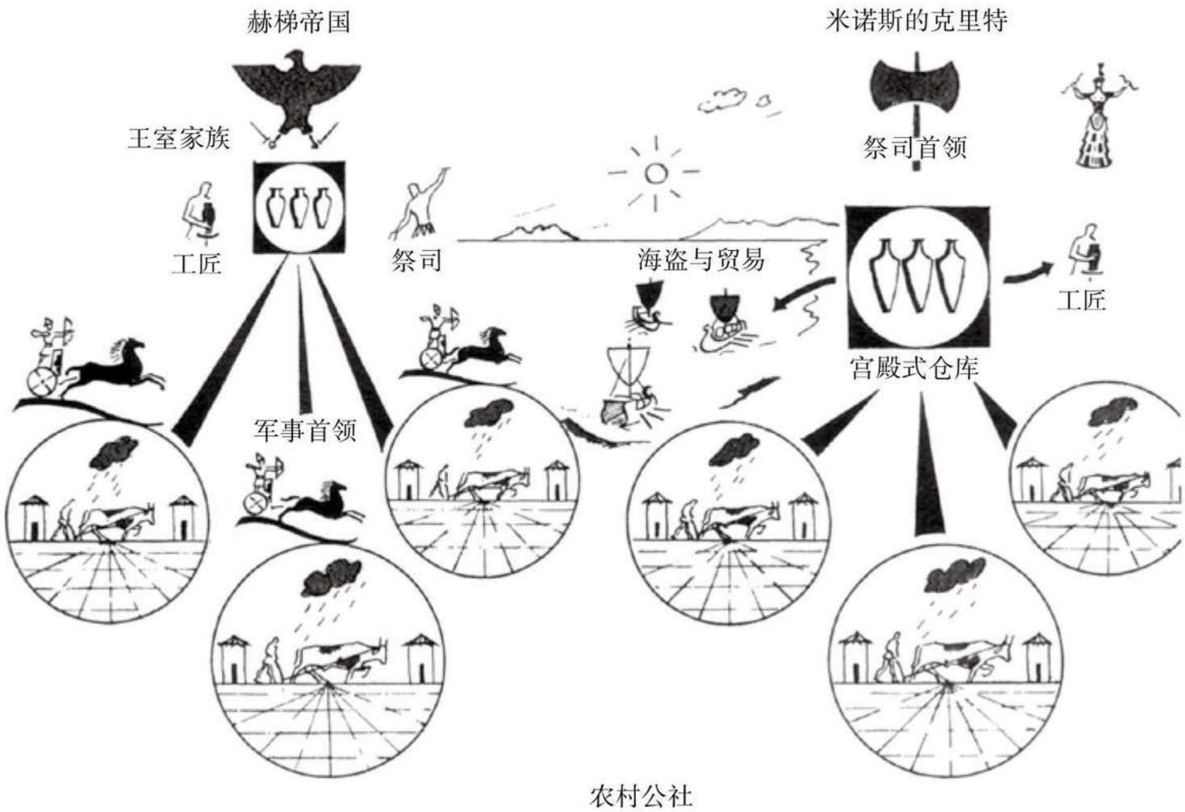
[illegible][48]

[illegible]2000[illegible]Hurrians[illegible]Canaanites[illegible]Kassites[illegible]Elamites[illegible][49][illegible]2000[illegible][50][illegible]Minoan Crete[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][51][illegible]Knossos[illegible]





赫梯帝国
王室家族
工匠
祭司
军事首领
米诺斯的克里特
祭司首领
海盗与贸易
工匠
宫殿式仓库
农村公社

[illegible][53]

[illegible]Levant[illegible][54][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][55][illegible][56][illegible]

[illegible]Achaean[illegible][57][illegible]1400[illegible]

[illegible]7—[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]

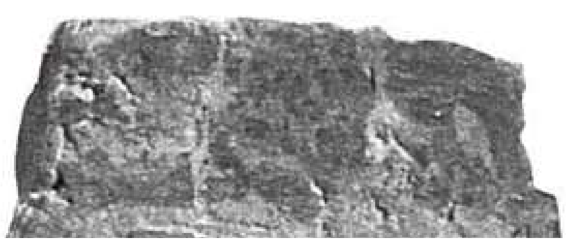
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

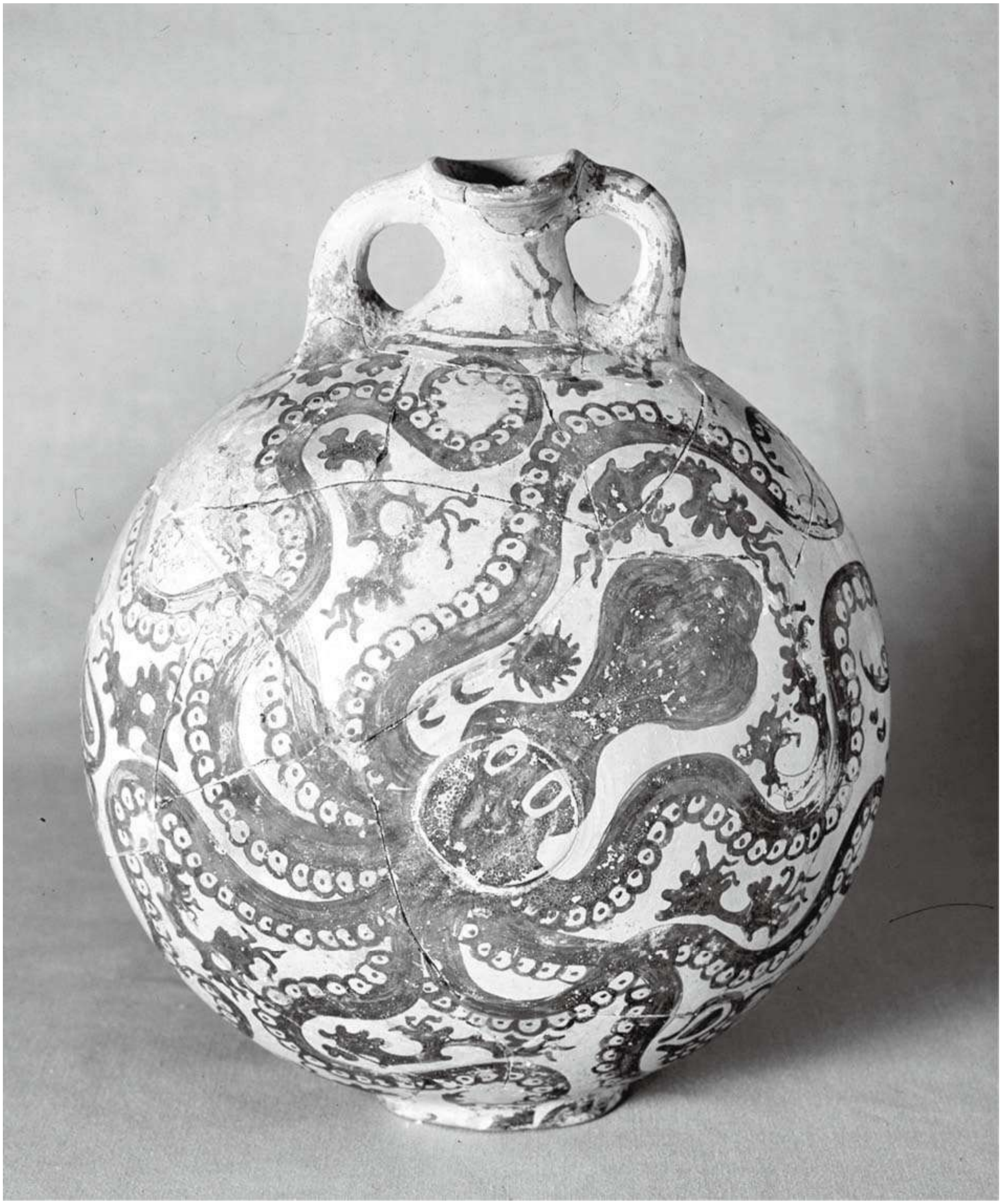
[illegible]Malta[illegible]

[illegible][58]









[illegible]

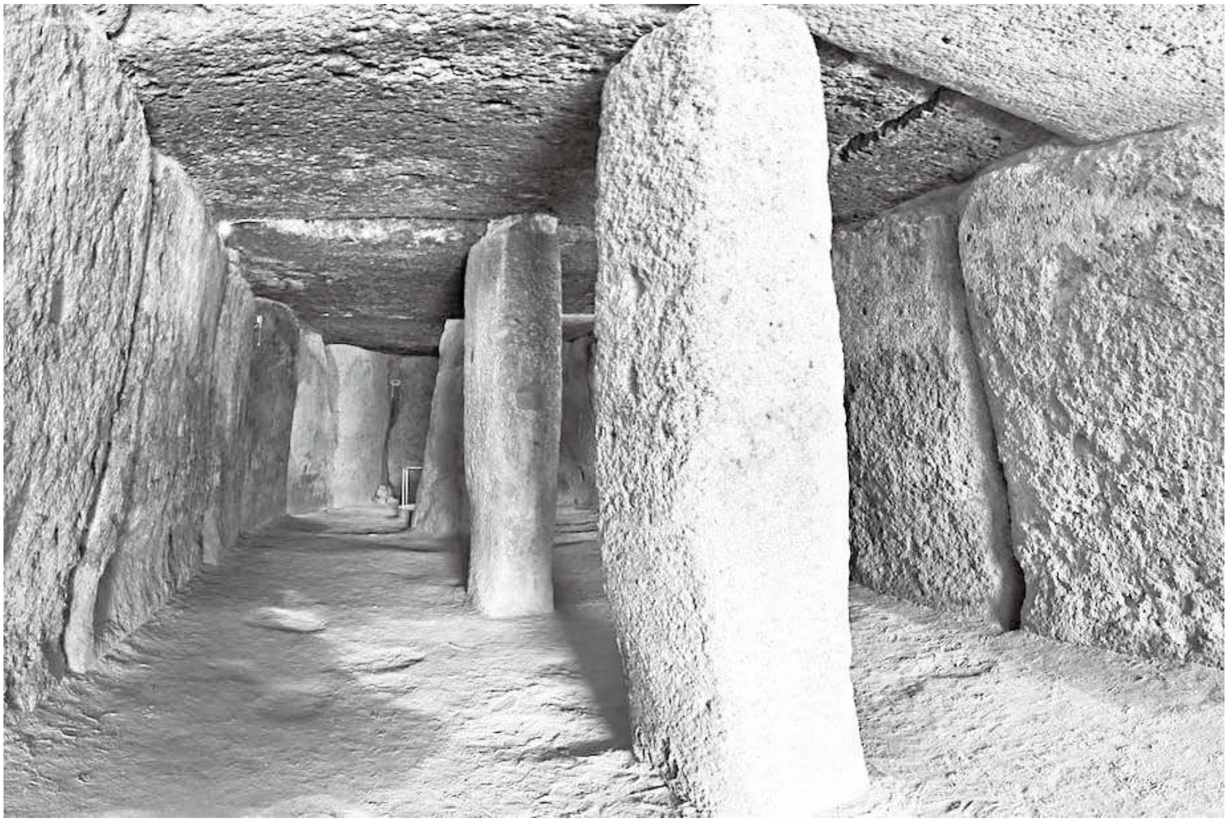
[illegible]Canary Islands[illegible]

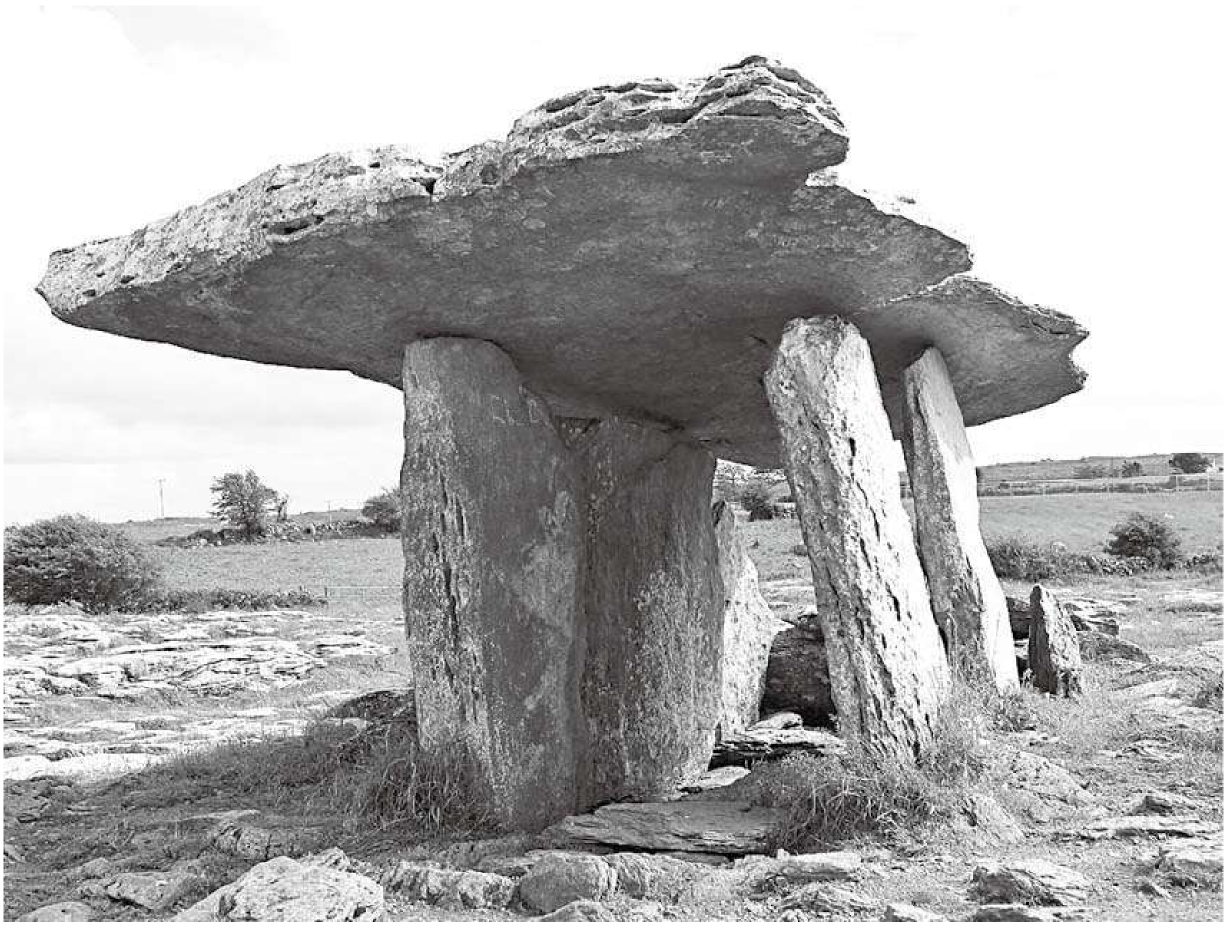
[illegible]14[illegible][59]

[illegible][60][illegible][61]

[illegible]2500[illegible]

[illegible]







[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]
[illegible]dolmen[illegible]
[illegible]Stonehenge[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible][62][illegible]1 500[illegible][63]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]2500[illegible]Zagros Mountains[illegible]

[illegible][64][illegible]2500[illegible]Kuban[illegible][65][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible][66]

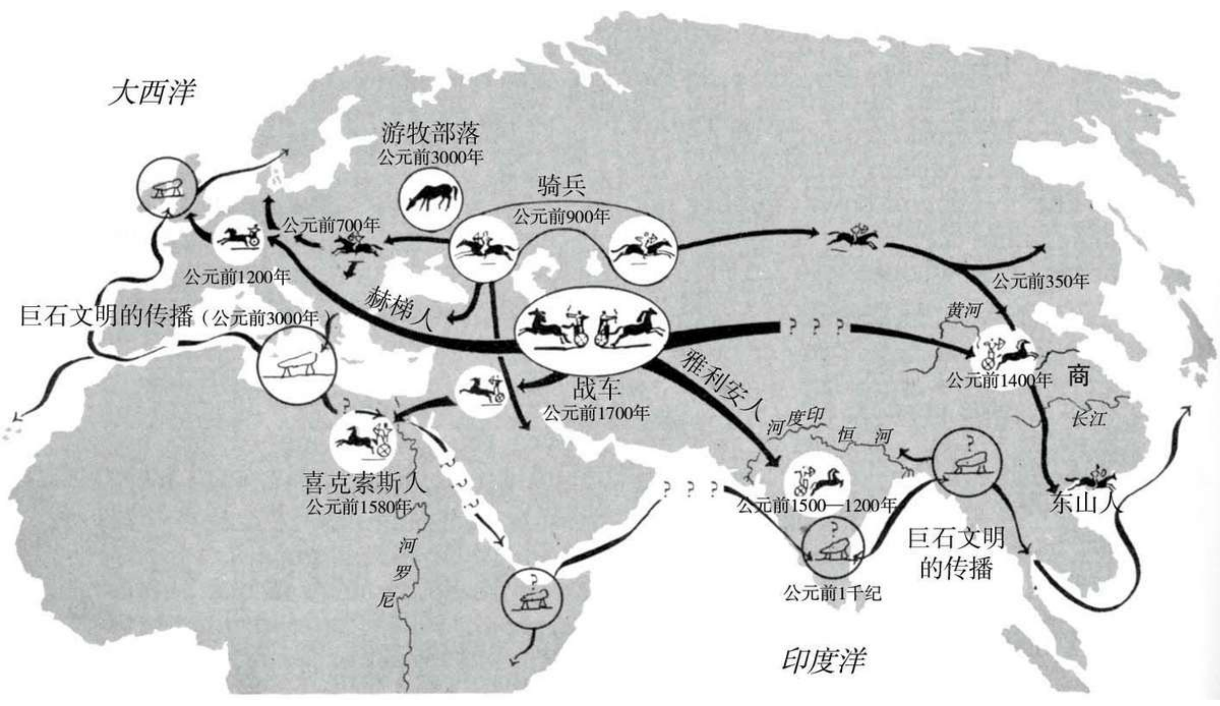
[illegible][67][illegible]

[illegible][68][illegible]
1700[illegible]

[illegible]3000[illegible][69][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

□□[70]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[71] □□□



□□□3000—□300□□□□□□□□

□□□[72]

[illegible]

[illegible]Mitanni[illegible]

[illegible][73]

[illegible][74][illegible]

[illegible][75]

[illegible]1300[illegible][76][illegible]

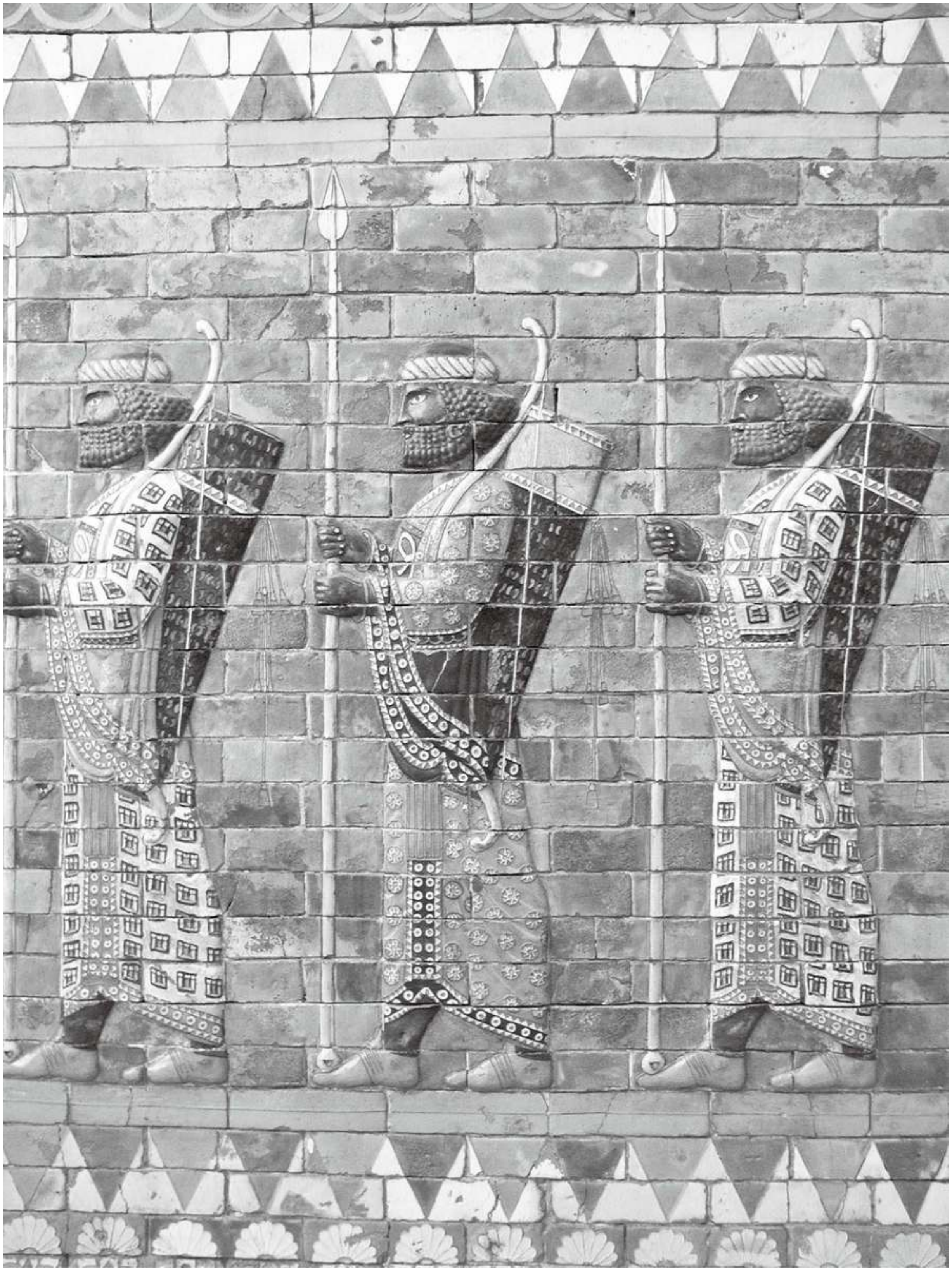
[illegible][77]

[illegible]200[illegible]Tarim Basin[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]1200[illegible][78][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]

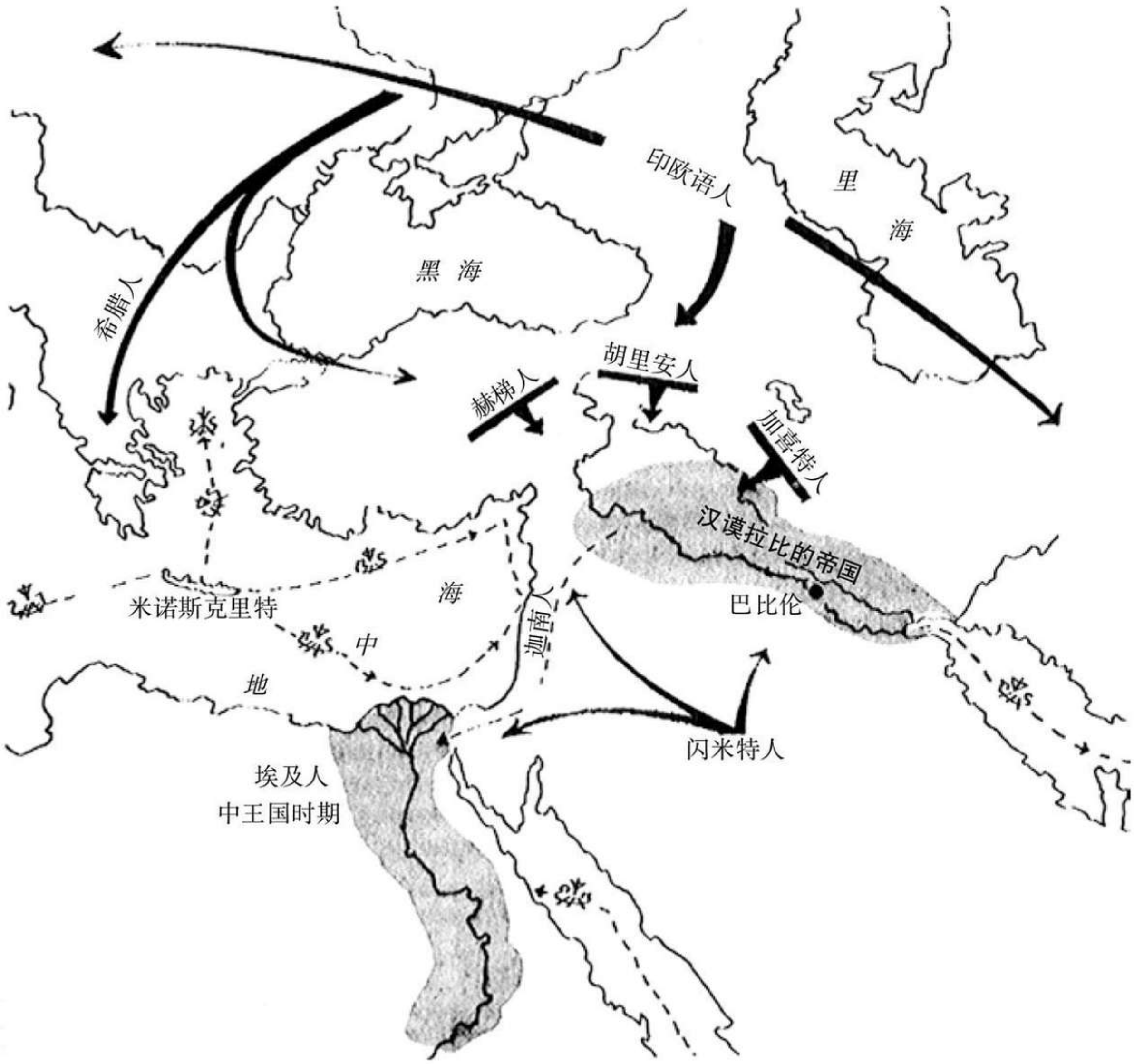
[illegible]1700—[illegible]500[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]1680[illegible]

[illegible]1525[illegible]



印欧语人
里
海
黑 海
希腊人
胡里安人
赫梯人
加喜特人
汉谟拉比的帝国
巴比伦
米诺斯克里特
海
中
地
迦南人
闪米特人
埃及人
中王国时期

□□□1700□□□□□□

[illegible][1]

[illegible]15[illegible]

[illegible]2350[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]15[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]16[illegible]1500[illegible]500

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

*　*　*

[illegible]1700[illegible]500[illegible]

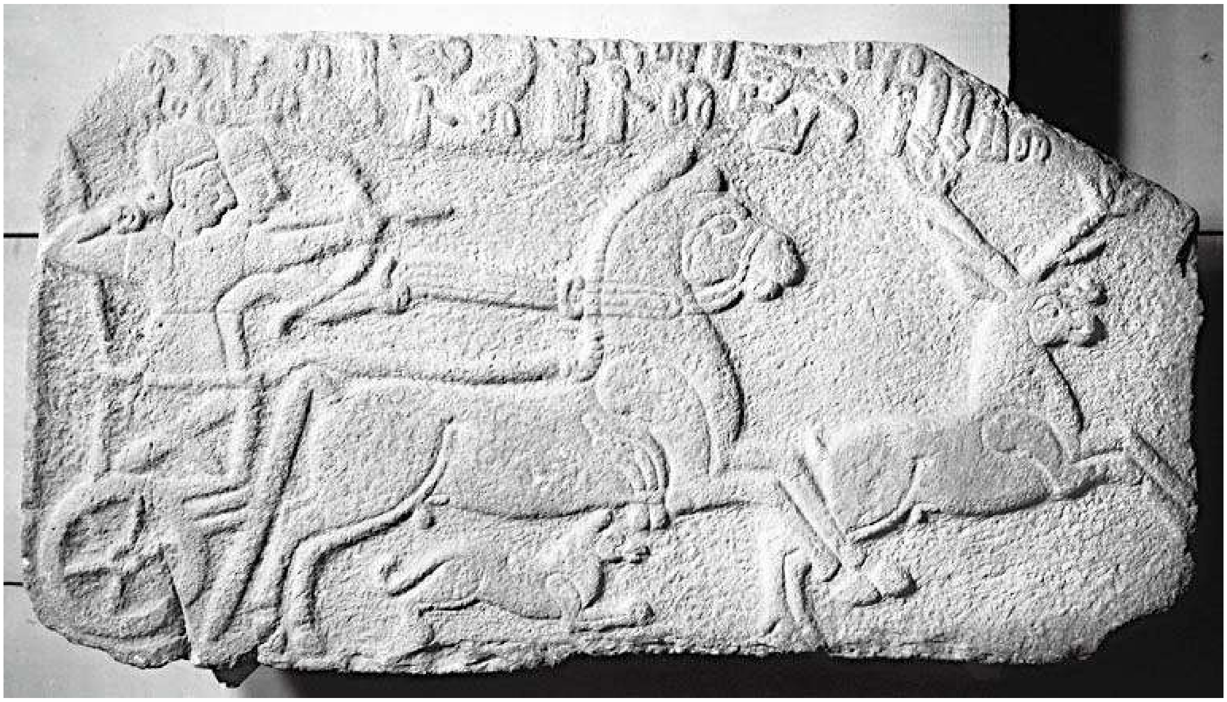
1.[illegible]1500[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1465—[illegible]1165[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1380[illegible]1270[illegible]

2.[illegible]1200[illegible]

[illegible]Hebrews[illegible]Philistines[illegible]Aramaeans[illegible]Phrygians[illegible]Dorians[illegible]Chaldaeans[illegible]Medes[illegible]

3.[illegible]1100[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]745—[illegible]612[illegible]Babylonia[illegible]







[illegible]Ras Shamra[illegible]14[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]612—[illegible]606[illegible]Nineveh[illegible]

4.[illegible]550[illegible]Cambyses[illegible]525[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

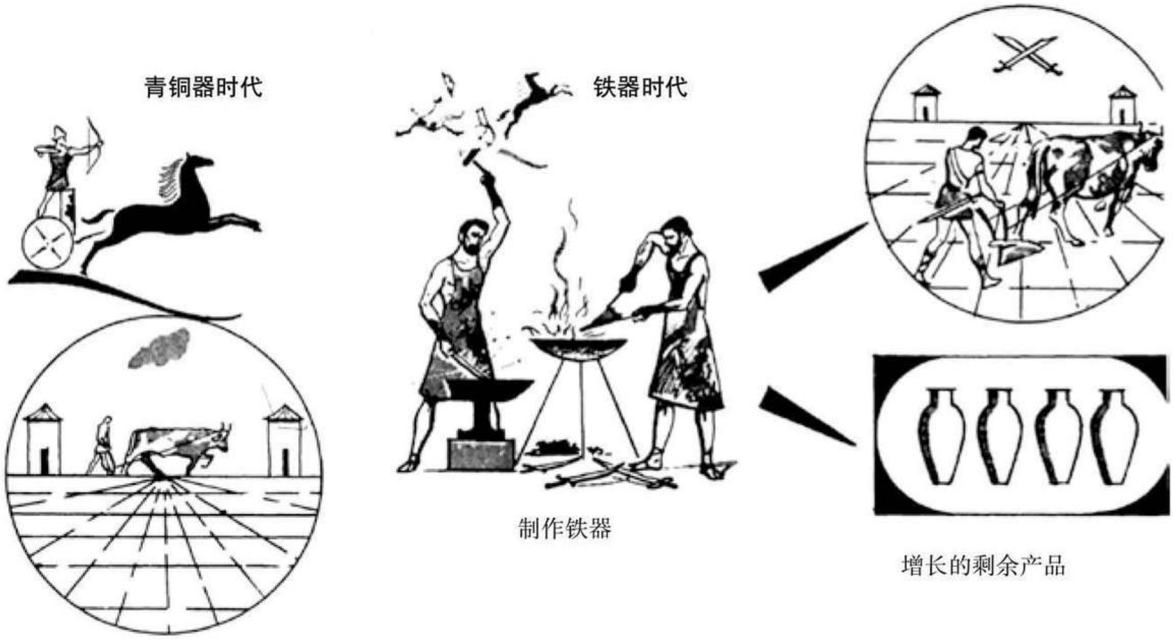
[illegible]Macedonia[illegible]Thrace[illegible]479[illegible]Salamis[illegible]Plataea[illegible]334—[illegible]330[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]499[illegible]Ionia[illegible]500[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1700—[illegible]500[illegible]—[illegible]17[illegible]1200—[illegible]1000[illegible]



□□□□□□□

□□□□1400□□[2]□□□□□□□□□1200□□1200—□1000□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[3]

□□[4]

□□

*　*　*

[5]

Ikhnaton 1380— 1362

Haremhab 1349— 1319 1349— 1200 1280 “ ” “ ” 1165 [6]

“ ” 12 11

[illegible]612[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]875[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]





[illegible]

[illegible]Ashur-nasir-appl[illegible]883—[illegible]859[illegible]Sargon Ⅱ[illegible]722—[illegible]705[illegible]

[illegible]35[illegible]
55[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][7][illegible][8]

[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]500[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]1500[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][9]

[illegible]1600[illegible]1400[illegible]1380—[illegible]1270[illegible]14[illegible][10]

[illegible]Imperium in imperio[illegible]

[illegible][11][illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]12[illegible]11[illegible]18[illegible]16[illegible][12][illegible]1200[illegible]1100[illegible]

[illegible]Saul[illegible]1020[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]judges[illegible]

[illegible] Shiloh [illegible][13] [illegible][14]

[illegible]

[illegible] David [illegible] Solomon [illegible] 1020—[illegible]925 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][15] [illegible] Nathan [illegible][16] [illegible] Uriah [illegible] 8 [illegible] Yahweh [illegible]

[illegible] Damascus [illegible] Tyre [illegible] Hamath [illegible] Aleppo [illegible] Carchemish [illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Tiglath-PilesarⅢ[illegible]745—[illegible]727[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[17]

Darius the Great

522—486

[illegible][18][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][19]

[illegible]486—[illegible]465[illegible]Marduk[illegible]343[illegible]

[illegible]Zoroastrian[illegible]Alexander[illegible]334—[illegible]323[illegible]

[illegible]Ptolemies[illegible]323—[illegible]30[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]500[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible]11[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible][20][illegible][21]

[illegible][22][illegible]

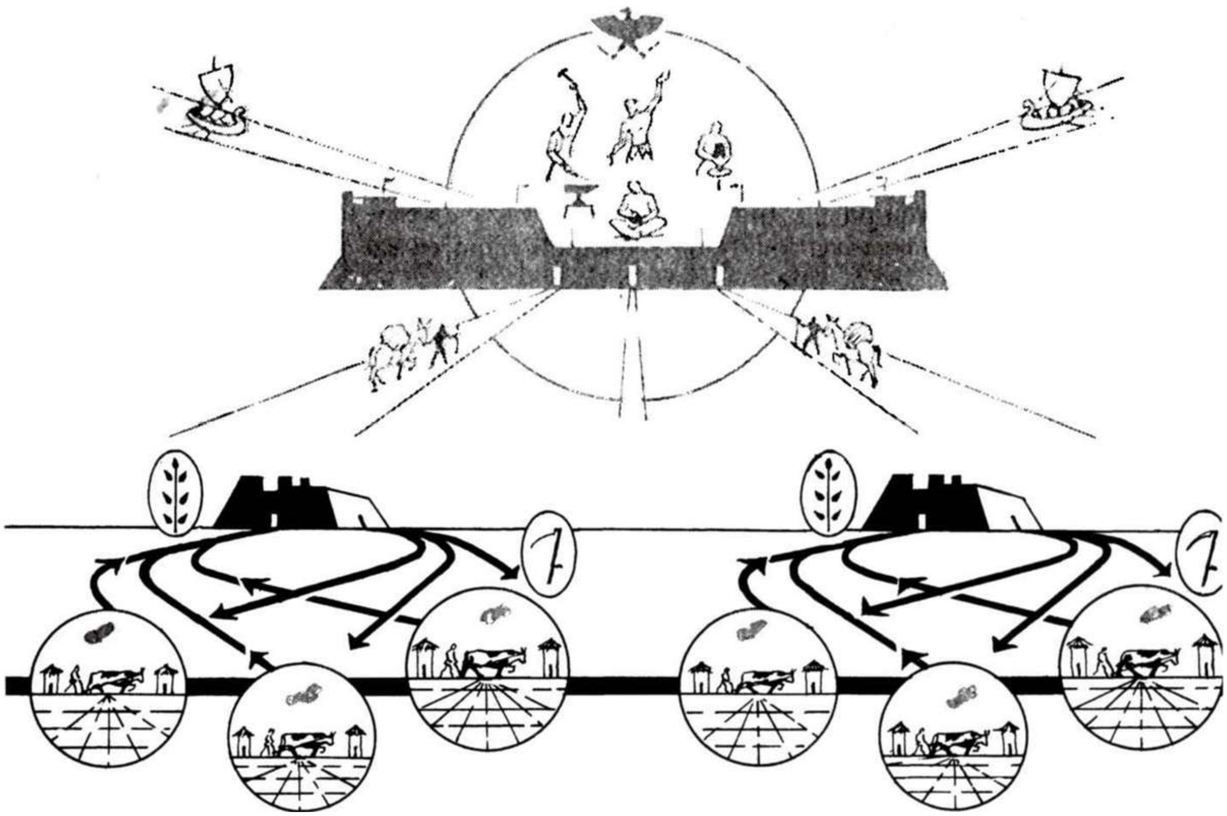
[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]2000[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]



* * *

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Carchemish [illegible] Susa [illegible] Ecbatana [illegible] Pasargadae [illegible] Persepolis [illegible] Sardis [illegible] 900 [illegible]

[illegible] 1000 [illegible] Sidon [illegible] Britain [illegible][23][illegible]

[illegible]1465—[illegible]
1165[illegible][24][illegible]Thebes[illegible]
[illegible]Naucratis[illegible]

[illegible][25][illegible]
[illegible][26][illegible][27]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]500[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][28][illegible]

[illegible][29]

[illegible][30][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Babylonian Ecclesiastes[illegible][31][illegible]

[illegible]Ashurbanipal[illegible]668—[illegible]626[illegible]Nabonidus[illegible]555—[illegible]539[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[32]

Amenhotep IV 1380—
1362 —— Aton [33] —— Amon [34]

—— [35]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□maat□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□

□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□
□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□





□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□Tutankhamen□□□□1362—□1349□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□

1380—□1362□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□80□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□76□□□□□□□□□□□

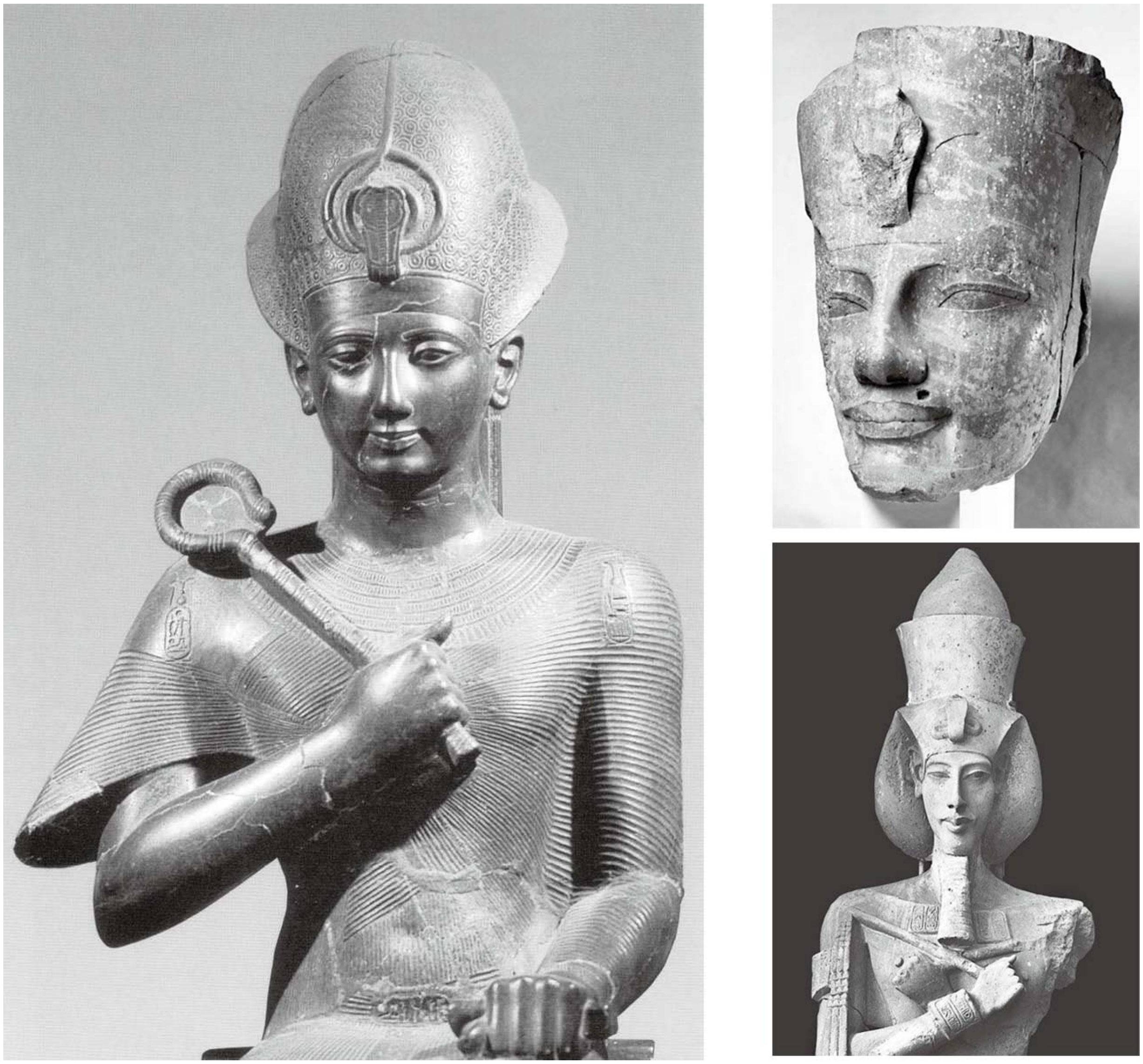
□□

□□□□□

“[illegible]”[illegible]*Hymn to Aton*[illegible][36]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][37]

[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]1417—[illegible]1379[illegible][illegible]1380—[illegible]1362[illegible]RamesesⅡ[illegible]1290—[illegible]1223[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible][38][illegible]Haremhab[illegible]1349[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1290—[illegible]1223[illegible]

[illegible]1165[illegible]

[illegible][39][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]1200[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible][40][illegible][41]

[illegible][42]

[illegible][43][illegible]Ugarit[illegible][44]

[illegible]14[illegible]30[illegible][45]

[illegible]

[illegible]10[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible][46][illegible][47][illegible]1300

[illegible][48]

[illegible]1000[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Amos[illegible]Jeremiah[illegible]Isaiah[illegible]

* * *

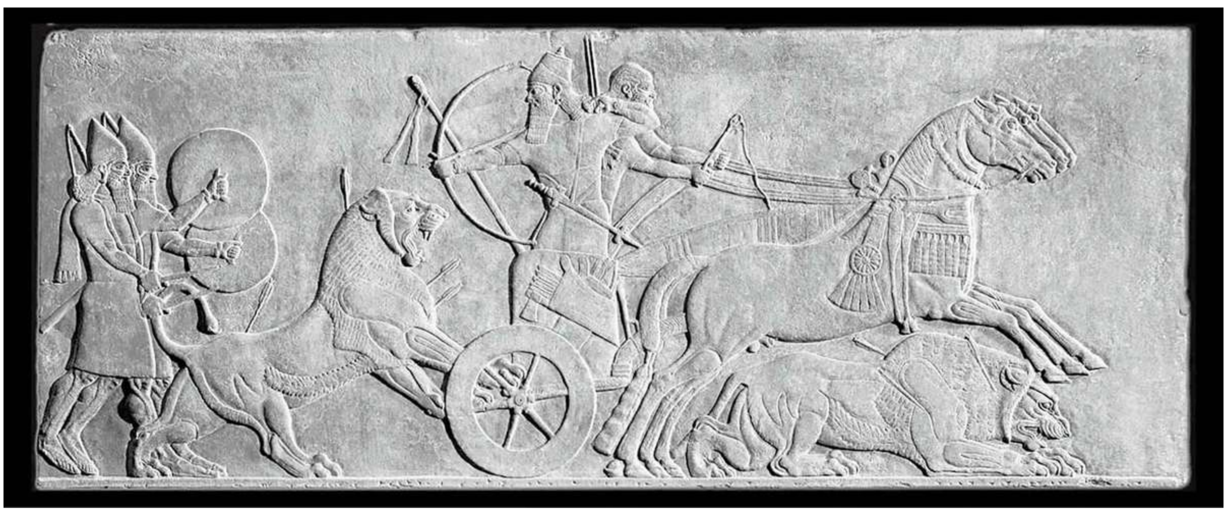
[illegible]13[illegible]11[illegible]

[illegible]13[illegible]

[49]

[50] [51]

Nebuchadnezzar 604— 562 [52]





[illegible]

[illegible]Milton[illegible]Satan[illegible]
[illegible]——[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

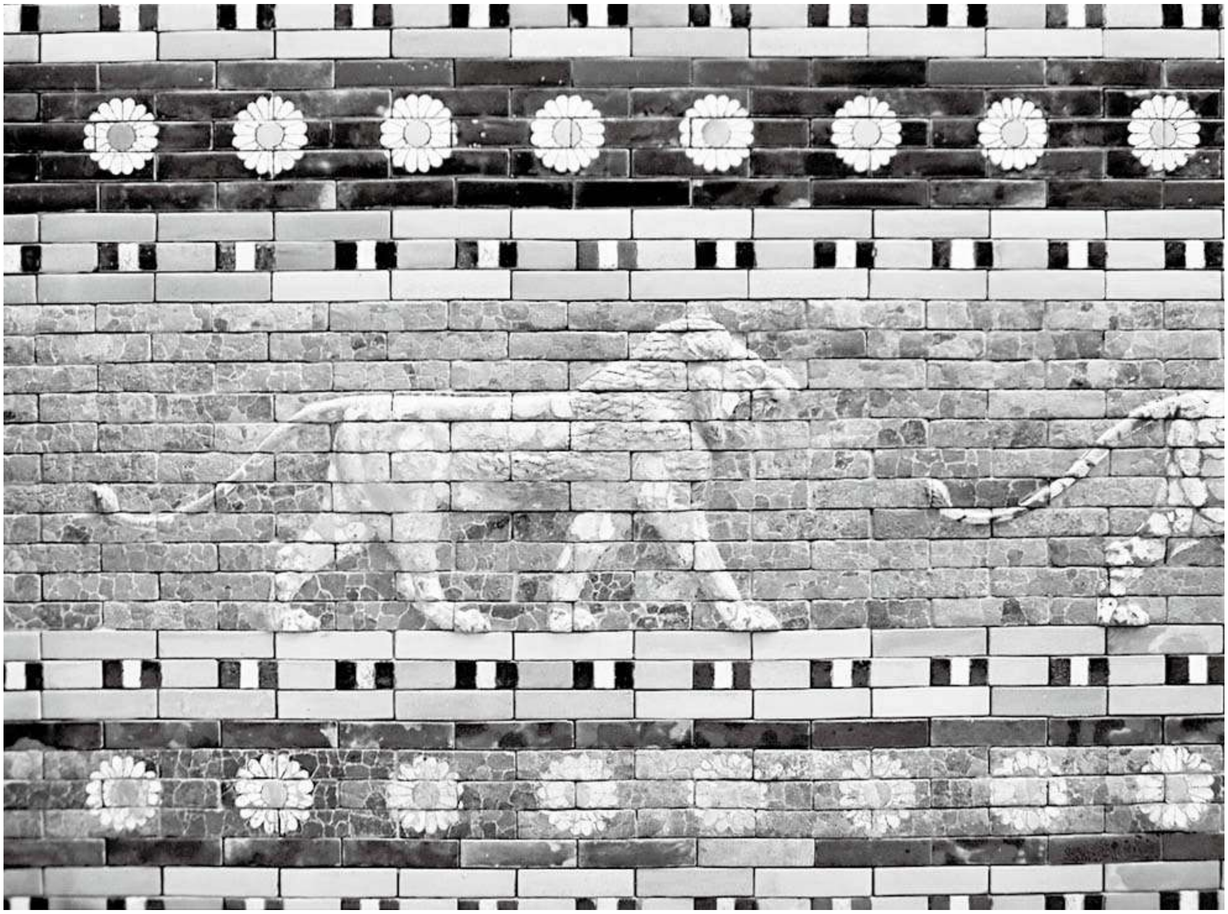
[illegible]Achaemenids[illegible]550—[illegible]330[illegible]Aramaic[illegible]12[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]*Avesta*[illegible]4—6[illegible]

[illegible]*Gathas*[illegible]6[illegible][55][illegible][56]



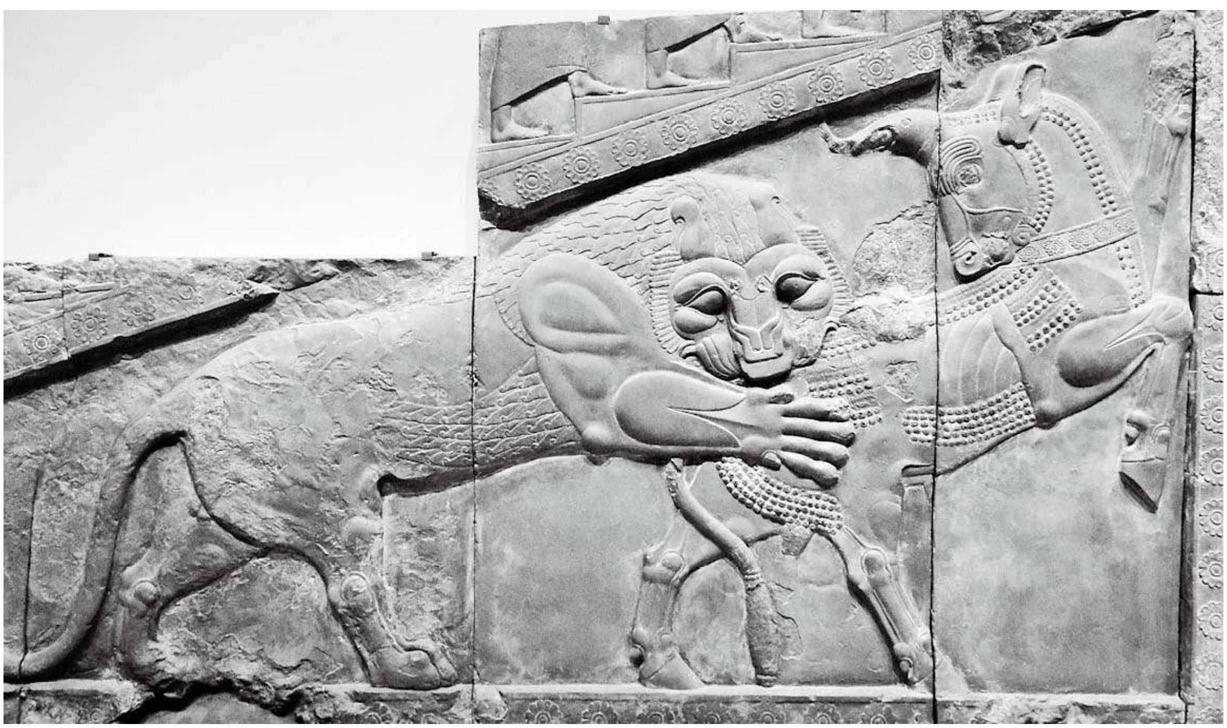


[illegible]

[illegible]（Orpheus[illegible][57][illegible]

[illegible][58][illegible][59]

[illegible]







[illegible]

[illegible]155[illegible]

[illegible] 69 [illegible] · [illegible] · [illegible]

[illegible] · [illegible]

> [illegible] …… [illegible]
> [illegible] …… [illegible][62]

[illegible] · [illegible] —— [illegible] · [illegible]

[illegible][63] [illegible][64] [illegible] · [illegible][65]

[illegible] · [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][66][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible][67]

[illegible]·[illegible]（Artaxerxes Ⅱ[illegible]404—[illegible]359[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible][68][illegible]Mithra[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Anahita[illegible]

[illegible][69]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]

[illegible]Pharisaic[illegible]——[illegible][70]

[illegible]

* * *

[illegible]1950[illegible][71][illegible]Harran[illegible][72]

[illegible]13[illegible]Moses[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Sinai[illegible]Yahweh[illegible]——[illegible]*The Ten Commandments*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][73]

[illegible][74]

[illegible]11[illegible]Baals[illegible]

[illegible][75][illegible][76][illegible]

[illegible][77][illegible]——[illegible]Joshua[illegible][78][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][79][illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]750[illegible]Hosea[illegible]the first Isaiah[illegible]

[illegible]*the Book of Daniel*[illegible]150[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]721[illegible]Josiah[illegible]638—[illegible]609[illegible]*The Book of Deuteronomy*[illegible][80]

[illegible]586[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]Ezekiel[illegible]the second Isaiah[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][81]

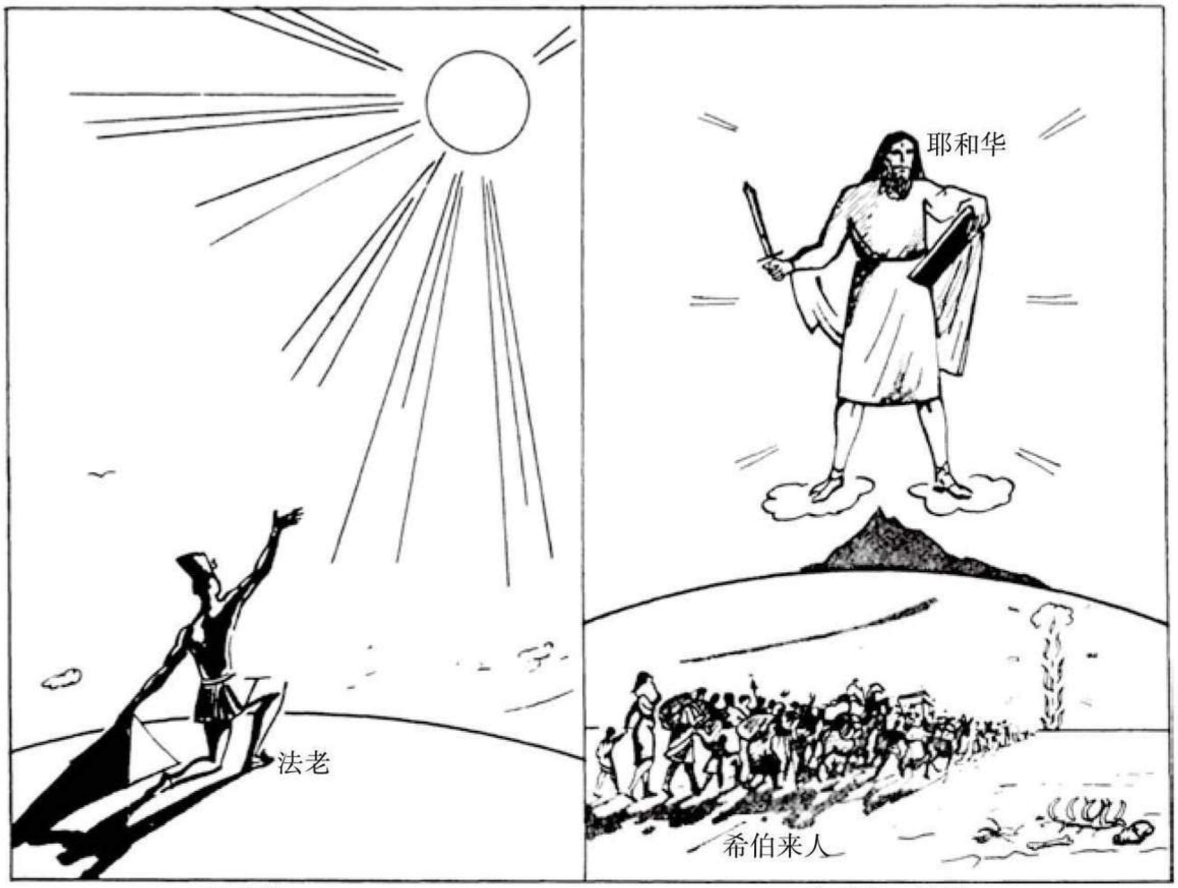
[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

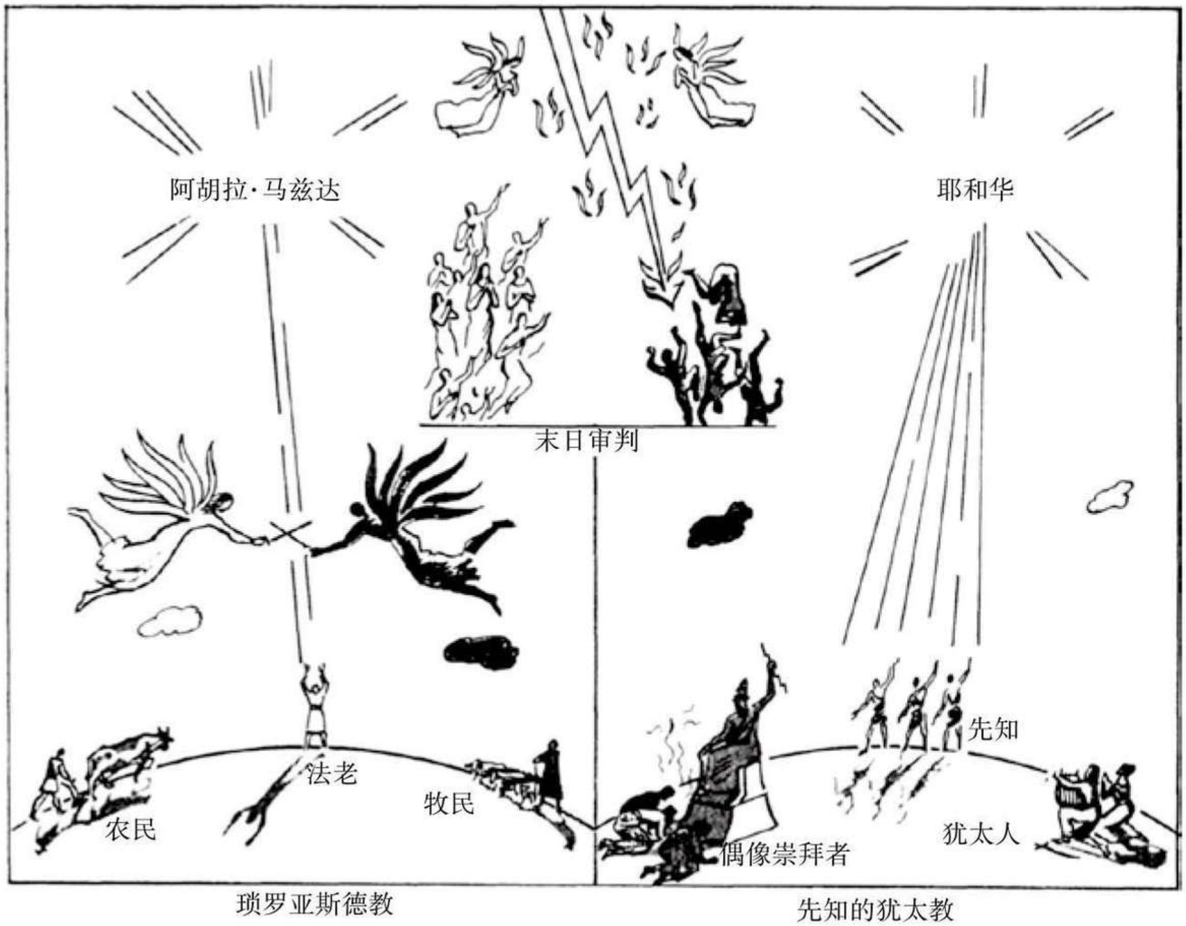
[illegible]Nehemiah[illegible]444[illegible]Ezra[illegible]397[illegible]Messiah[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

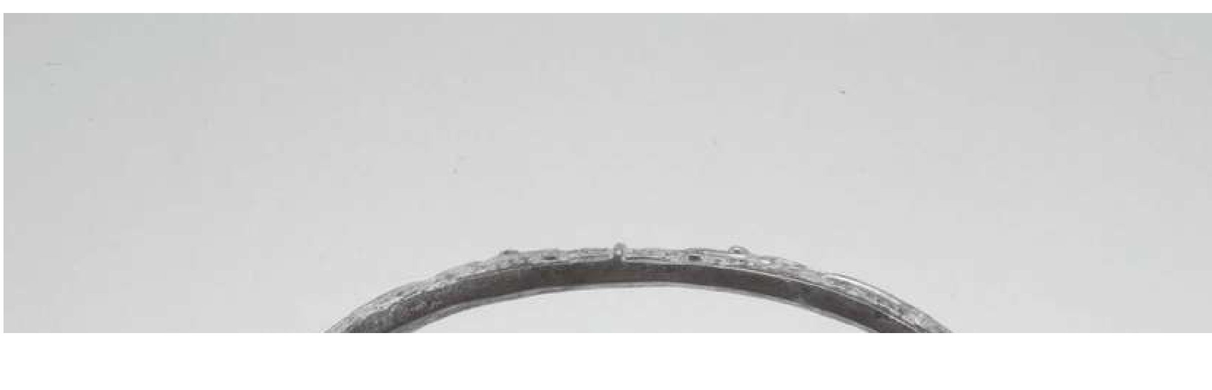


阿吞教　　　　摩西的一神教



阿胡拉·马兹达
末日审判
耶和华
法老
农民
牧民
先知
偶像崇拜者
犹太人
琐罗亚斯德教
先知的犹太教

[82]





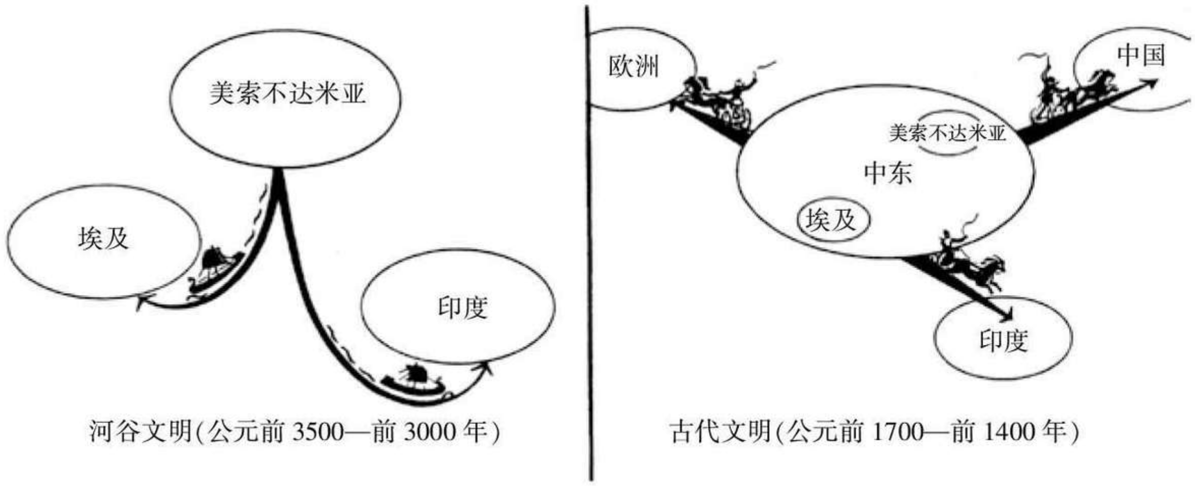
500

[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]500[illegible]



美索不达米亚
埃及
印度
河谷文明(公元前3500—前3000年)
欧洲
中国
美索不达米亚
中东
埃及
印度
古代文明(公元前1700—前1400年)

[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]*Vedas*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]600[illegible][1][illegible][2][illegible][3][illegible]

[illegible]*Mahabharata*[illegible][4][illegible][5]

[illegible]6[illegible][6][illegible]6[illegible]

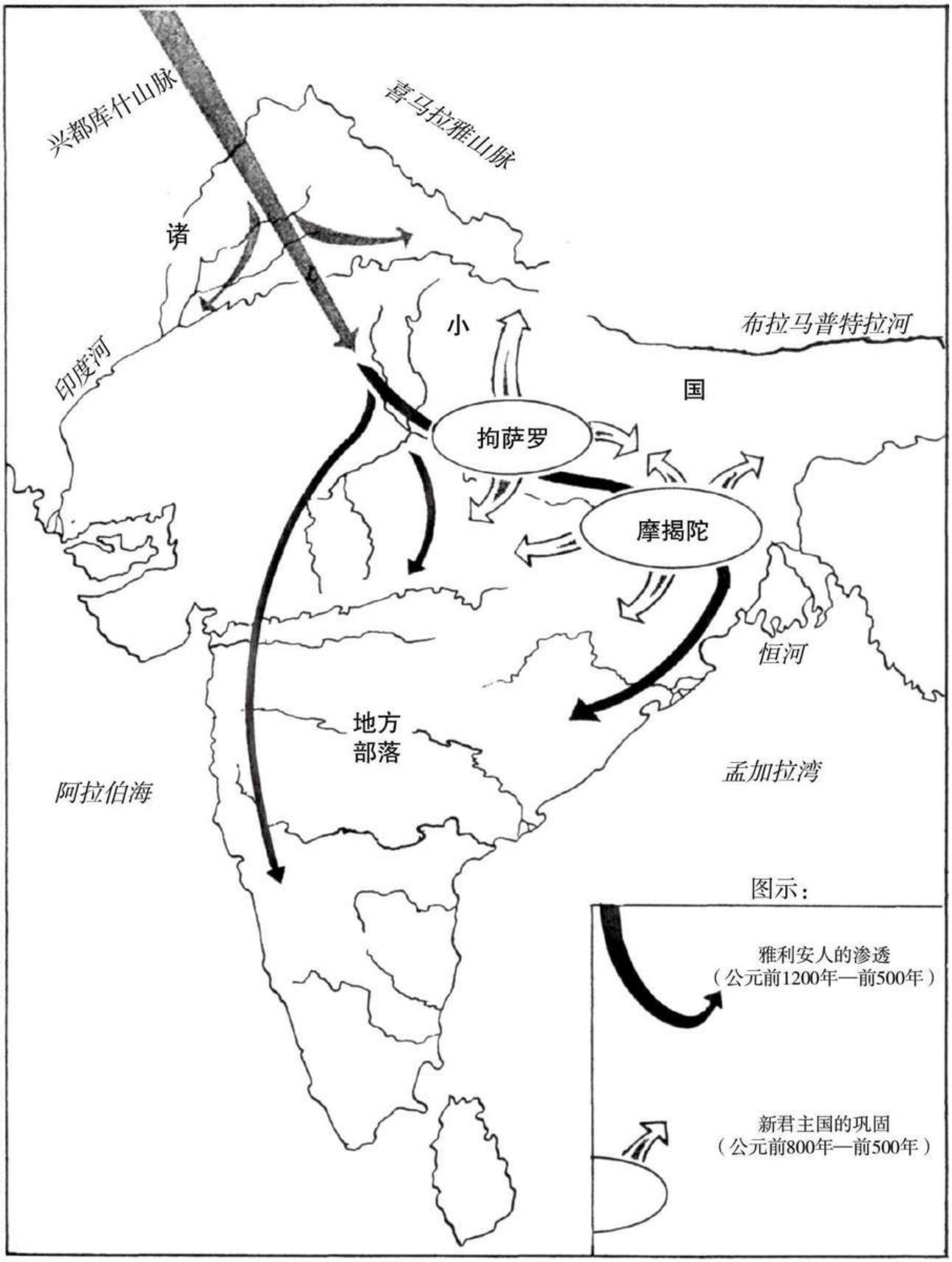
[illegible] 8 [illegible] 6 [illegible][7]

[illegible] 800 [illegible][8]200 [illegible]

[illegible] 7 [illegible] 6 [illegible] Kosala [illegible] Magadha [illegible] 6 [illegible][9]

[illegible][10]

[illegible]800[illegible]6[illegible][11]



兴都库什山脉
喜马拉雅山脉
诸
小
国
布拉马普特拉河
印度河
拘萨罗
摩揭陀
恒河
地方
部落
孟加拉湾
阿拉伯海
图示：
雅利安人的渗透
（公元前1200年—前500年）
新君主国的巩固
（公元前800年—前500年）

[12] [13]

[14]

[15]

[16]

Brahmanas Kshatriyas Vaisyas Sudras

[illegible][17][illegible][18]

[illegible][19][illegible]

[illegible][20][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible][21][illegible]700—[illegible]500[illegible]500[illegible][22]

* * *

20

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][23]

[illegible]485[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]soma[illegible]ghee[illegible]

[illegible][24]

[illegible][25][illegible]Prajapati[illegible]

——[illegible][26]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][27]

[illegible]6[illegible]*Upanishads*[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Brahman[illegible]Atman[illegible]Karma[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][28][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][29]

[illegible]

[illegible]

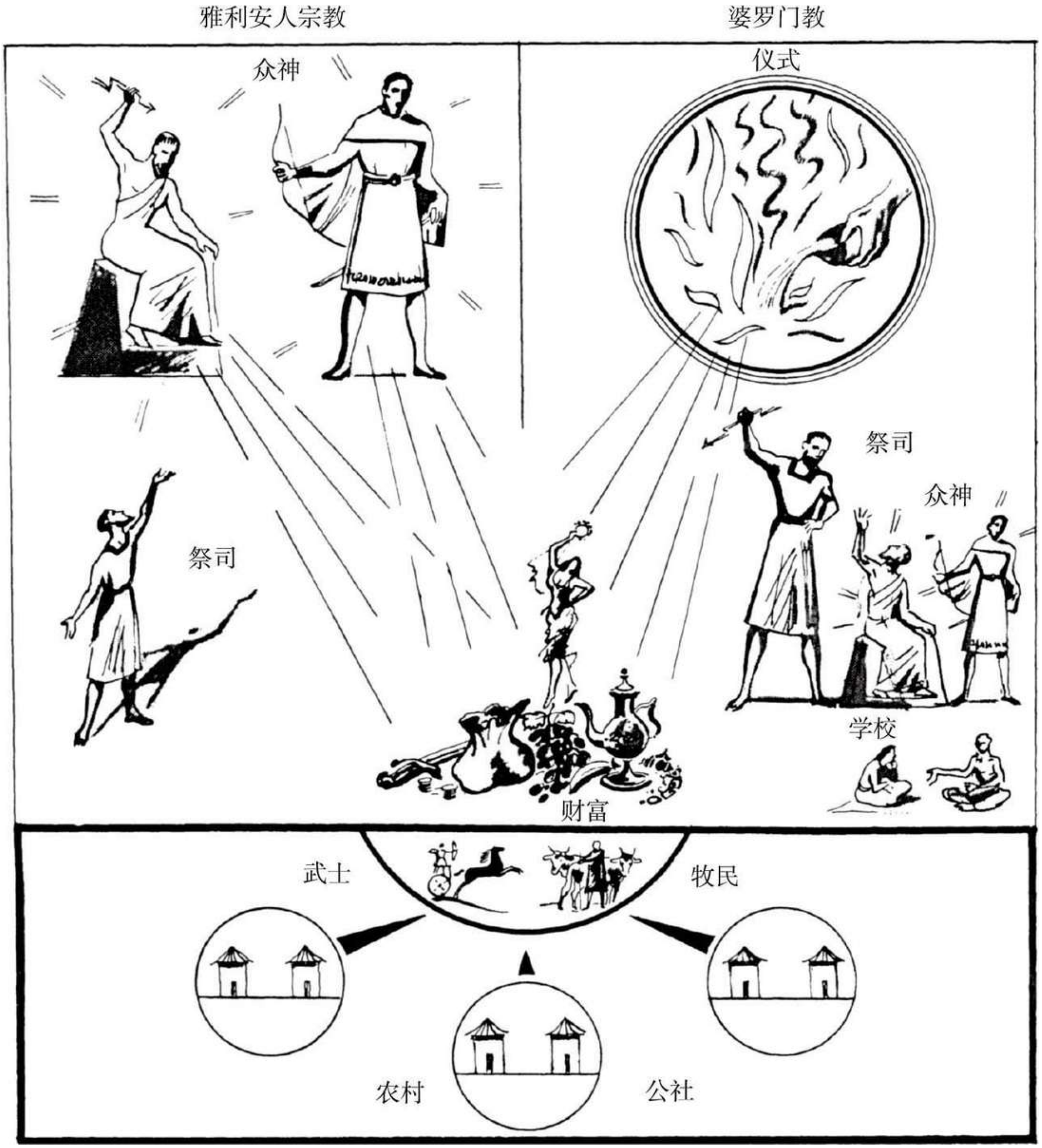
[illegible]7[illegible]6[illegible][30][illegible][31]

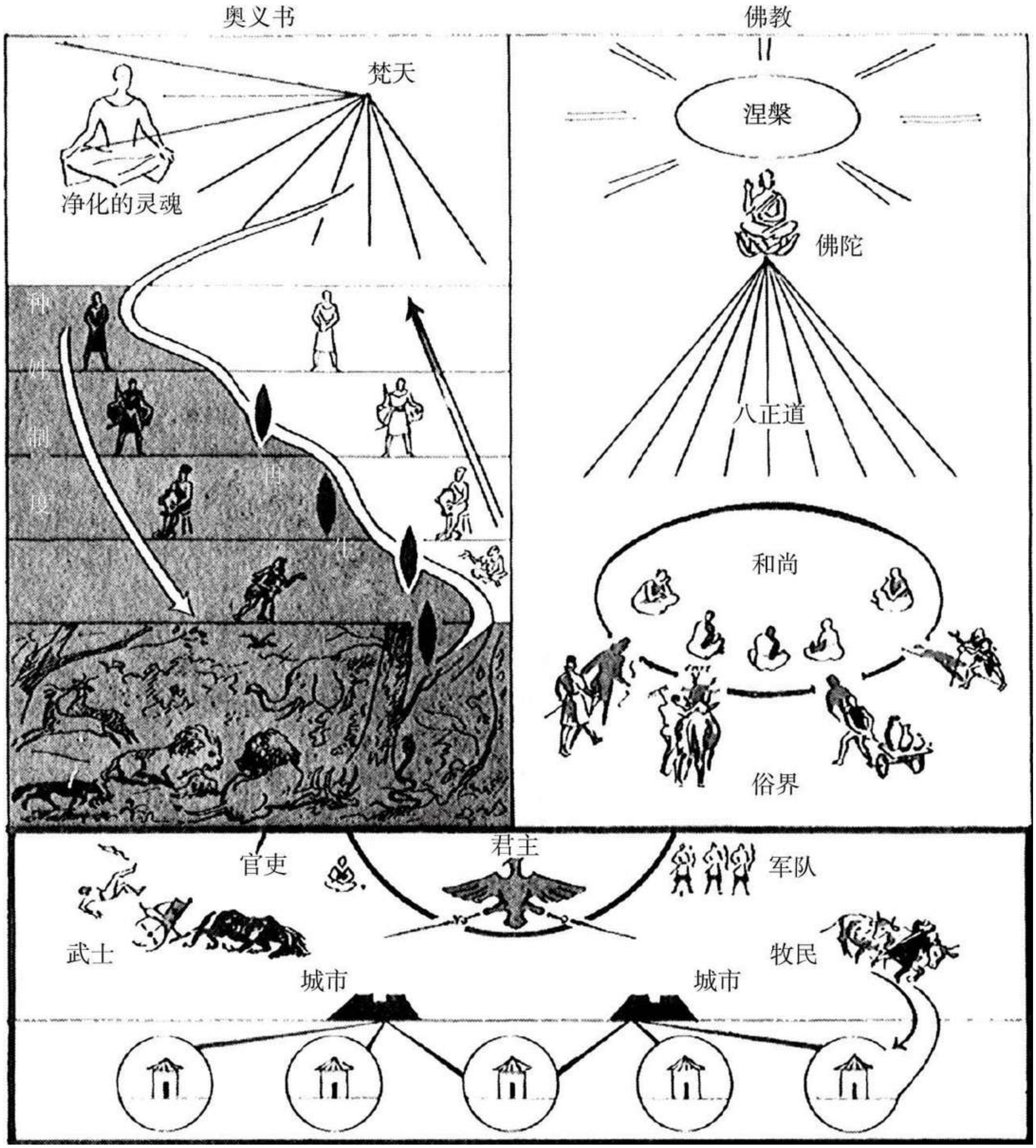
[illegible] 6 [illegible]

[illegible] 6 [illegible] Mahavira [illegible]·[illegible] 500 [illegible][32] [illegible]

[illegible] 200 [illegible]

[illegible] 6 [illegible]“[illegible]”[33] [illegible]


雅利安人宗教
婆罗门教
众神
仪式
祭司
祭司
众神
学校
财富
武士
牧民
农村
公社


奥义书
佛教
梵天
净化的灵魂
涅槃
佛陀
八正道
种姓制度
再生
和尚
俗界
官吏
君主
军队
武士
牧民
城市
城市

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][34][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][35][illegible]

[36]

[37]

[38]

[39]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]

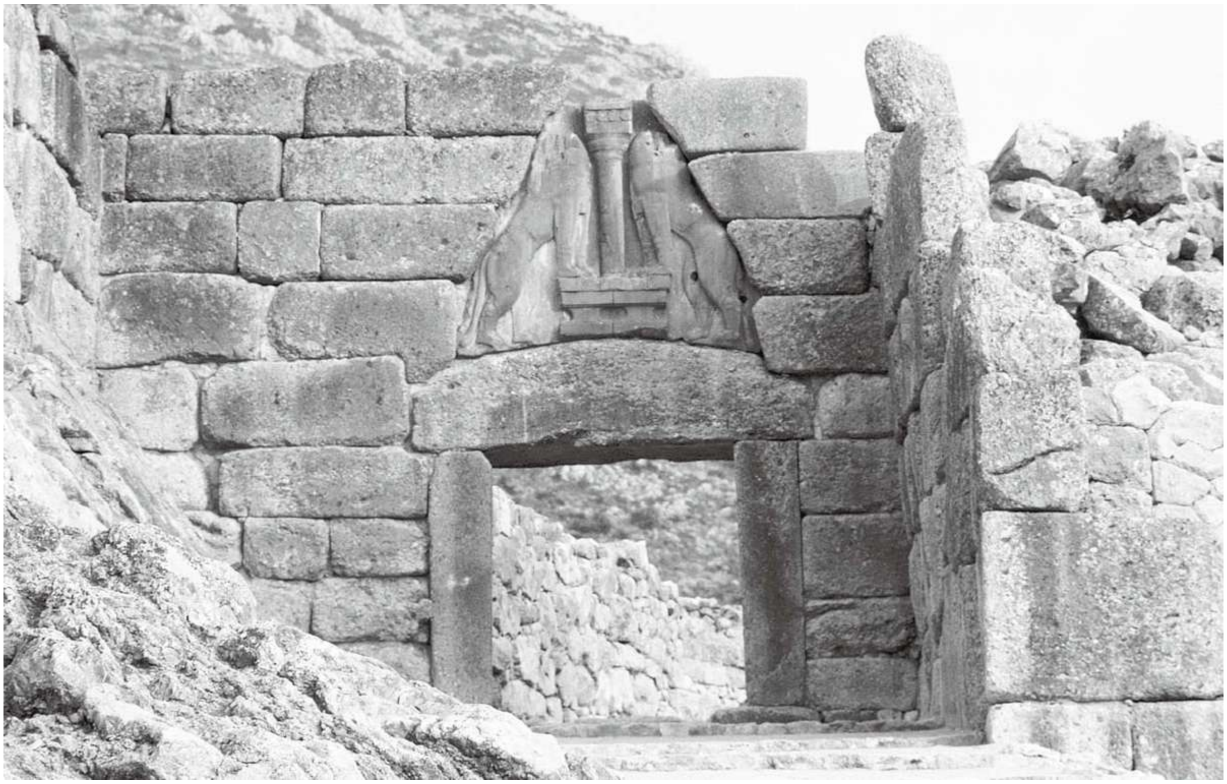
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible] 5 [illegible] 5 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 2000 [illegible][40] [illegible]

[illegible] 1600 [illegible] — [illegible][41]



[illegible]

[illegible]Agamemnon[illegible]Argos[illegible]Gulf of Corinth[illegible]69[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][42][illegible]

[illegible]Pelops[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible][43]

[illegible][44][illegible]

[illegible]14[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1400[illegible]13[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][45][illegible]Dardanelles[illegible]1184[illegible]

[illegible][46]

12

1200[47]10Attica“”

—[48]

[49][50]

[illegible]

[illegible][51][illegible]


色雷斯
马其顿
塞萨洛尼基
普罗庞提斯
阿陀斯山
伊庇鲁斯
奥林帕斯山
特洛伊
爱琴海
塞萨利
爱奥利斯
莱斯博斯岛
优卑亚
塞莫皮莱
德尔斐
卡尔基斯
希俄斯岛
普拉提亚
厄瑞特里亚
爱奥尼亚
厄琉西斯
亚该亚
科林斯
雅典
萨摩斯
奥林匹克
迈锡尼
阿戈斯
伯罗奔尼撒半岛
提洛岛
米利都
麦西尼亚
皮洛斯
斯巴达
拉科尼亚
爱奥尼亚海
米洛斯
罗得岛
克里特
克诺索斯

[52]

[illegible]

[illegible]10—[illegible]6[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][53]

[illegible]7[illegible][54][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]7[illegible]6[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][55][illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible][56][illegible]





[illegible]7[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible]7[illegible][57]

[illegible]

[illegible]7[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]Lycurgan[illegible]7[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Homoroi[illegible]

[illegible]Solon[illegible][58]

[illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]750[illegible]550[illegible]Carthaginian[illegible]Etruscan[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]560[illegible]Peisistratus[illegible]

[illegible]

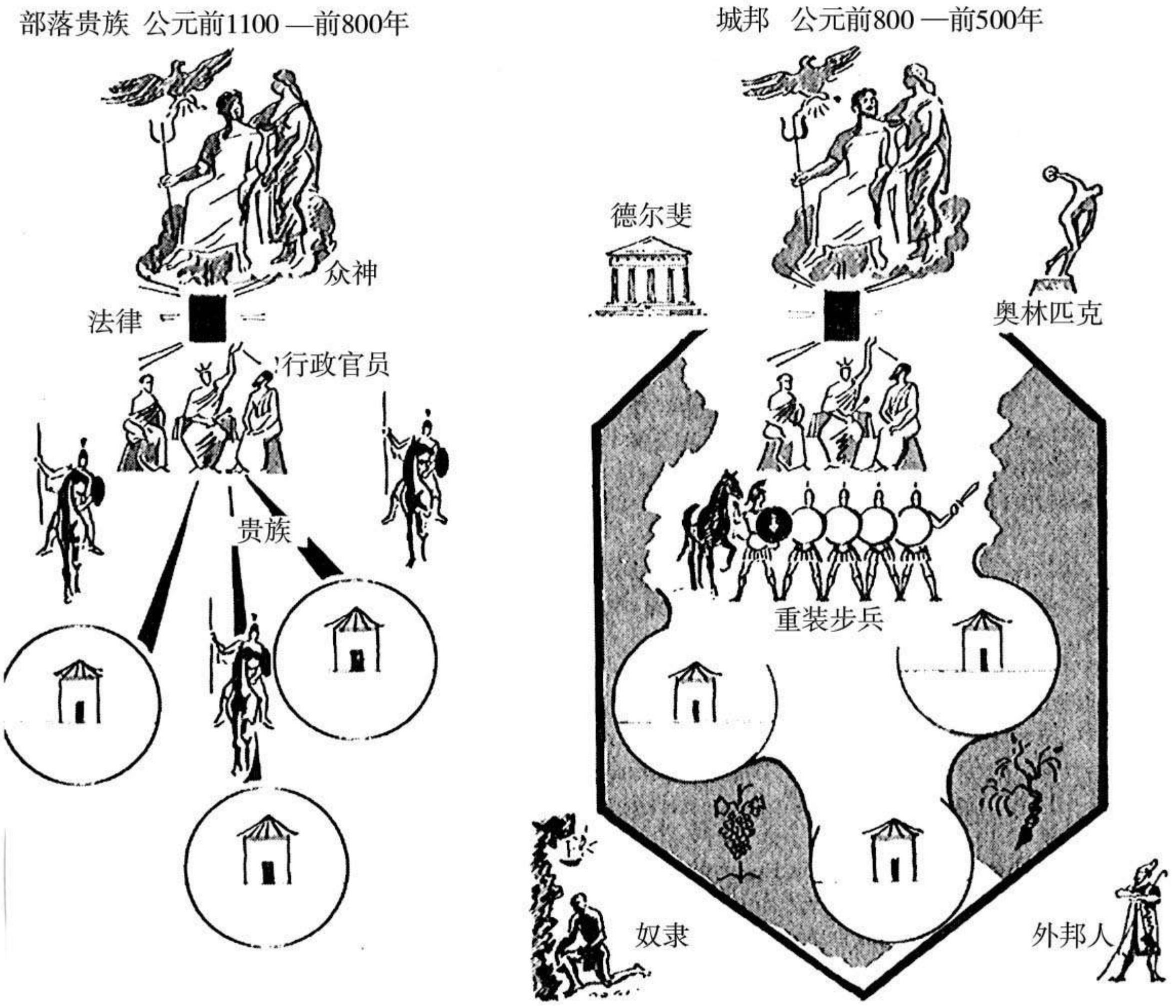
[illegible]

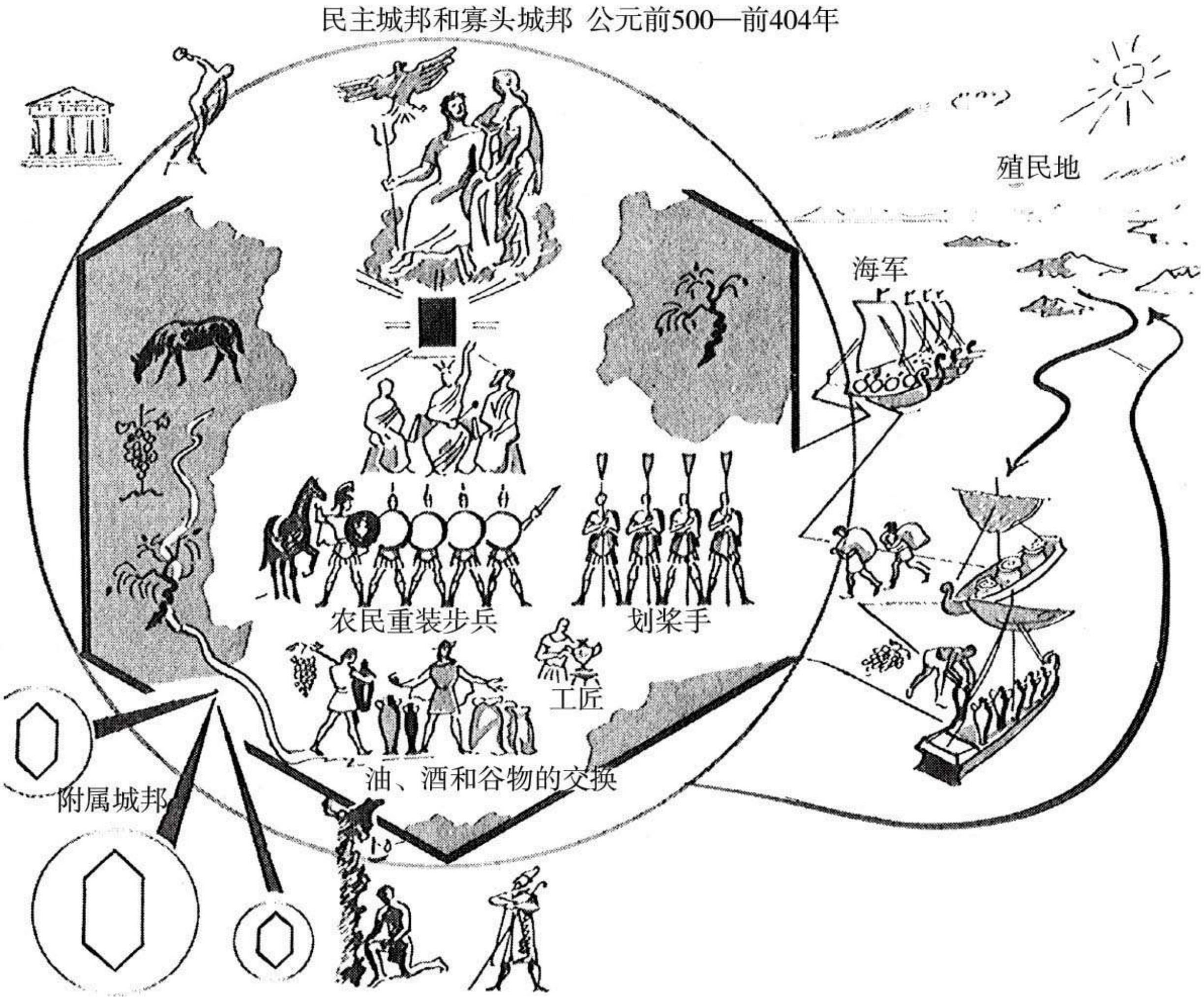
[illegible]

[illegible] 7[illegible]—[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible] 6 [illegible]

[illegible] 510 [illegible] 483 [illegible]
[illegible] Themistocles [illegible] 5 [illegible]


部落贵族 公元前1100—前800年
众神
法律
行政官员
贵族
城邦 公元前800—前500年
德尔斐
奥林匹克
重装步兵
奴隶
外邦人


民主城邦和寡头城邦 公元前500—前404年
殖民地
海军
农民重装步兵
划桨手
工匠
油、酒和谷物的交换
附属城邦

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible][59][illegible]6[illegible]—[illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

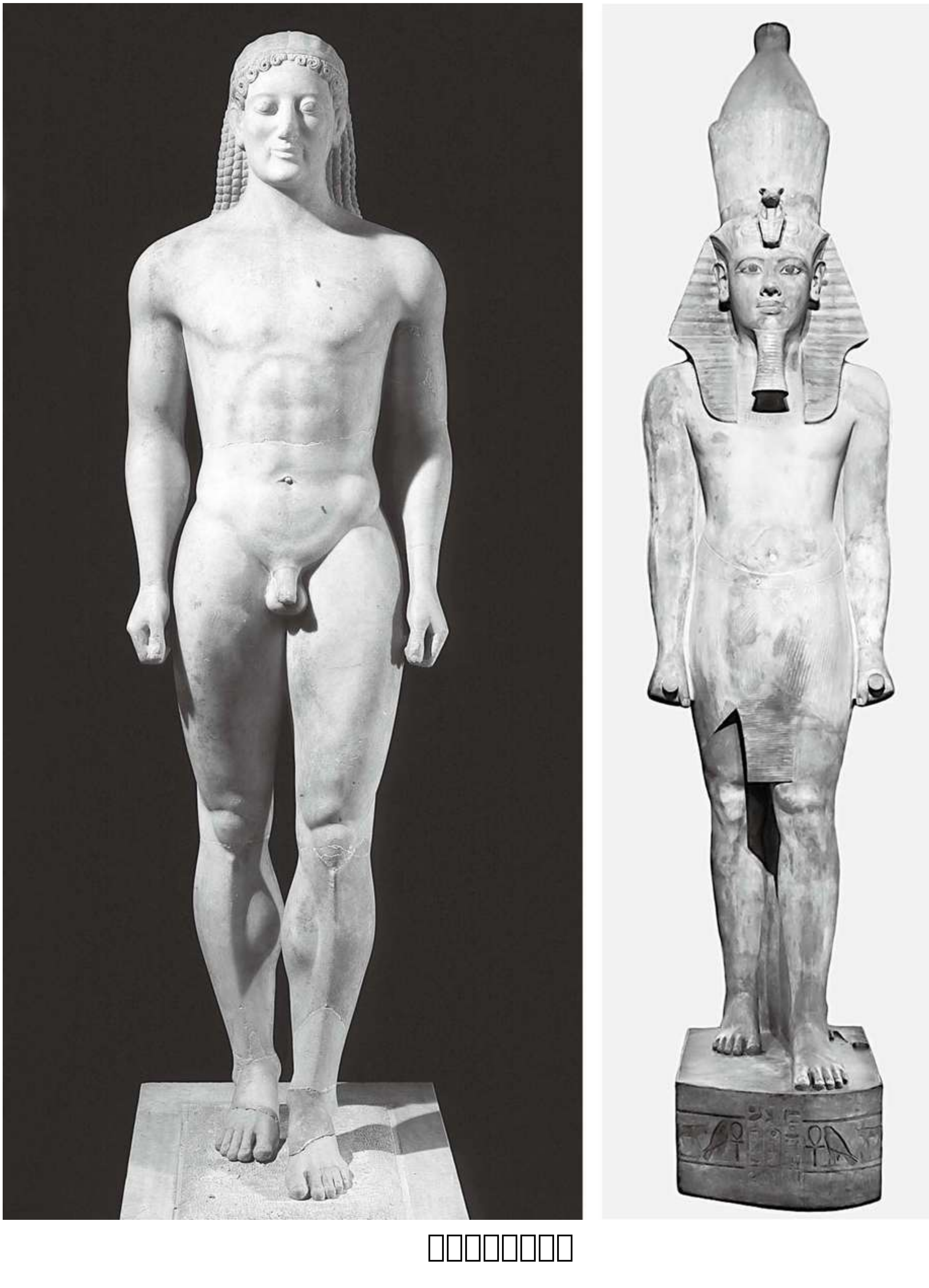
[60] “

” Hesiod

Dionysus

8 7 Eleusis

Great Mother



[illegible]1362—[illegible]1349[illegible]1341—[illegible]1323[illegible]——[illegible]1000[illegible]590[illegible]

[illegible][61][illegible]6[illegible][62][illegible]8[illegible]—[illegible]7[illegible]

[illegible]

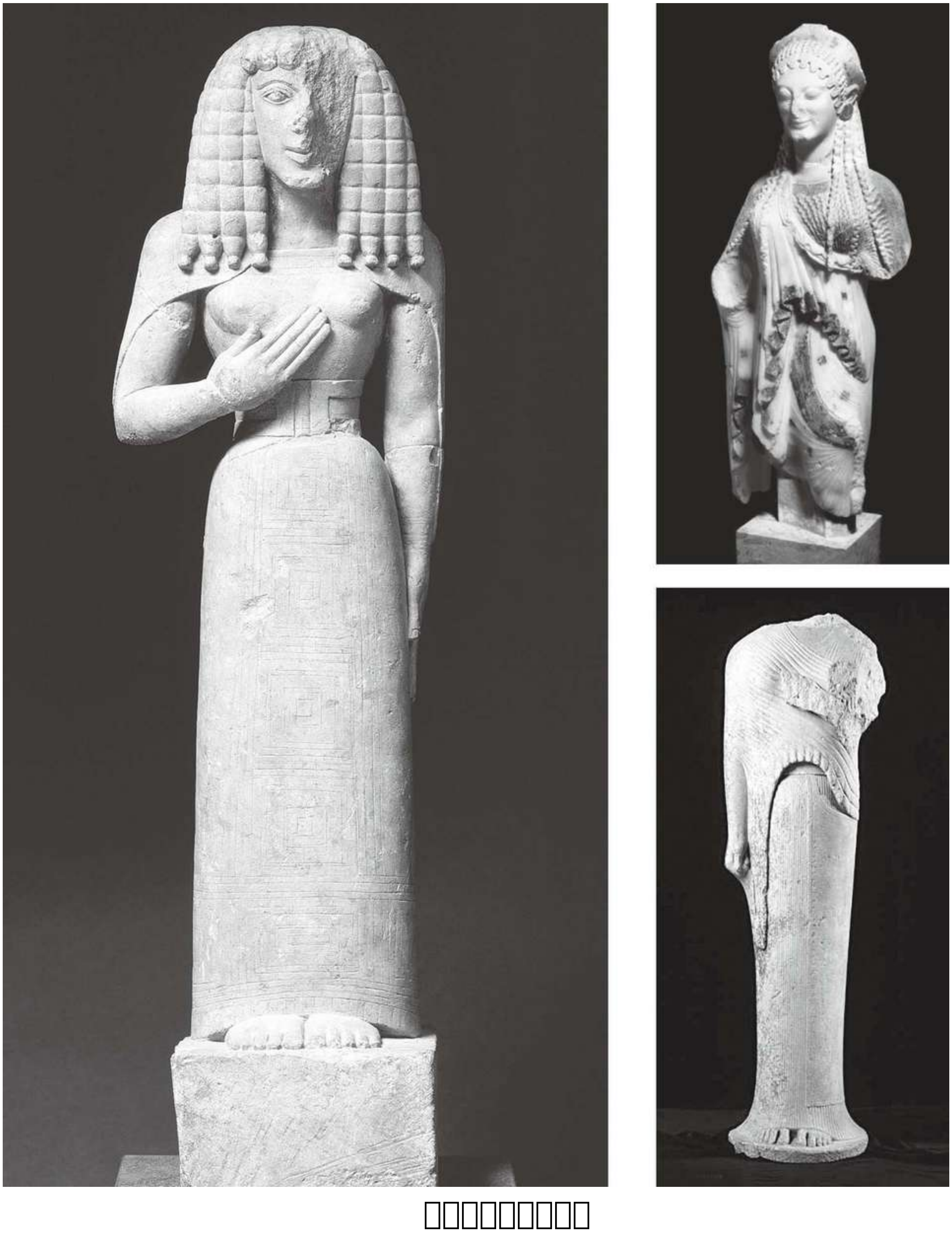
[illegible]

[illegible][63][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]6

[illegible]



[illegible]7[illegible]Samos[illegible]Hera[illegible]575[illegible]6[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][64][illegible]

[illegible][65]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Tyrtaeus[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]Hecataeus[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Xenophanes[illegible]Heraclitus[illegible]

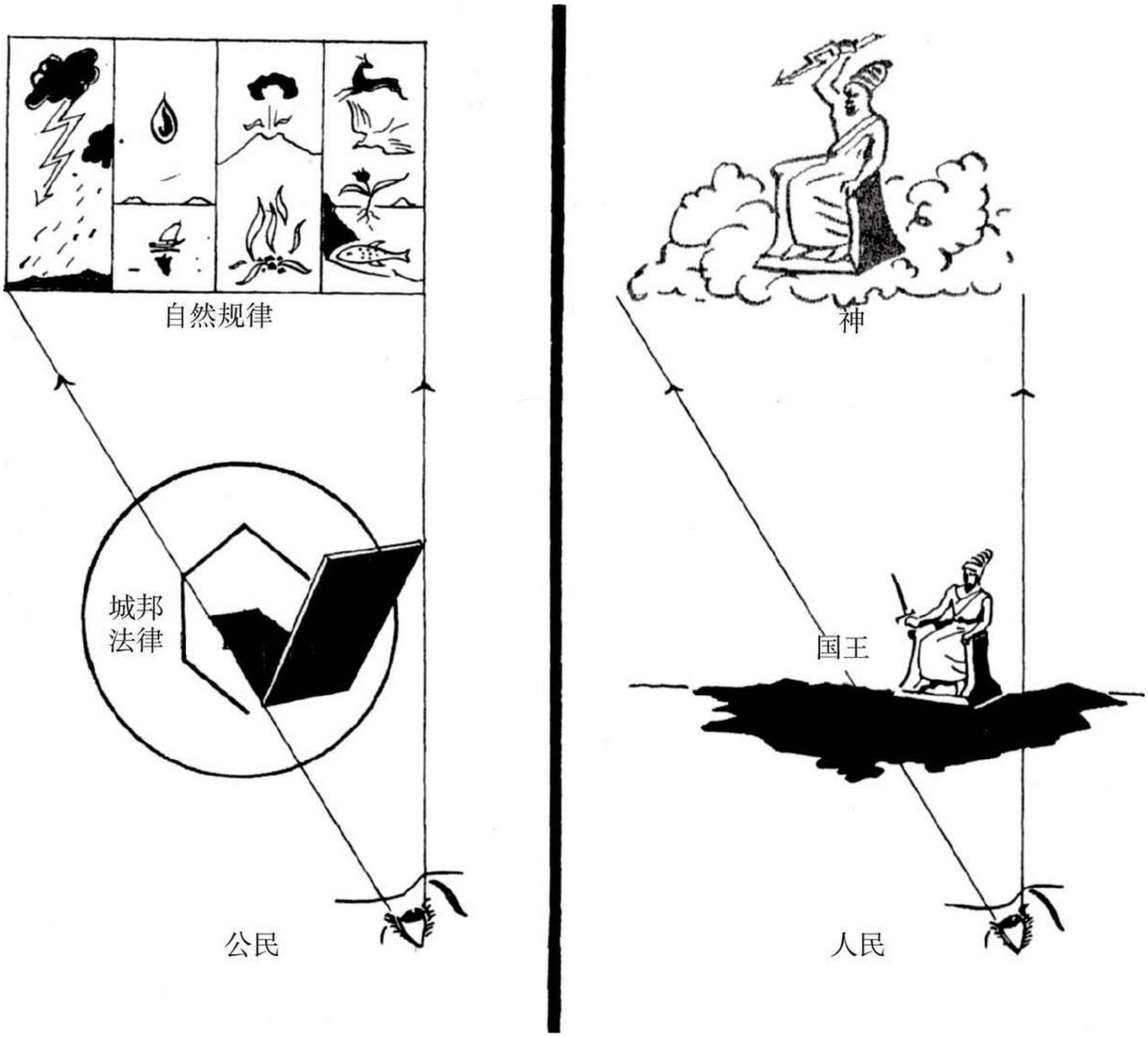
[illegible]Thales[illegible]585[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible]Anaximander[illegible]Anaximenes[illegible][66][illegible][67]

[illegible][68]

[illegible]


自然规律
城邦
法律
公民
神
国王
人民

[illegible][69][illegible][70]

[illegible]Pythagoras[illegible]Samos[illegible]Croton[illegible]525[illegible][71]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]—[illegible]Eleatic[illegible]Empedocles[illegible]

* * *

[illegible]500[illegible]5[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]1700[illegible]

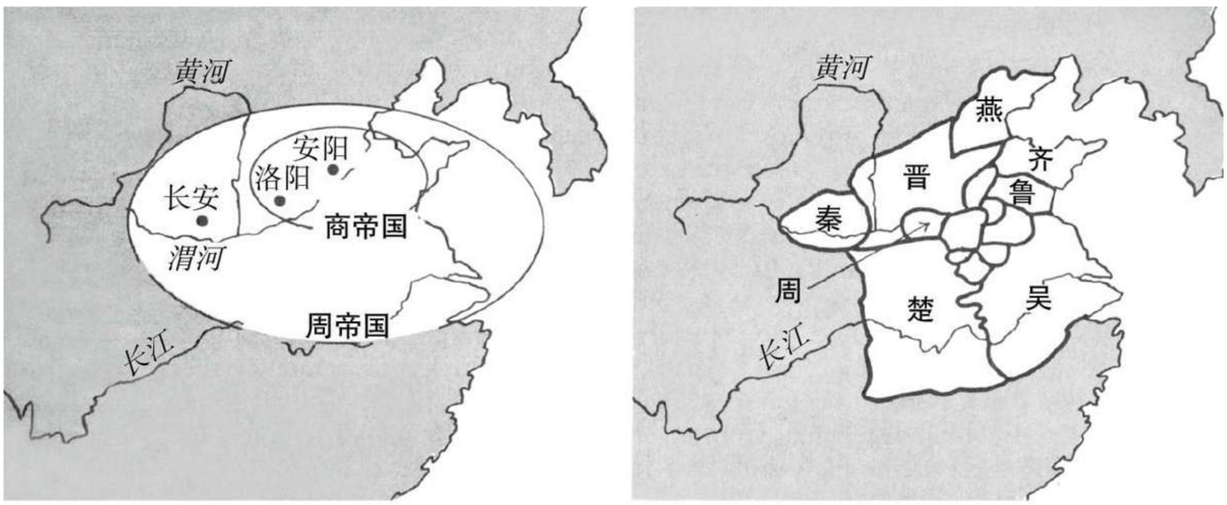
[illegible]6500[illegible]2000[illegible][72]

[illegible]3000[illegible]4[illegible][73][illegible][74][illegible]

[illegible][75]

[illegible]1766—[illegible]1122[illegible]1523—[illegible]1028[illegible]

[illegible]1300—[illegible]1000[illegible][76]



商周帝国　　　　战国时期

[illegible]1500—[illegible]221[illegible]

[illegible][77]

[illegible][78][illegible]

[79]

[80]

——

[81]

[82]

[83]



[illegible]

*　*　*

[illegible]2000[illegible]1000[illegible][84][illegible]256[illegible]200[illegible]771[illegible][85][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]

□*Book of Poetry*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□305□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[86]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□



□□□□



□□□□



[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][87]

[illegible]771[illegible]

[illegible]550[illegible][88]

[illegible]

[illegible]1911[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][89][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

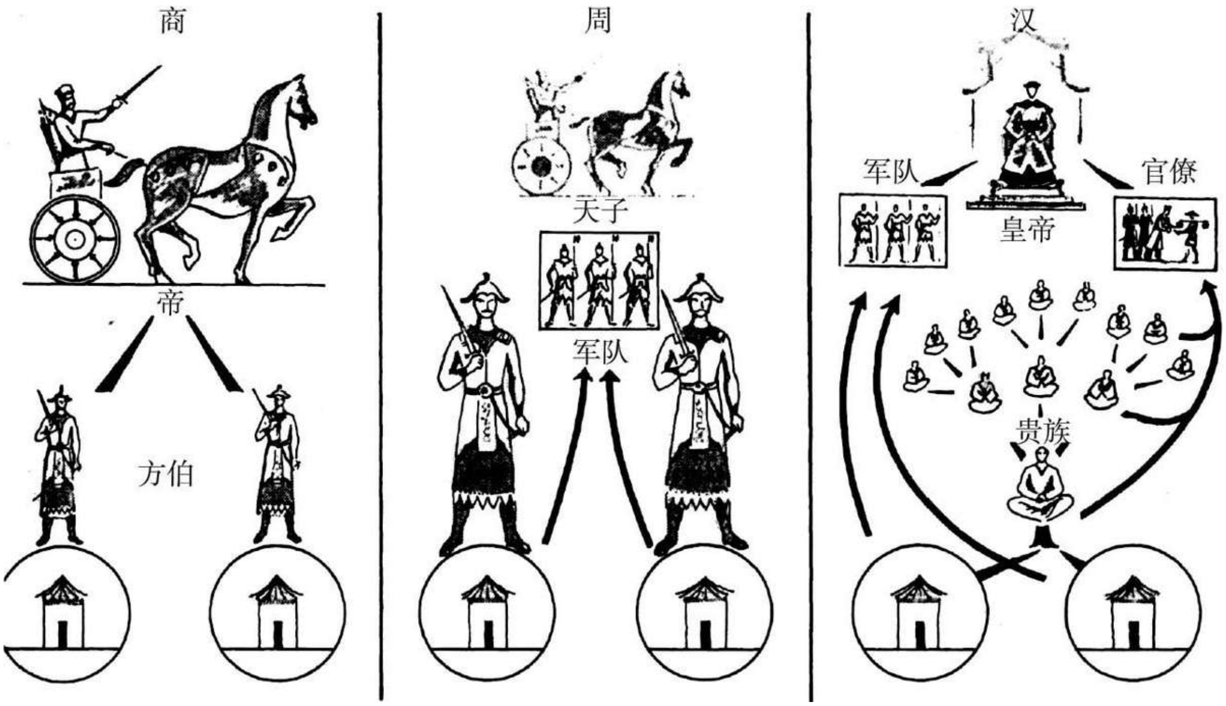
[illegible]771[illegible]

[illegible][90][illegible][91][illegible]

[illegible][92][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]10[illegible][93]



[illegible]1500—[illegible]220[illegible]

[illegible]771[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]8[illegible]—[illegible]7[illegible]code of chivalry[illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible][94][illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]551—[illegible]479[illegible][95]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][96][illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][97][illegible]——[illegible][98][illegible]“[illegible]”[99][illegible][100][illegible][101]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][102]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][103]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][104][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][105][illegible]

[illegible]479[illegible]202—[illegible]9[illegible][106][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]2000[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]880—[illegible]550[illegible]

[illegible][107] [illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]1[illegible]Abyssinia[illegible]2[illegible]3[illegible]4[illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible][108][illegible]500[illegible]2[illegible][109][illegible][110]

[illegible]18[illegible]1000[illegible]9[illegible]—[illegible]8[illegible]



[illegible][111][illegible]900[illegible]——[illegible][112]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][113]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible][114][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible][115][illegible]700[illegible]612[illegible][116]

[illegible]530[illegible]512[illegible][117]

[illegible]6[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][118]

[illegible][119]

[illegible][120][illegible]400[illegible]4[illegible][121]

[illegible]3[illegible]221[illegible][122]

[illegible]4[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][123]

[illegible]8[illegible]771[illegible][124]

[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible][125][illegible][126]

[illegible]1000[illegible]500[illegible][127][illegible]14[illegible]Azores Islands[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible][128]

[illegible][129]



a



b



c



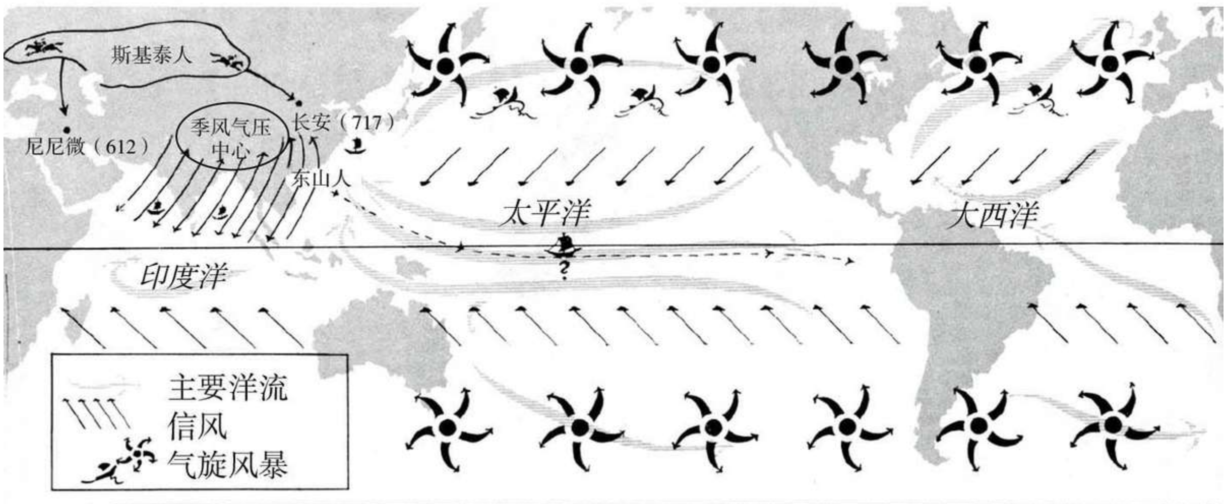
d



e



f



[130]

[illegible]Andean[illegible]Mexican[illegible]

[illegible][131]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]2[illegible]Shakas[illegible]4[illegible]Far West[illegible]

[illegible]512[illegible]378[illegible]Adrianople[illegible]7[illegible]—[illegible]4[illegible][132]

[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible][133]

[illegible]

[illegible][134]

[illegible]7[illegible]Don River[illegible][135][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]13[illegible]18[illegible][136][illegible]2500[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]500[illegible]500[illegible]2000[illegible]500[illegible]—[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]500—[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible] 500 [illegible]

[illegible] 5 [illegible]

[illegible] 80 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]632[illegible]1500[illegible]Christendom[illegible]Hinduism[illegible]

[illegible]500—[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]600—1000[illegible]

[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]Attila[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]Turkish[illegible]

[illegible]500—[illegible]1500[illegible]

* * *

[illegible]

[illegible]7[illegible]15[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]

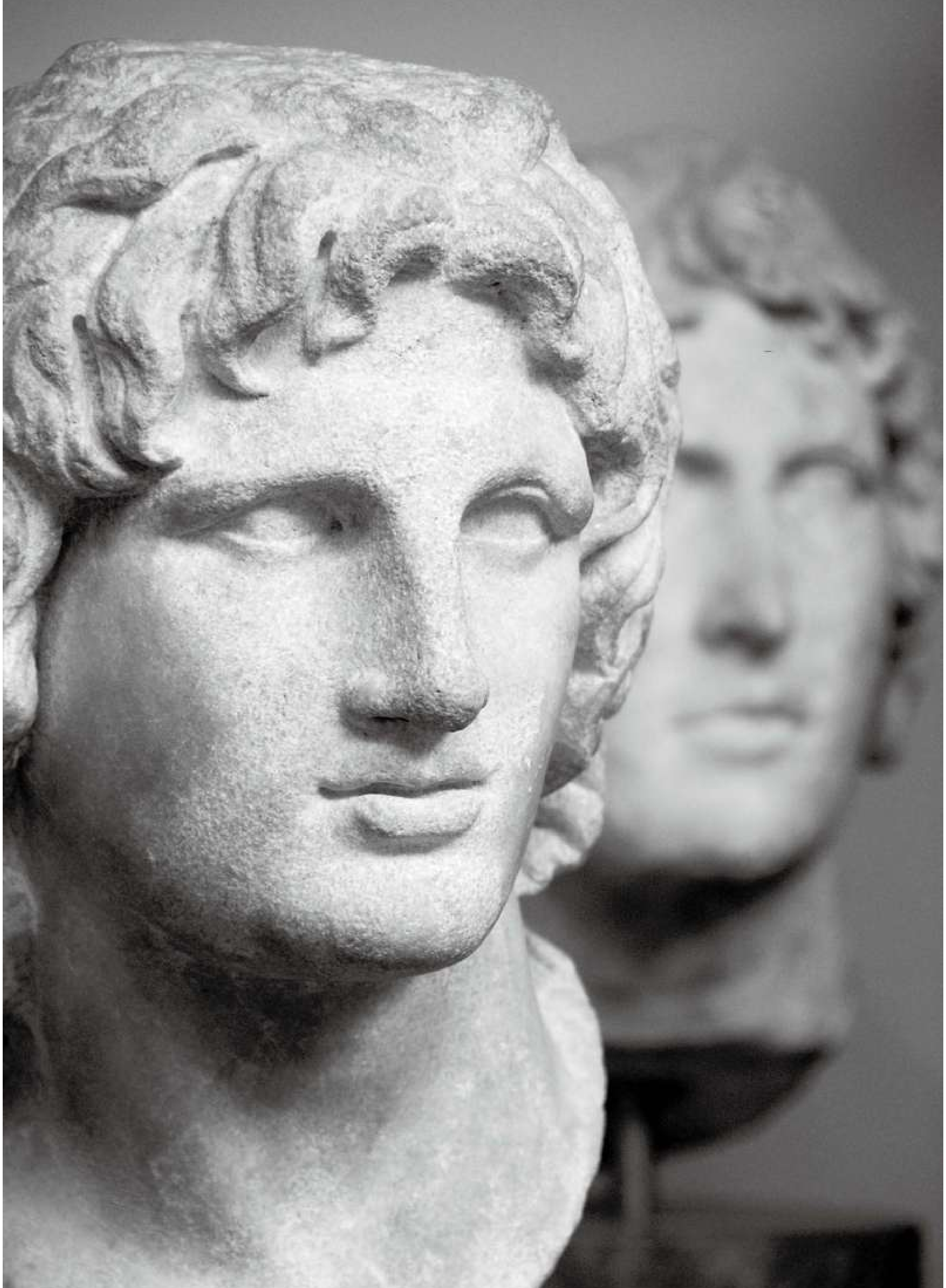
[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]





□6□

□□□□□□

□□□□500—□146□□

□□□5□□□Arcadia□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Thessaly□□

□□□□□□500□□□500—□□200□□4□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□“□□□”□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□146□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]500—[illegible]336[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]485[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]448[illegible]

[illegible][1][illegible]431[illegible]“[illegible]”[2][illegible]

[illegible]Themistocles[illegible]200[illegible]480[illegible][3][illegible]Piraeus[illegible]

[illegible][4][illegible][5][illegible]480—[illegible]404[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]431—[illegible]404[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]500—[illegible]336[illegible]

[illegible]5—[illegible]4[illegible][6]

[illegible]480[illegible]484—[illegible]424[illegible][7][illegible]6[illegible]446[illegible][8][illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible]431—[illegible]404[illegible]404[illegible]Thebes[illegible]3—[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]431[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]—[illegible]Cyrus the younger[illegible]Acarnania[illegible]Euripides[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

……[illegible]……

[illegible][9]

[illegible][10][illegible]

[illegible]Xenophon[illegible]430—[illegible]355[illegible]4[illegible]Mantinea[illegible]362[illegible][11][illegible]

[illegible]……[illegible]——[illegible][12]

[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]Demosthenes[illegible]322[illegible]5[illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][13][illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible]Sophocles[illegible]495—[illegible]406[illegible]

[illegible]Euripides[illegible]484[illegible]480—[illegible]406[illegible][14][illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]Aeschylus[illegible]525—[illegible]456[illegible]

[illegible][15][illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]4[illegible][16][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][17][illegible]5[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]——[illegible][18][illegible]Eleatics[illegible]450—[illegible]431[illegible]

[illegible]Protagoras[illegible]480—[illegible]410[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]411[illegible]404[illegible]

[illegible]427—[illegible]347[illegible]

[illegible]Socrates[illegible]469—[illegible]399[illegible]

[illegible]Aristophanes[illegible]——“[illegible]Asclepius[illegible]”[19]——[illegible]

[illegible] 6 [illegible]

[illegible] [20] [illegible] *Timaeus* [illegible] *Philebus* [illegible] *Theaetetus* [illegible] *Parmenides* [illegible] [21] [illegible] [22] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 2 [illegible]

[illegible] 384— [illegible] 322 [illegible] Stagira [illegible]

[illegible] Theophrastus [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]（Halicarnassus）[illegible]425[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]400[illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]”[23][illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible][24][illegible]

[illegible]425[illegible]431—[illegible]354[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]4[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]Isocrates[illegible]436—[illegible]338[illegible]384—[illegible]322[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]Parthenon[illegible]Erechtheum[illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]4[illegible][25][illegible]Argos[illegible]Sicyon[illegible]

[illegible]Phidias[illegible]432[illegible]——[illegible][26][illegible][27][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]Prexiteles[illegible]385—[illegible]320[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]







[illegible]338[illegible]Chaeronea[illegible]

[illegible]3—[illegible]2[illegible]——[illegible]5—[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]5—[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]356—[illegible]336[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]Knossos[illegible]Venice[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible][28][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]4[illegible][29][illegible][30][illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible][31][illegible]379[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible][32][illegible]

[illegible]

□□□
□□□

□□
□Odrysian□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Epirus□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□4□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bosphoran□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□Bithynia□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□
□□□
□□□□Punic War□□□□264—□241□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Cumae□
□□□□473□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Campania□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□[33]□

□□
□□□
□□□
□□□□□4□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□3□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[34]□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[35]□

□□□□500—□336□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]3[illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible][36][illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]500—[illegible]146[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible][37][illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible][38][illegible]

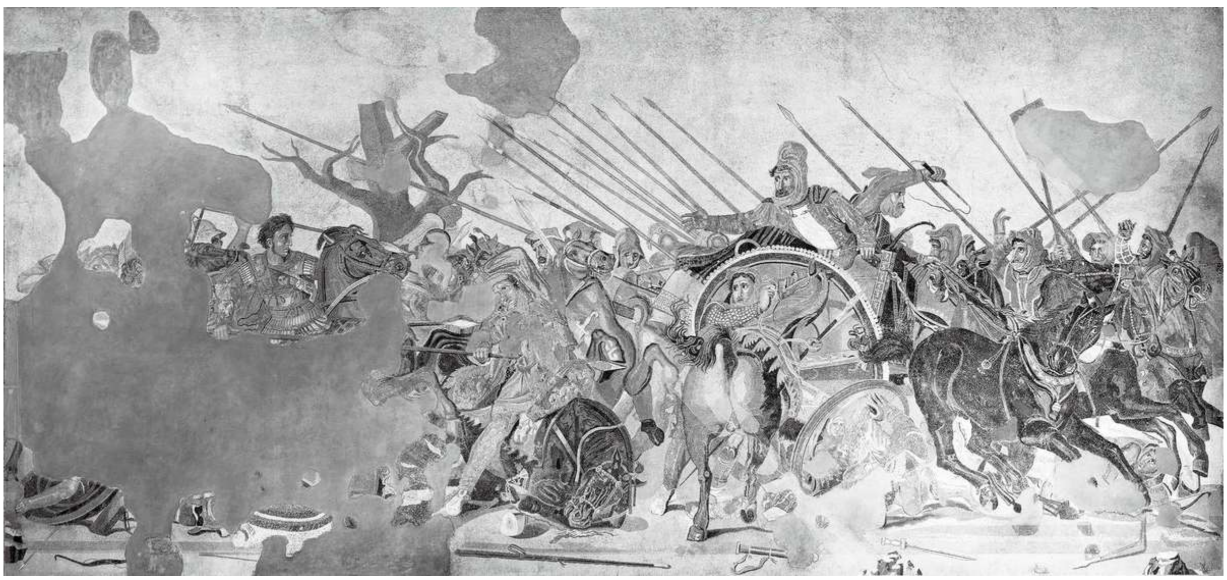
[illegible]334[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]330[illegible]Susa[illegible]1[illegible]

[illegible]33[illegible]12[illegible]——[illegible]

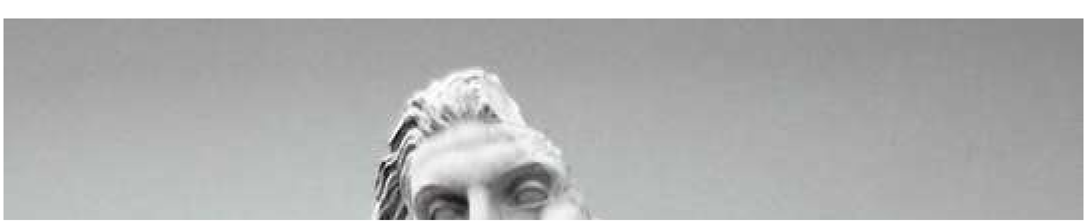
[illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible] lssus [illegible] 333 [illegible]







[illegible]Caria[illegible]Mausolus[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Mausoleum[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]281[illegible]Seleucid[illegible]Ptolemaic[illegible]Antigonid[illegible]

[illegible][39][illegible]Pharaonic[illegible]

[40]

* * *

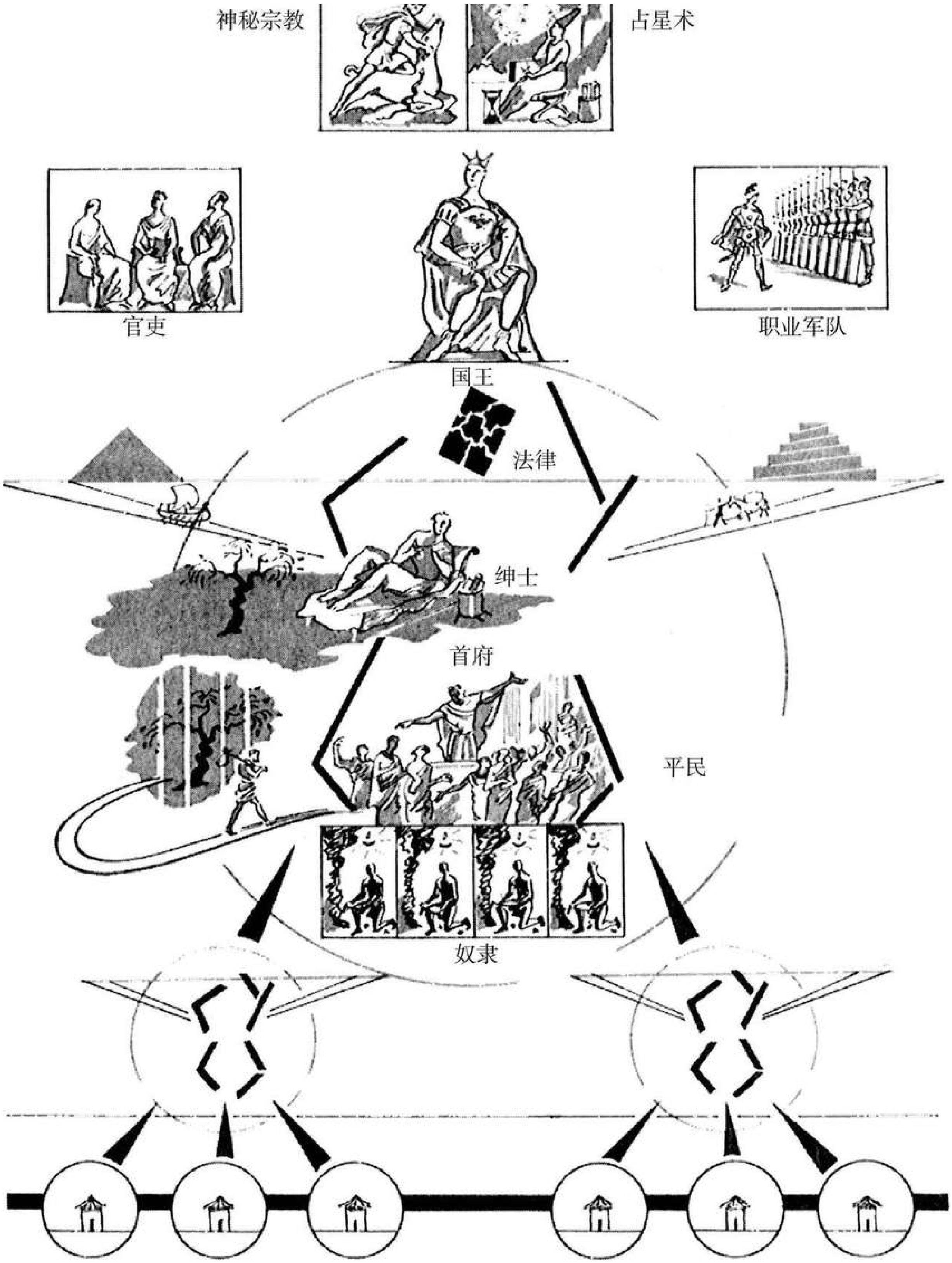
—

[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]Pergamum[illegible]Caspian Sea[illegible]Parthia[illegible]Bactria[illegible]2[illegible]Maccabees[illegible]Antiochus III[illegible]227[illegible]—[illegible]187[illegible][41][illegible]175[illegible]—[illegible]163[illegible][42][illegible]

[illegible]Judea[illegible][43][illegible]Pontus[illegible]5[illegible]—[illegible]4[illegible]Attalids[illegible]



神秘宗教
占星术
官吏
职业军队
国王
法律
绅士
首府
平民
奴隶

[illegible]Galatia[illegible]Cappadocia[illegible]247[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Philhellene[illegible]141[illegible]

[illegible][44][illegible][45][illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]4—[illegible]3[illegible]200[illegible][46][illegible]

[illegible]200[illegible]—[illegible]146[illegible]Shakas[illegible]165—[illegible]128[illegible][47][illegible]2[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] Hellene [illegible][48] [illegible] Koine [illegible] Aramaic [illegible][49] [illegible]

[illegible] — [illegible][50] [illegible]

[illegible] 3 [illegible][51] [illegible]

[illegible]

5

——Syracuse

Rhodes——

[illegible][52][illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]5—[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]Peripatetic[illegible]Epicurean[illegible]Stoic[illegible][53][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][54][illegible]

[illegible]100[illegible][55][illegible]Doric[illegible]Ionic[illegible]Corinthian[illegible]

[illegible][56][illegible]

[illegible]Euclid[illegible]300[illegible]8[illegible]4—[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Eudoxos[illegible][57][illegible]

[illegible]Hipparchus of Nicaea[illegible]146—[illegible]126[illegible]

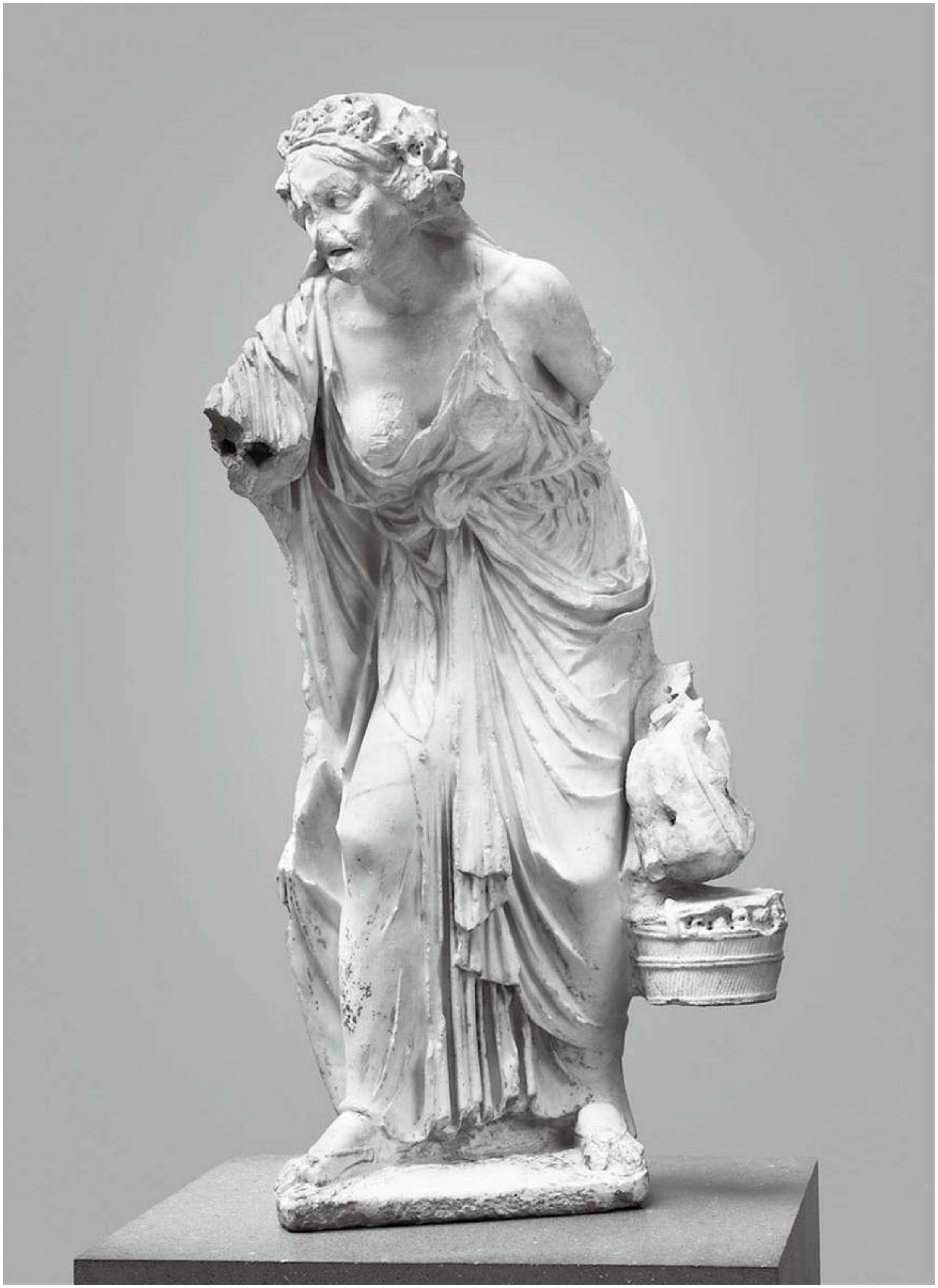
[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]epicycle[illegible]

[illegible]

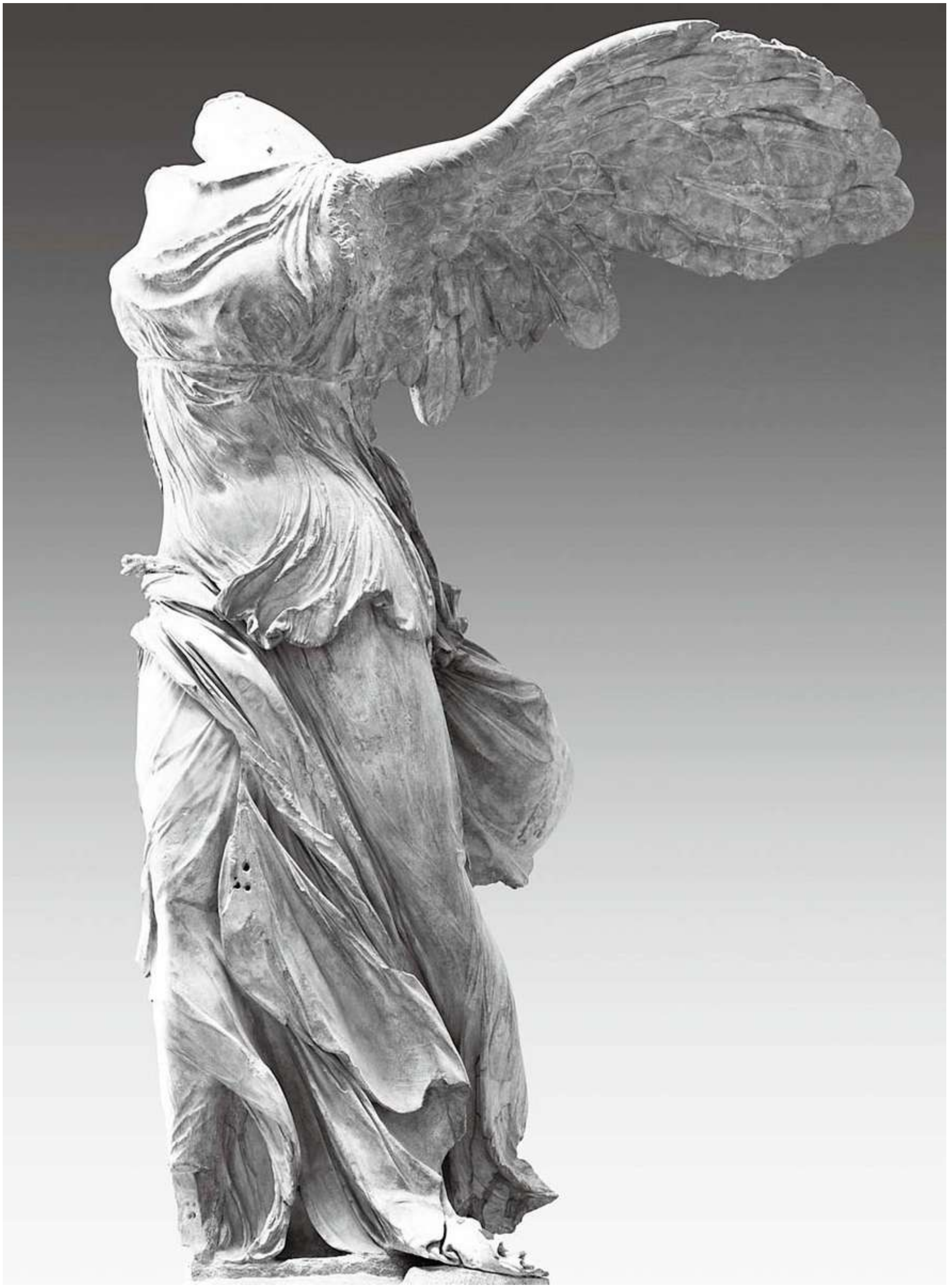
[illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible]

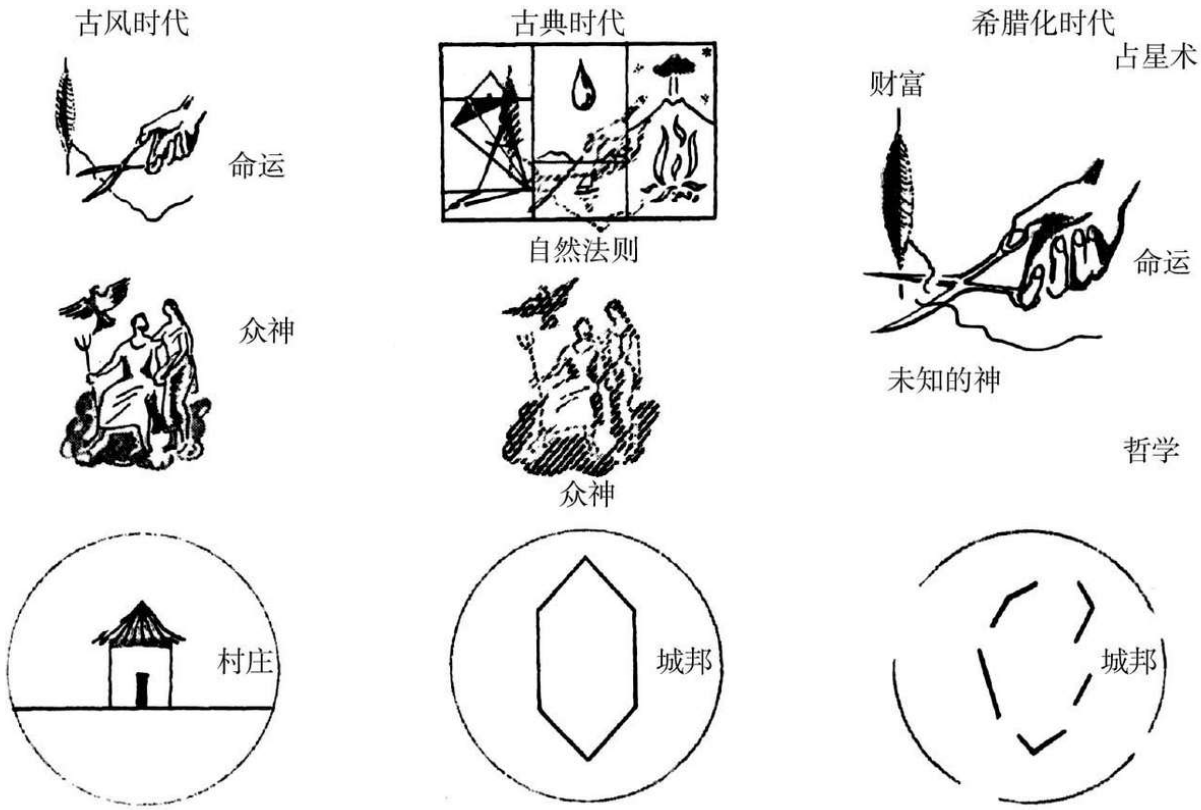
[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible] 1 [illegible] 2 [illegible][58][illegible]

[illegible] Serapis [illegible][59][illegible] Osiris [illegible] Zeus [illegible] Marduk [illegible]



古风时代
命运
众神
村庄
古典时代
自然法则
众神
城邦
希腊化时代
占星术
财富
命运
未知的神
哲学
城邦

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

* * *

[illegible]146[illegible]

[illegible][60][illegible]



[illegible]7[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]500—[illegible]200[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]146[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]128[illegible]Oxus[illegible]Jaxartes[illegible][1][illegible]101[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][2][illegible]1500—[illegible]1200[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Ptolemy II Euergetes[illegible]120[illegible]30[illegible]1[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][3][illegible]2[illegible][4]

[illegible]2[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]16—18[illegible]200[illegible]200[illegible]

[illegible]Hindu Kush[illegible]

Shiva

Vishnu

Dravidian

200 200

[illegible]

[illegible]500—[illegible]100[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]

[illegible]327[illegible]Magadha[illegible]Chandragupta Maurya[illegible]322—[illegible]298[illegible][5][illegible]Ashoka[illegible]273—[illegible]232[illegible]185[illegible]Kushans[illegible]

[illegible]486[illegible][6][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Panini[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]Braminism[illegible]*Brahmanas*[illegible]*Upanishads*[illegible]Sutras[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]4[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][7]

[illegible][8]

[illegible]

[illegible][9][illegible]

[illegible][10][illegible][11][illegible]

[illegible]Gautama Buddha[illegible]Stupas[illegible][12][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]dharma[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Second Pillar Edict[illegible]“[illegible]”[13][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Philhellene[illegible][14][illegible]Pataliputra[illegible][15]

[illegible]*Arthashastra*[illegible][16][illegible][17][illegible][18][illegible]—[illegible][19][illegible][20]



[illegible]

[illegible]Sarnath[illegible]Rampurwa[illegible]3[illegible]—[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]2[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][21][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]300[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][22]

[illegible]500[illegible][23][illegible]—[illegible][24]

[illegible]221[illegible]——[illegible]

[25]

8

[26]

[27]

213

[28]

210

202

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[29][illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]195[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible][30][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]140—[illegible]87[illegible]1[illegible]

[illegible]136[illegible][31][illegible]

[32]

[33]

[34]

[35]

[36]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][37][illegible][38][illegible]371—[illegible]289[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][39]

[illegible]

[illegible][40][illegible][41][illegible]2000[illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]336—[illegible]146[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]2[illegible]146[illegible]

[illegible]232[illegible]221[illegible]3[illegible]1[illegible]

[illegible][42][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Samnite[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]343—[illegible]290[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]282—[illegible]272[illegible]Epirus[illegible]Pyrrhus[illegible]

[illegible]265[illegible]

[illegible]Punic[illegible]218

—[illegible]202[illegible]

[illegible]Senate[illegible]

[illegible]Hannibal[illegible]202[illegible]

[illegible]264—[illegible]202[illegible]

[illegible]Cato[illegible]

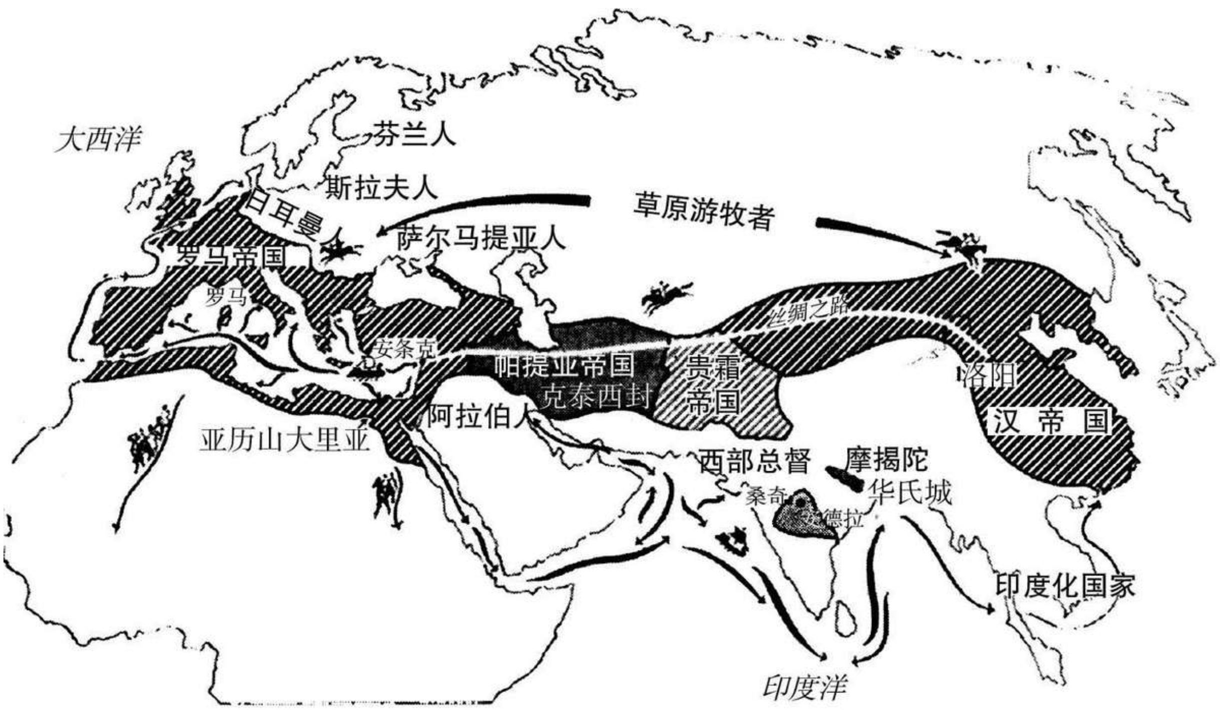
[illegible]146[illegible]

[illegible]Celts[illegible][43][illegible]Po Valley[illegible]4[illegible]3[illegible]150[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]1[illegible][44]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Brittany[illegible]4—7[illegible]

[illegible][45]



[illegible]

[illegible]100—[illegible]200[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]101[illegible]Ferghana[illegible][46][illegible]40[illegible]1[illegible]

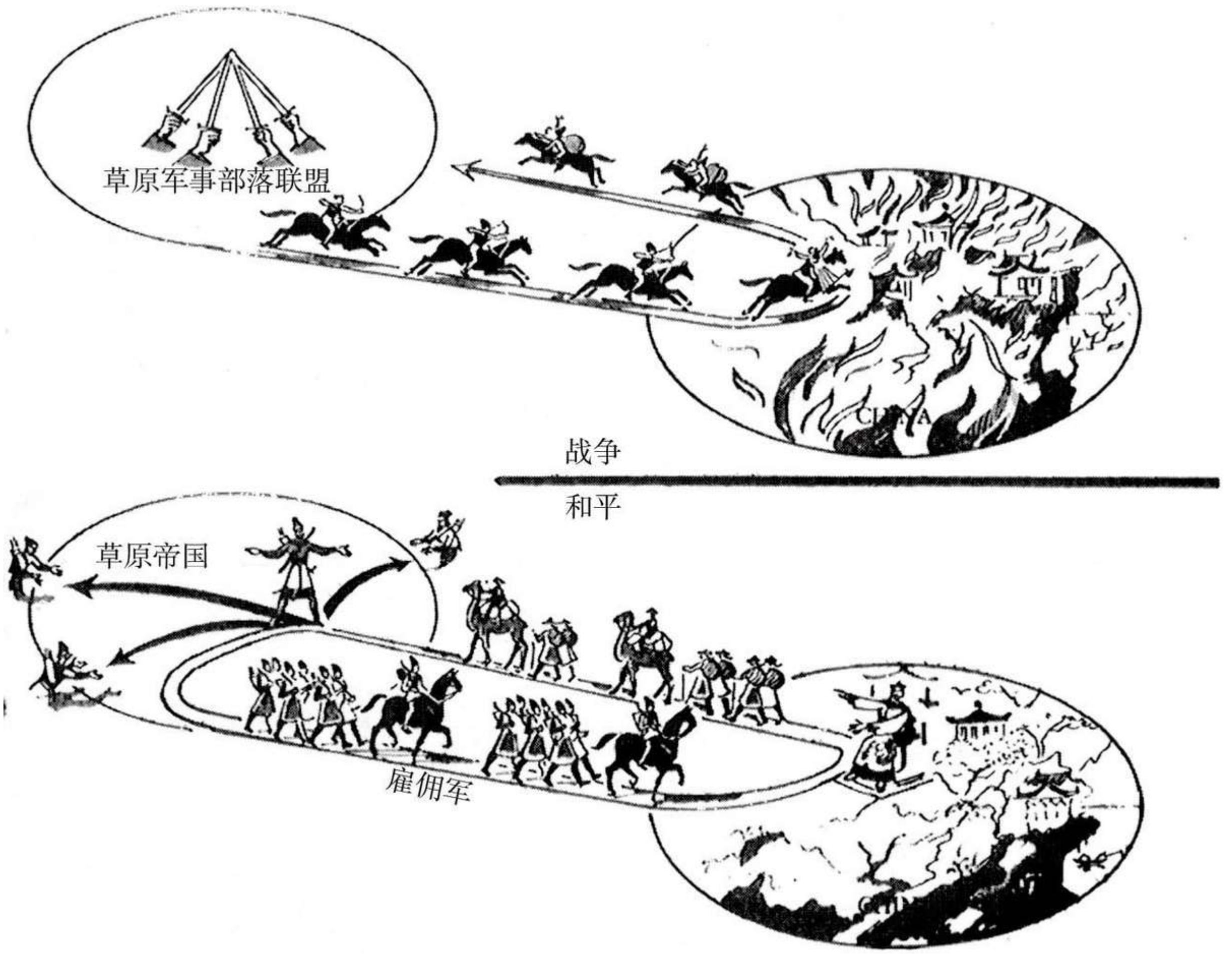
*　*　*

[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible][47][illegible][48][illegible]214[illegible]

[illegible]208[illegible][49]

[illegible]13[illegible]2[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]209[illegible]174[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]

*　*　*

[illegible]Afghanistan[illegible]Sarmatians[illegible][50][illegible]

[illegible][51][illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]165[illegible]128[illegible]Yueh-chi[illegible][52][illegible][53][illegible]Parthia[illegible]Mithridates II[illegible]123—[illegible]87[illegible]Armenia[illegible][54]

[illegible]Caspian[illegible]Ural Mountains[illegible]Danube[illegible]172[illegible][55][illegible]160[illegible][56]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□

*　　*　　*

□□[57]□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□[58]

□□□[59]□□□cataphracts□□□[60]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1000□□[61]

□□200□□200□4□□□“□□□”□□[62]

[illegible]9[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][63][illegible]22[illegible][64][illegible]14[illegible]

[illegible]220[illegible]184[illegible]220[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][65]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]

□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Julius Caesar□□□□□□44□□Augustus□□□□□14□□□□“□□□□□”□□□□27□□

□□117—180□□□·□□□□□Septimus Severus□□□197—211□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□2□□□

[illegible]—[illegible]1[illegible]

[illegible][66]

[illegible][67][illegible][68]

[illegible]—[illegible]1[illegible][69][illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]




AN XVIII







[illegible]

[illegible]200[illegible]200[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][70][illegible]1[illegible]

[illegible]135[illegible]100[illegible]200[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]

□□□□□[71]□□□□□□□□□Gandara□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□Apollo□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1□2□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[72]



□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□5□□□□□□□□□□□□□477□□□□□□□□

[illegible]—[illegible]298[illegible]—[illegible]416[illegible]420[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]—[illegible][73][illegible]

[illegible]Sanchi[illegible]stupa[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]5[illegible]1[illegible][74][illegible]

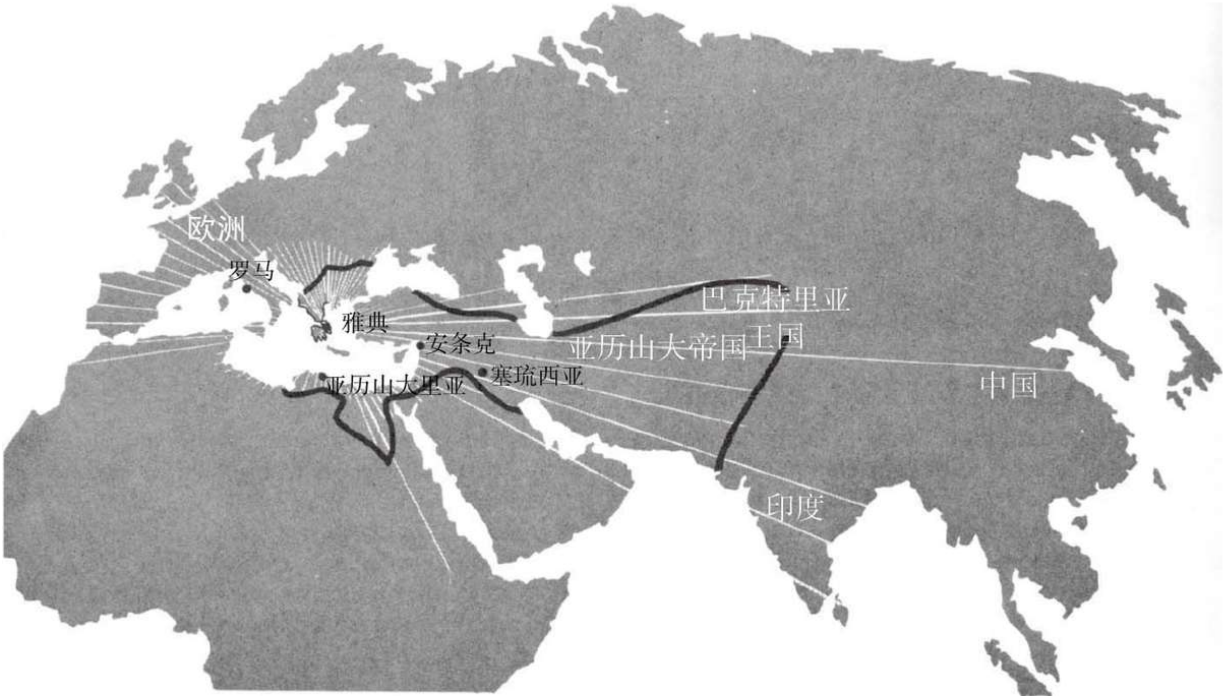
[illegible][75][illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]



[illegible]






欧洲
罗马
雅典
安条克
亚历山大里亚
塞琉西亚
巴克特里亚
王国
亚历山大帝国
中国
印度



□□□□



□□□□



* * *

[illegible][76]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]100—[illegible]200[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]Syrians[illegible]Dravidian[illegible]Munda[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Mahayana Buddhism[illegible]3— 6[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][77][illegible][78]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Mithra[illegible]Vishnu[illegible]Shiva[illegible]
[illegible]Bodhisattvas[illegible]

[illegible]Sustainer[illegible]——[illegible][79]

[illegible]

[illegible]Serapis[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]27—30[illegible]Nazareth[illegible]Antiochus IV Epiphanes[illegible]175—[illegible]163[illegible]Maccabees[illegible]168—[illegible]42[illegible]Messiah[illegible][80][illegible]63[illegible]Qumran Dead Sea scrolls[illegible]

[illegible]Pharisees[illegible]the Law[illegible]the Prophets[illegible]

[illegible]Jerusalem[illegible]

Philo 20— 50

Galileans

Peter ——“ ” “ ” “ ” “ ”

the Acts

Holy Spirit

[illegible][81]

[illegible]St. Paul[illegible]Tarsus[illegible]Damascus[illegible]

[illegible]*the Old Dispensation*[illegible]James[illegible]Barnabas[illegible]

[illegible]*the Gospels*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]the Book of Revelation[illegible]200[illegible]*the New Testament*[illegible]

[illegible]66[illegible]70[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][82]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 1000 [illegible]

[illegible] 200 [illegible] 200 [illegible]

[illegible] 6 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 4 [illegible] 6 [illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible]

* * *

[illegible]

[illegible] nirvana [illegible] arhats [illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible] Bodhisattvas [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible] 6 [illegible] Buddha in potentia [illegible] Mahayana [illegible] or Greater Vehicle [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]2[illegible]Kanishka[illegible][83]

[illegible]Hinayana[illegible]or Lesser Vehicle[illegible]

[illegible]Ceylon[illegible]Burma[illegible]

*　*　*

[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]Maitreya[illegible]

[illegible]Mithra[illegible][84][illegible]

[illegible]Barlaam[illegible]7[illegible]

[illegible]Menander[illegible]2[illegible][85][illegible][86][illegible][87]

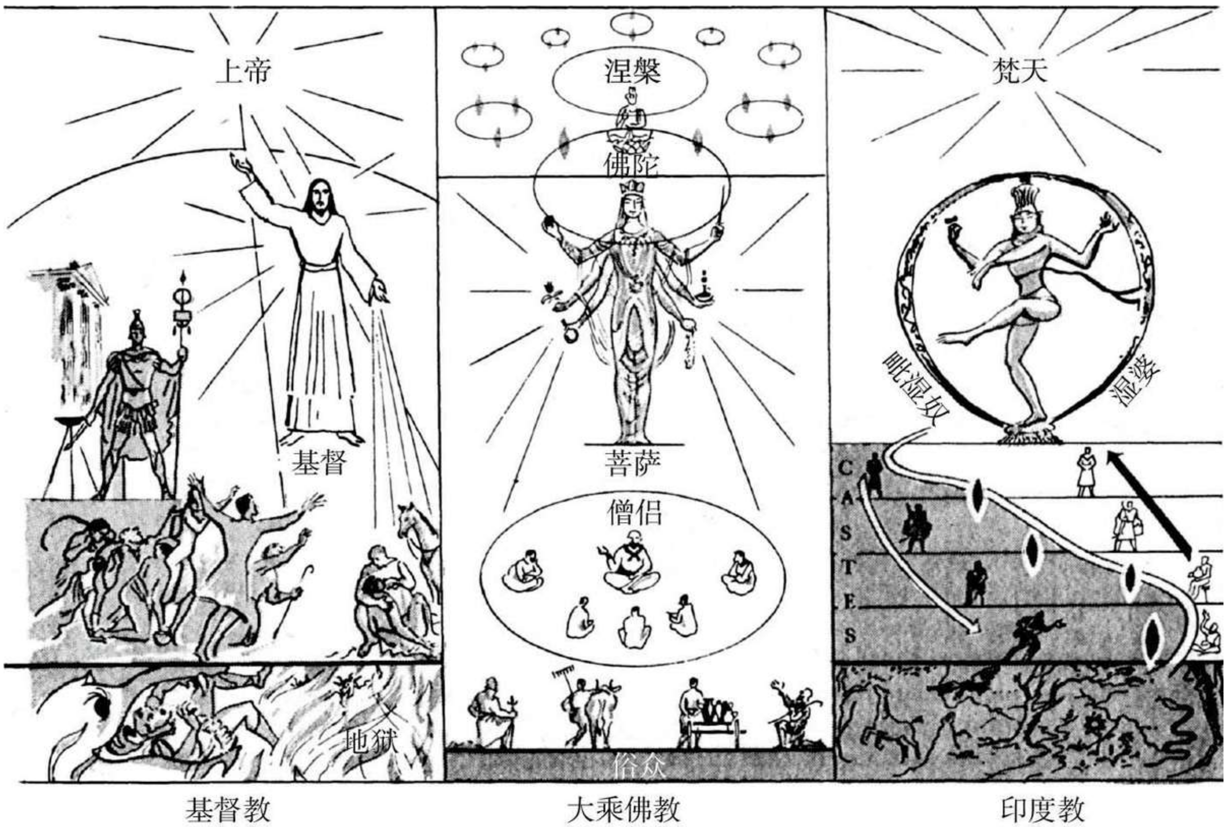
[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]

[88]

[89] [90]

1



[illegible]

[illegible]100—[illegible]200[illegible][91][illegible]

[illegible]2[illegible][92]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 10 [illegible] 8 [illegible] 10 [illegible] 1 [illegible]

[illegible] — [illegible] [93] [illegible] — [illegible]

[illegible][94][illegible]

[illegible]100—[illegible]200[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]（Berossus[illegible]250[illegible]Cos[illegible]·[illegible]（Bel Marduk[illegible]（Manetho[illegible]1[illegible]Isis[illegible]Serapis[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]66—70[illegible]132—135[illegible]66[illegible]132[illegible][95][illegible]2[illegible][96]

[illegible]226[illegible]*Avesta*[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][97]

[illegible]100[illegible]200[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]1[illegible]Cicero[illegible]43[illegible]Lucretius[illegible]

□□□55□□□□□□□□Catullus□□□□□□54□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Vergil□□□□□□19□□□□□□□Horace□□□□□□8□□□□□□Livy□□□□□17□□Tacitus□□□□□117□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□2□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□120□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Galen□□□□□200□□□□□□□□□□□□Ptolemy□□□□□161□□

□□□2□□□□3□□□□□□□□□Ulpian□□□□□□□Papinian□□□[98]□□

[illegible]11[illegible][99]

[illegible]100[illegible]200[illegible]Gupta[illegible]320—535[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Mahabharata*[illegible]*Ramayana*[illegible]200[illegible]Sanskrit[illegible]200[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible][100][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][101][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]145—[illegible]86[illegible]

[102]

32—92 [103]

200

*　*　*

[104]

[105]

6 [106]

[illegible][107][illegible][108]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]6[illegible][109][illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible][110]

[illegible][111][illegible]3[illegible][112][illegible]

[illegible][113][illegible]3[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible][114]

[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]200—600[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]200[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]320—535[illegible]（Neo-Platonic[illegible]Gnostic[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]200[illegible]600[illegible]Rhine[illegible]Amur[illegible]4[illegible]6[illegible]Justinian[illegible]

[illegible]9[illegible]10—11[illegible]

[illegible]200[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]200—600[illegible][1][illegible]Peru[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]200[illegible]600[illegible]

[illegible]200—600[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]7[illegible]320—570[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible]Sassanid Persia[illegible]224[illegible]

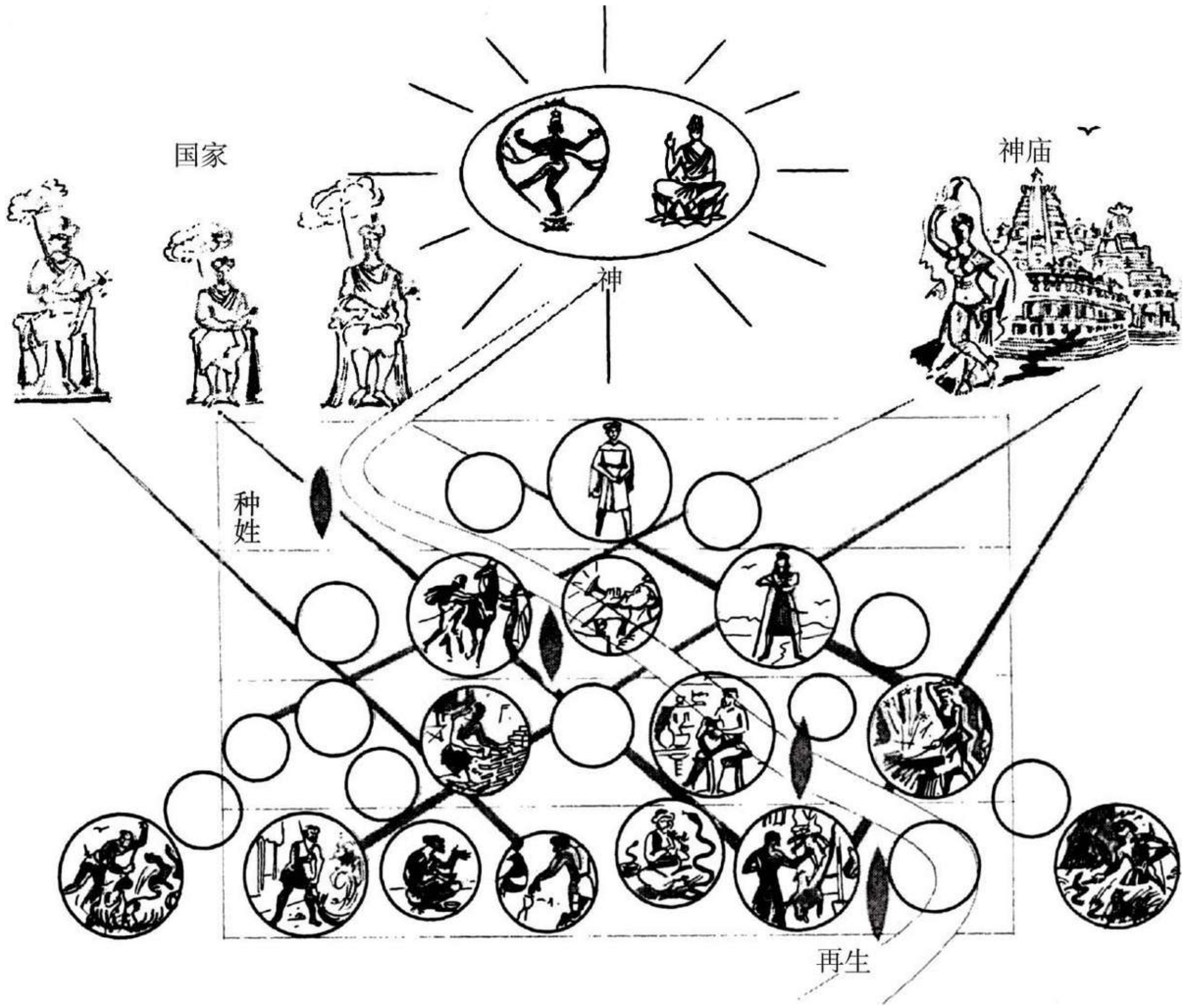
[illegible]3[illegible]Bengal[illegible]—[illegible]Chandra-guptaI[illegible]320—330[illegible][2][illegible]—[illegible]Samudra-Gupta[illegible]330—338[illegible]—[illegible]Chandra-gupta Ⅱ[illegible]380—415[illegible]Deccan[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][3]

[illegible] Ephthalite Huns [illegible] 460 [illegible] 5 [illegible] 5 [illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible]

[illegible] 1 [illegible] 2000 [illegible] 2 [illegible]

[illegible] 80 [illegible]


国家
神
神庙
种
姓
再生

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Karma[illegible]

[illegible]*Dharms Shastras*[illegible]

[illegible]*Book of Manu*[illegible]

[illegible]200[illegible]

[illegible][5]

[illegible][6]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Prakvits[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]2[illegible][7][illegible]——[illegible][8]

[illegible]

[illegible]Pali[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]400[illegible]3.5[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][9]

[illegible]Rama[illegible]Sita[illegible]Vaishnavite[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]*Dharam Shastras*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Puranas*[illegible]*Arthashastra*[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][10][illegible][11]

[illegible]—[illegible]380—415[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][12]

[illegible][13]

[illegible]*Pancha Tantra*[illegible]6[illegible][14]

[illegible]500[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]*The Lay of the Anklet*[illegible][15][illegible]

[16]

“”

8 Shan Kara

[illegible]

[illegible] 4 [illegible] 1000 [illegible][17] [illegible]

[illegible] 1 [illegible] 4 [illegible] 7 [illegible] 8 [illegible] Charaka [illegible] Susruta [illegible] 4 [illegible] Galen [illegible][18]

[illegible][19]

[illegible] Aryabhata [illegible] 499 [illegible]

[illegible]“0”[illegible][20]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]267—270[illegible][21]

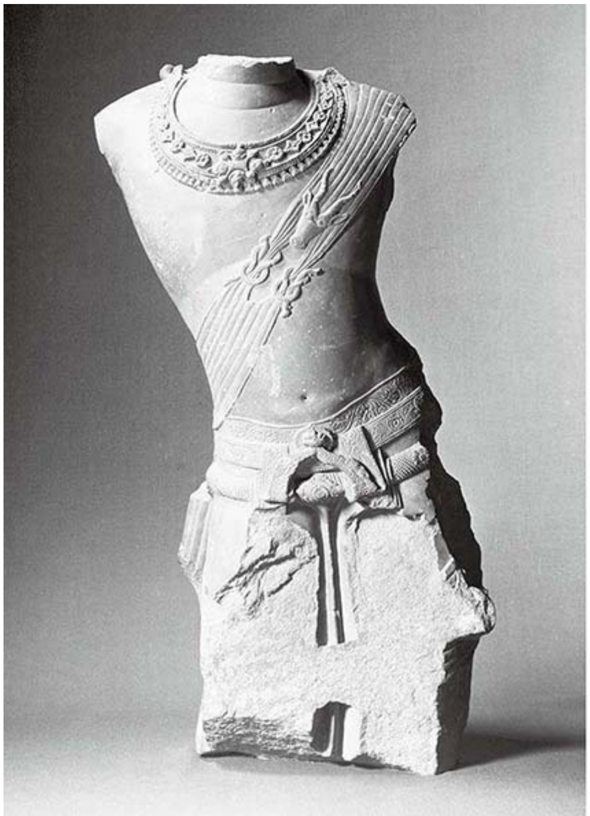
[illegible]

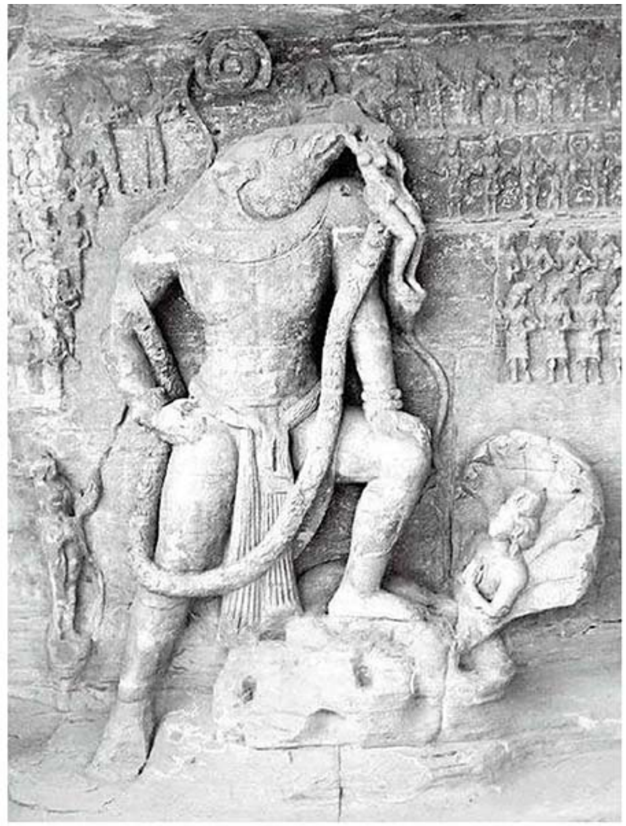
[illegible]

[illegible]5[illegible]Ajantu[illegible]Sarnath[illegible]

[illegible][22]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]







[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][23][illegible][24][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Dharma[illegible]Artha[illegible]Kama[illegible][25][illegible]

[illegible][26][illegible]

[illegible]200—600[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][27][illegible][28][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]600[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Corvée[illegible]Borneo[illegible]Sumatra[illegible]

[illegible]Annam[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]7[illegible][29]

[illegible]Guinea[illegible][30]

[illegible]

[illegible]Ethiopian[illegible][31][illegible]gymnosophists[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]·[illegible]Ammonius Saccas[illegible]242[illegible]Plotinus[illegible]270[illegible]Origen[illegible]254[illegible]Platonic[illegible][32]

[illegible]1[illegible]Gnosticism[illegible][33]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][34][illegible][35]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]226[illegible]200[illegible]600[illegible][36]

[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]184[illegible][37]

[illegible]5[illegible][38]

[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]6[illegible][39][illegible]500[illegible]589[illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible][40][illegible]311[illegible]4[illegible][41][illegible]

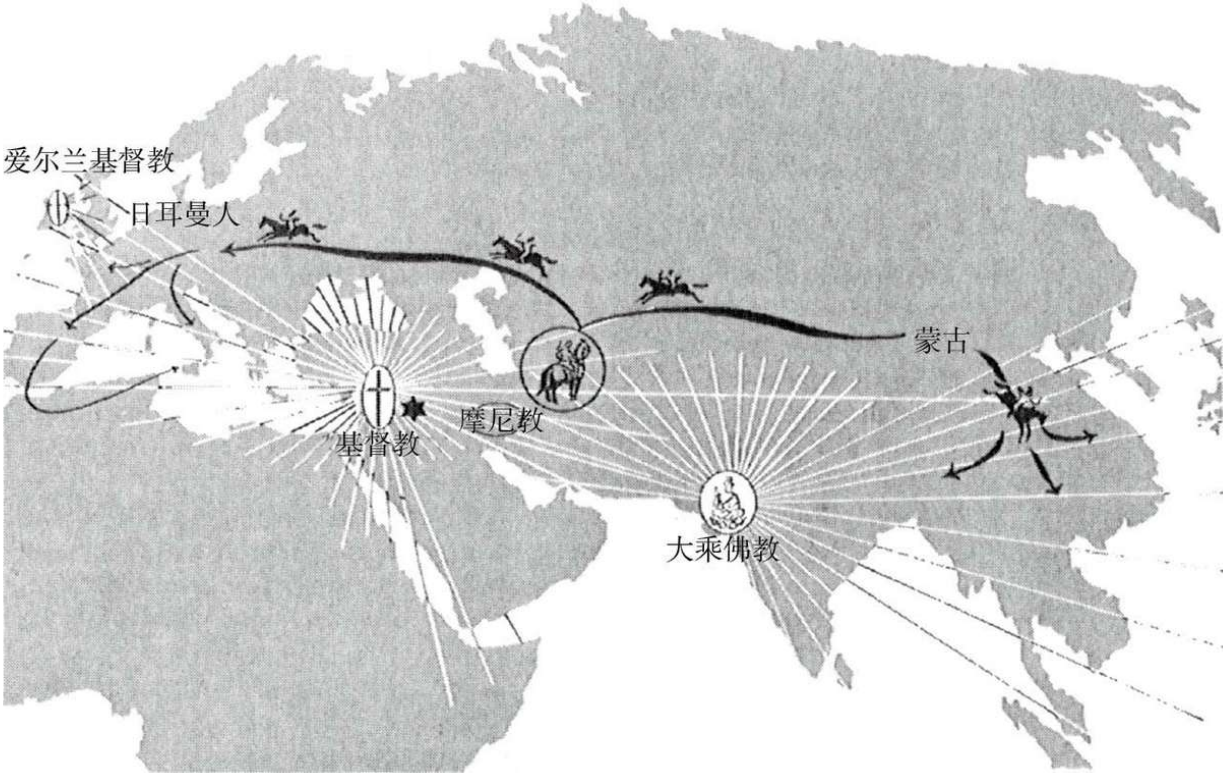
[illegible] 6 [illegible]

[illegible] 220 [illegible] 589 [illegible]

[illegible] 372 [illegible] 528 [illegible] 552 [illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible] 618—907 [illegible][42] [illegible]
600 [illegible]


爱尔兰基督教
日耳曼人
基督教
摩尼教
蒙古
大乘佛教

[illegible][44]

[illegible]

[illegible]200[illegible]600[illegible]Juan-juan[illegible]4[illegible]Manchuria[illegible]Lake Balkash[illegible]Toba[illegible]386[illegible]534[illegible]

[illegible]226[illegible]Ardashir[illegible]400[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]193[illegible]197[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]235[illegible]285[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]100[illegible][45][illegible]2[illegible]Goths[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]Decius[illegible]Claudius Gothicus[illegible]Aurelian[illegible]Diocletian[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]285—395[illegible]5[illegible]1204[illegible]Constantine[illegible]337[illegible]

[illegible]Huns[illegible]

[illegible]Aral[illegible][46][illegible]374[illegible]

[illegible]Dnieper[illegible]Ostrogoths[illegible]Visigoths[illegible]

[illegible]Hungarian[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Balkan[illegible]

[illegible]Atiila[illegible]453[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Don[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][47]

[illegible]

[illegible]371—576[illegible]

[illegible]386—534[illegible][48]

[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]

[illegible]2[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]Franks[illegible]Clovis[illegible]481—511[illegible]Rhine Lands[illegible]Burgundians[illegible]Justinian[illegible]527—565[illegible]507[illegible]

[illegible]589[illegible]552[illegible]572[illegible]

[illegible]567[illegible][49]

[illegible]6[illegible]300[illegible]618[illegible]10[illegible]Avars[illegible][50][illegible]567[illegible]Lombards[illegible]Slavs[illegible]Bulgars[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]6[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]7[illegible][51]

[illegible] 6 [illegible] [52]

[illegible] — [illegible] Oxus-Jaxartes [illegible] [53]

[illegible] [54]

[illegible] 3 [illegible] Ulfilas [illegible] 383 [illegible] Arian [illegible] 5 [illegible] 496 [illegible] 596 [illegible] [55]

[illegible][56][illegible][57][illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]

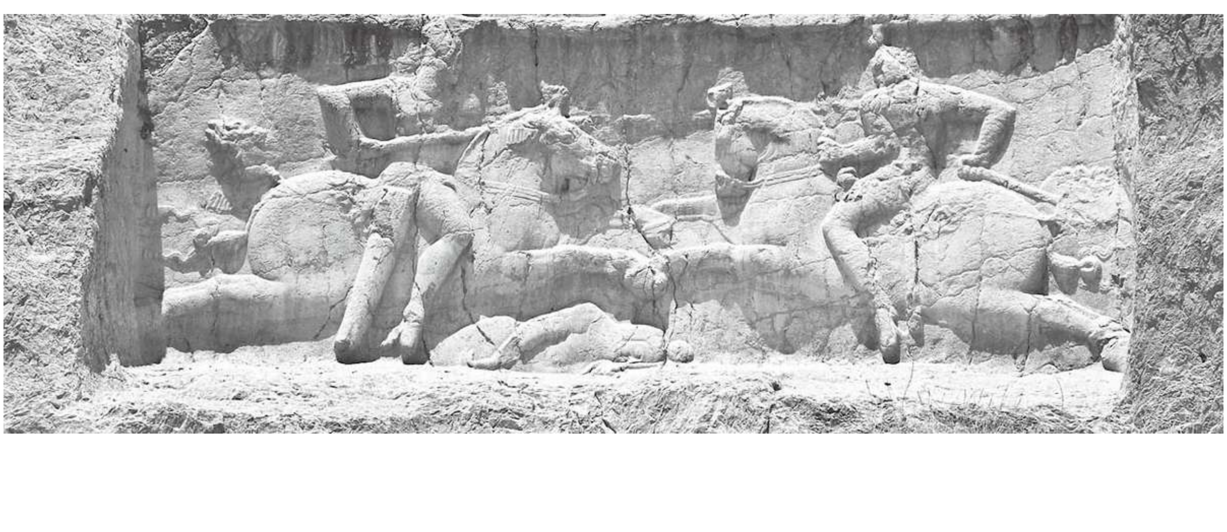
[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][58]

[illegible]Ardashir[illegible]226— 241[illegible][59]





[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible][60]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][61][illegible]1000[illegible]

*　*　*

[illegible]3[illegible]6[illegible]527—565[illegible]

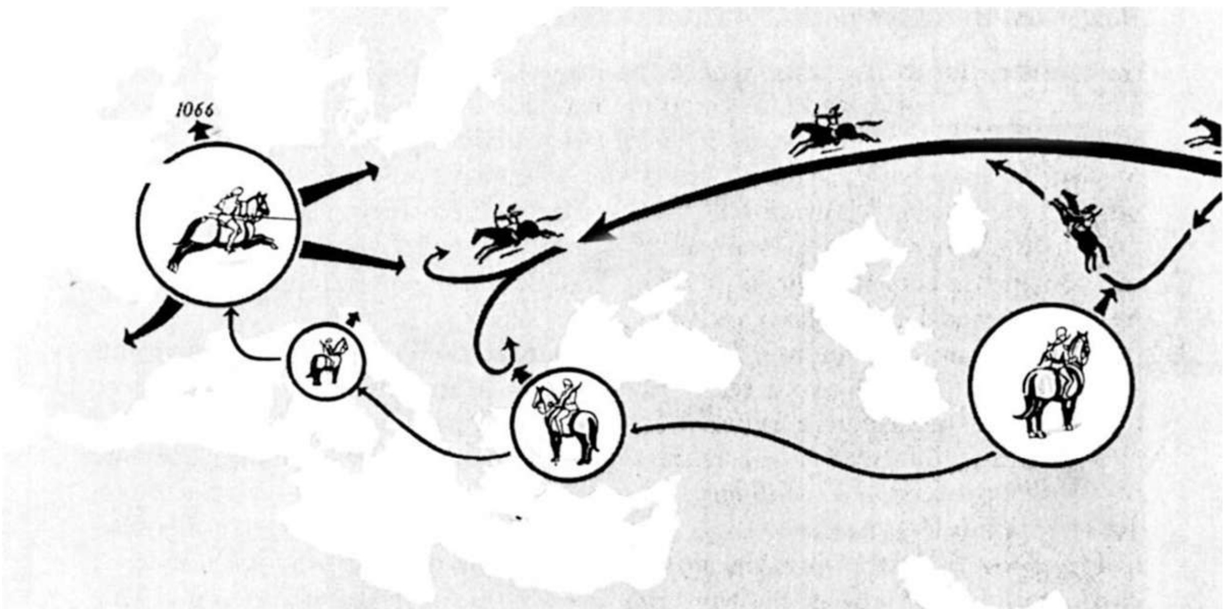
[illegible]324—327[illegible][62][illegible][63]

[illegible][64][illegible]Maurice[illegible]582—602[illegible][65][illegible]

[illegible][66]

[illegible]572—630[illegible]610[illegible]626[illegible][67]

□□□
□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[68]



□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□284—305□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[69]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Julian□361—363□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[70]□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible][71][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]7[illegible]

[illegible][72]

[illegible][73][illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]6[illegible]529[illegible]1000[illegible]Academy of Athens[illegible]Chosroes I[illegible]531—579[illegible]——[illegible]Ctesiphon[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]5[illegible]*Talmud*[illegible][74]

[illegible]5[illegible]—[illegible]324[illegible]Nestorian[illegible][75][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Bel Marduk[illegible]

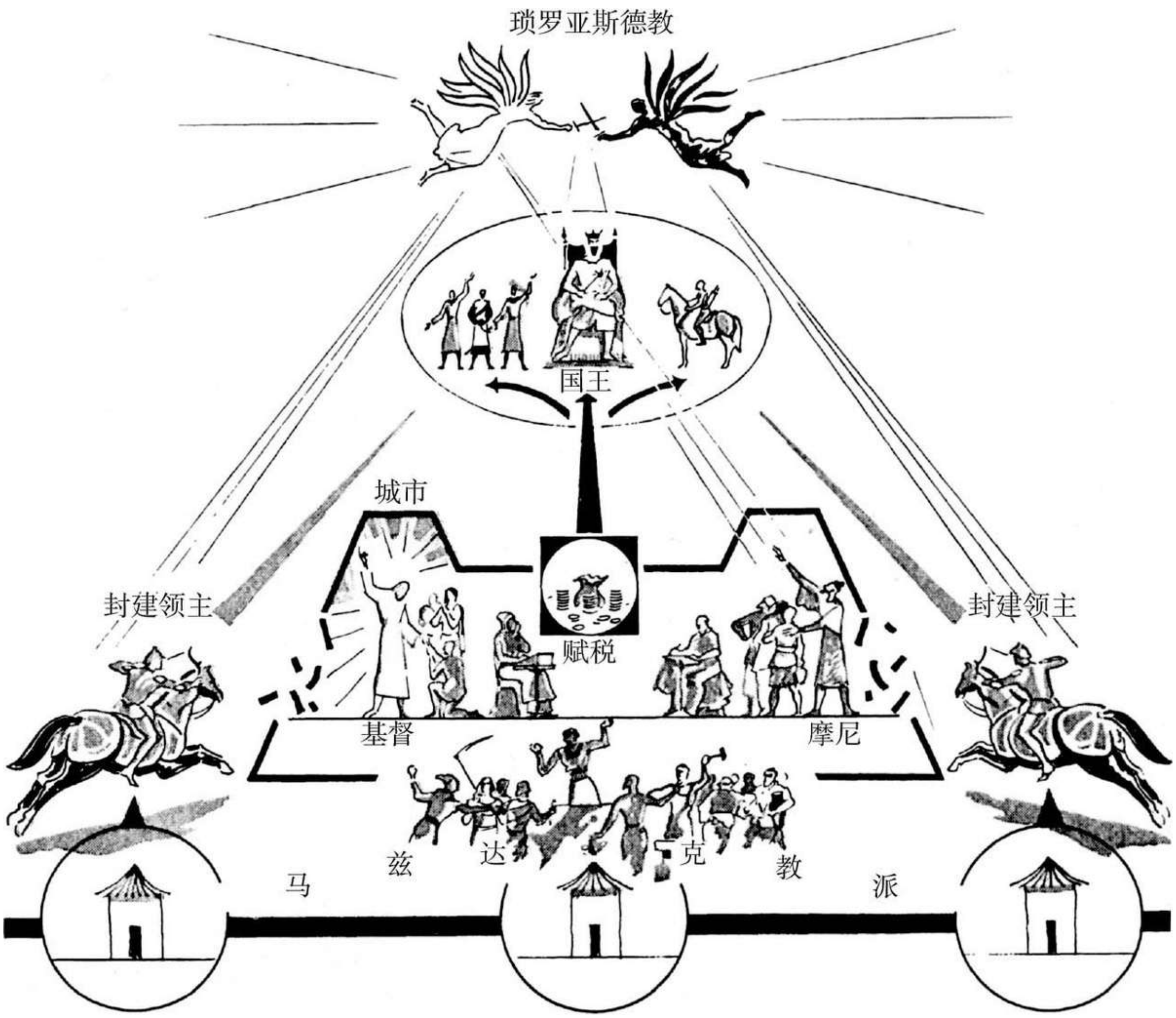
[illegible]Shapur I[illegible]241—271[illegible]

[illegible][76][illegible]216—277[illegible][77]

[illegible][78][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][79][illegible]


琐罗亚斯德教
国王
城市
封建领主
赋税
封建领主
基督
摩尼
马 兹 达 克 教 派

[illegible]

[illegible]Kobad[illegible]485—498[illegible]

500—531[illegible]

[illegible]Mazdakites[illegible]

[illegible][80][illegible]

[illegible]Chosroes[illegible]531

—579[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]400[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]

[illegible]St. Augustine[illegible]*Confessions*[illegible]

[illegible]

* * *

[illegible]200 — 600[illegible]3[illegible][81][illegible]

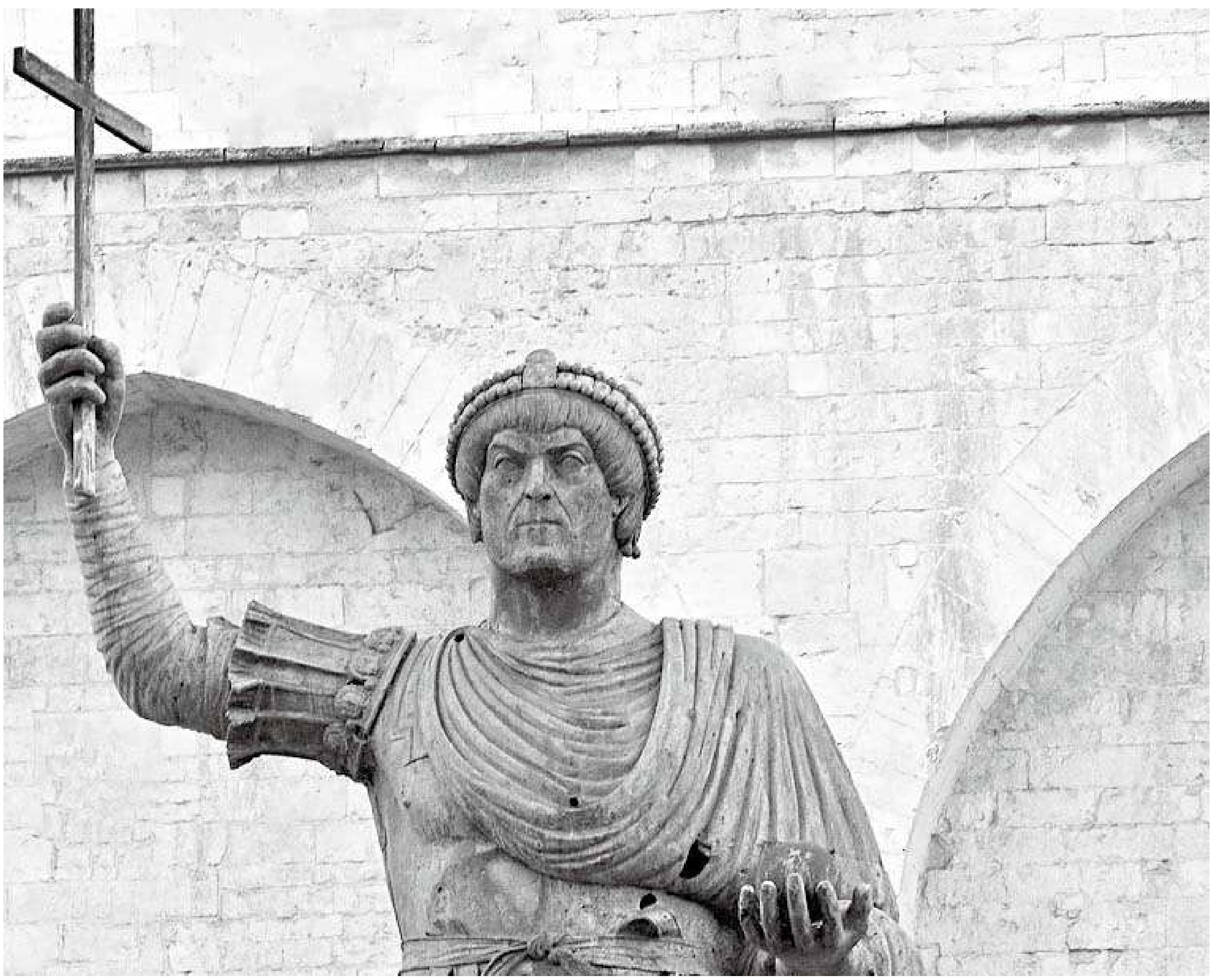
[illegible]2[illegible]Origen[illegible]182—251[illegible]

[illegible]313[illegible]324[illegible]Donatists[illegible]

[illegible]Berbers[illegible]

□□
□□□□□

□□
□□
□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□the Second Ecumenical Council□□□
381□□□“□□□□□□□□□”□□□□[82]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□





□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□Barletta□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Valentinian I□□□364—375□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□334□□

□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Pope Leo the Great□440—461□□□Council of Chalcedon□451□□□□□□□□□□□□*Tome*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]Nicaea[illegible]325[illegible][83][illegible][84][illegible]

[illegible]285—305[illegible][85][illegible]

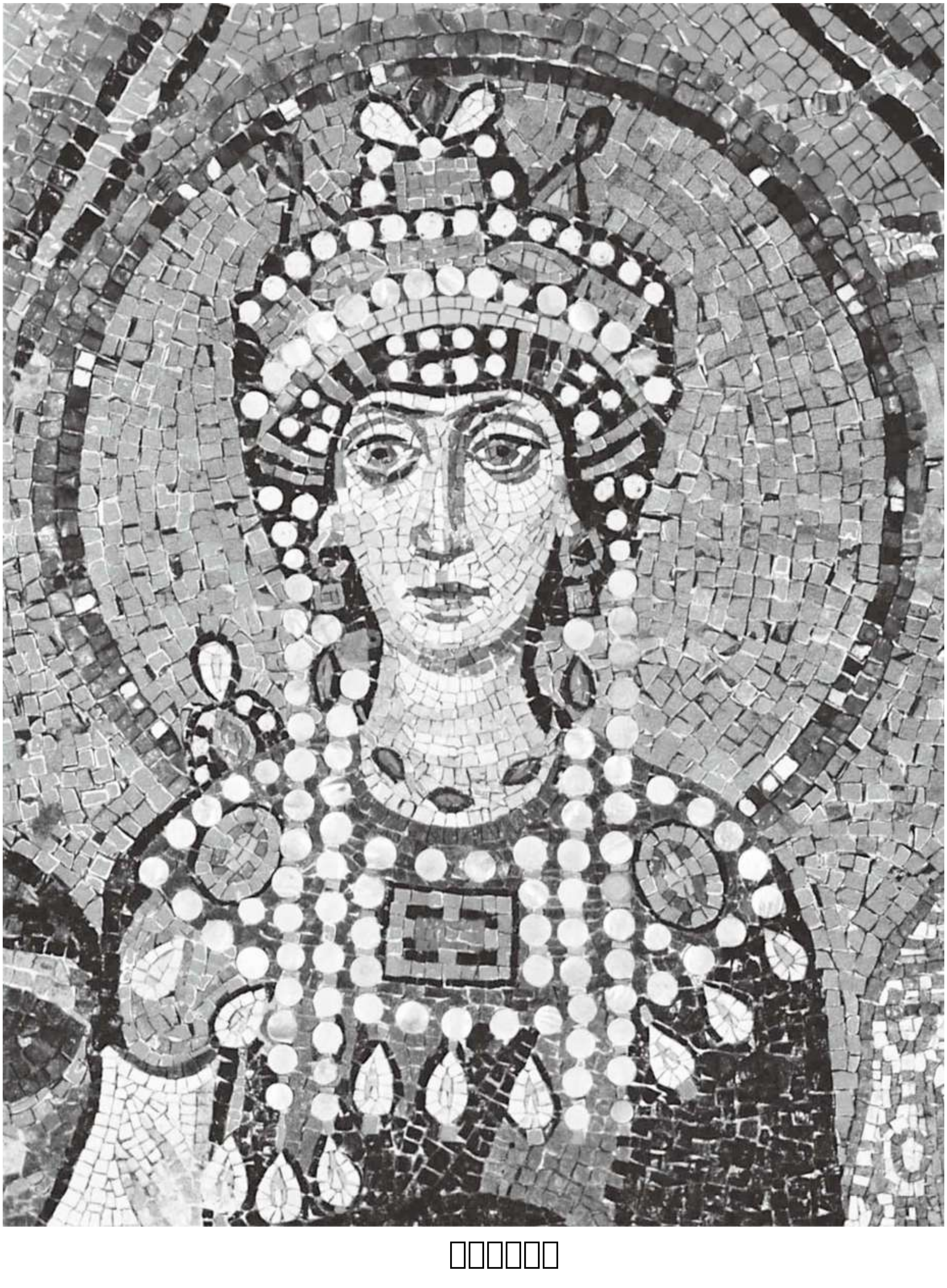
[illegible]—[illegible]6[illegible]7[illegible]—[illegible]Monophysite[illegible][86][illegible]451[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]7[illegible]

430 *City of God*

St. Pachomius 290—345 St. Basil 329—379 529 Nursia St. Benedict

Corpus Iuris Civilis

*　*　*



[illegible]Ravenna[illegible]San Vitale[illegible]Theodora[illegible]334[illegible]

[illegible]Hagia Sophia[illegible][87]

[illegible]5[illegible]6[illegible][88][illegible]3[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]200—600[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]200—600[illegible]

[illegible]2[illegible]Straits of Aden[illegible]4[illegible]Nubian[illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]Malagasy[illegible]Ghana[illegible]3[illegible]4[illegible]Sudan[illegible]Sahran[illegible]Congo[illegible]Bantu[illegible][89]



[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][90][illegible]Minussinsk[illegible]

[illegible]Yenesei[illegible][91]

[illegible]5[illegible]6[illegible]Brittany[illegible]St.Patrick[illegible]461[illegible]

[illegible][92][illegible]Vikings[illegible]St.Columba[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]Peru[illegible]2500[illegible]1500[illegible]700[illegible][93][illegible][94][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Mayan[illegible]Guatemala[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]
[illegible][95]

[illegible]

[illegible][96][illegible]

[illegible]600[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]500[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]
[illegible]Lake Titicaca[illegible]

[illegible][97]

[illegible]600[illegible]3000[illegible]600[illegible]3 500[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]9[illegible]

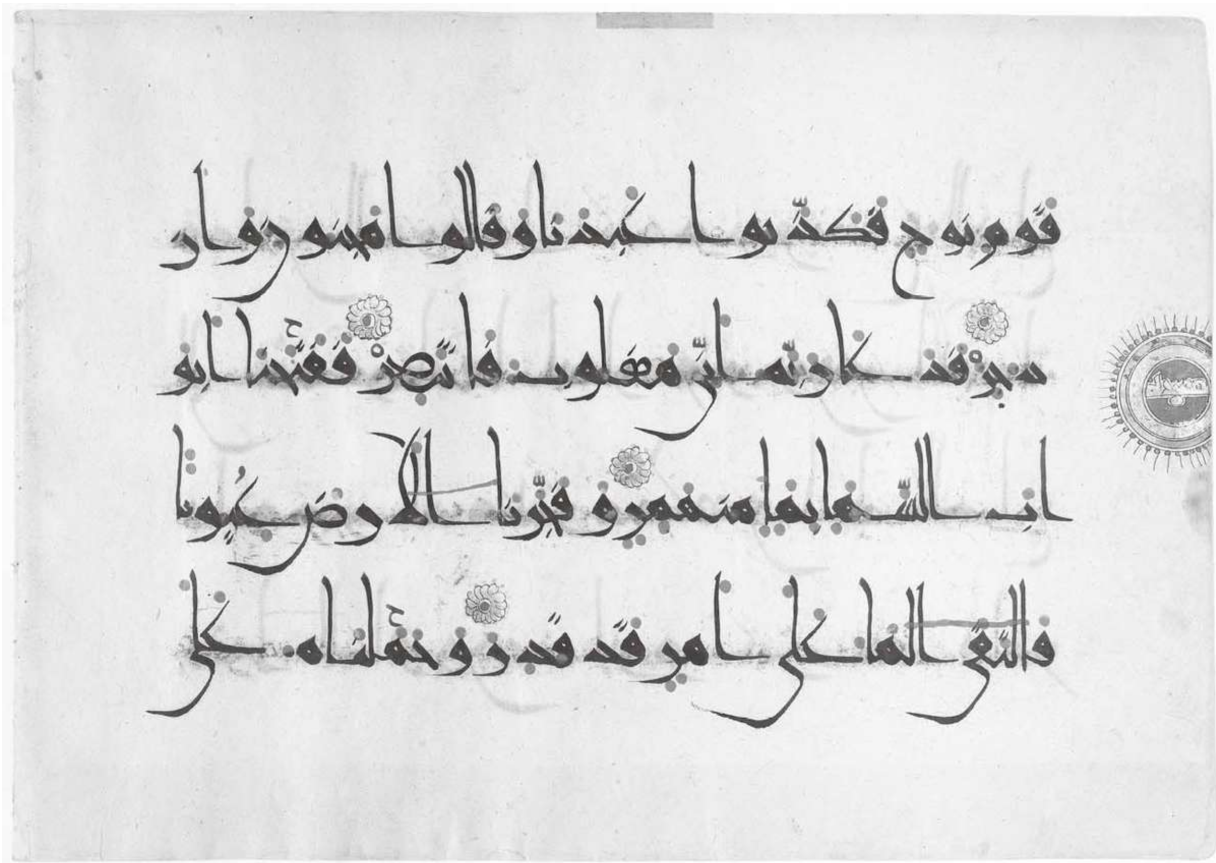
[illegible]

[illegible]600—1000[illegible]

[illegible]

7[illegible]64[illegible]Pompey[illegible]636[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Khalid ibn al-Walid[illegible]Yarmuk[illegible]641[illegible]642[illegible]651[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]711[illegible]Sind[illegible]715[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]



[illegible]993[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]Hindustan[illegible][1]

[illegible] 1000 [illegible]

[illegible] 618—907 [illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible] 751 [illegible]

[illegible] [3] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Mohammed[illegible]Sudan[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]600[illegible]Khazars[illegible]Uighurs[illegible][4]

[illegible]Manichaeans[illegible][5][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible]613[illegible]570—632[illegible]3[illegible]40[illegible]Gabriel[illegible]Allah[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]—[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Medina[illegible]622[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Kaaba[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][6]

[illegible]

[illegible]622[illegible]Hegira[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][7][illegible]Ramadan[illegible]

[illegible]

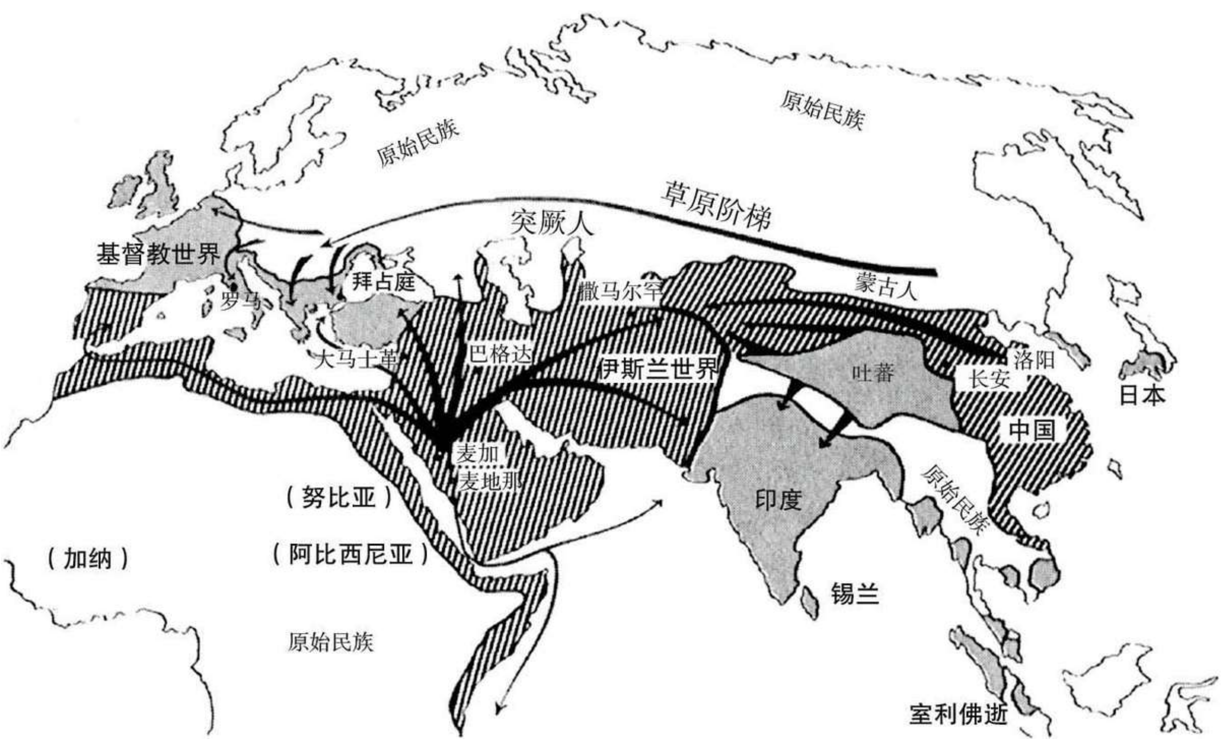
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]People of the Book[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Bedouin[illegible]

[illegible]630[illegible][8]

[illegible]632[illegible]·[illegible]Abu Bakr[illegible][9][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Caliph[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]



[illegible]750[illegible]

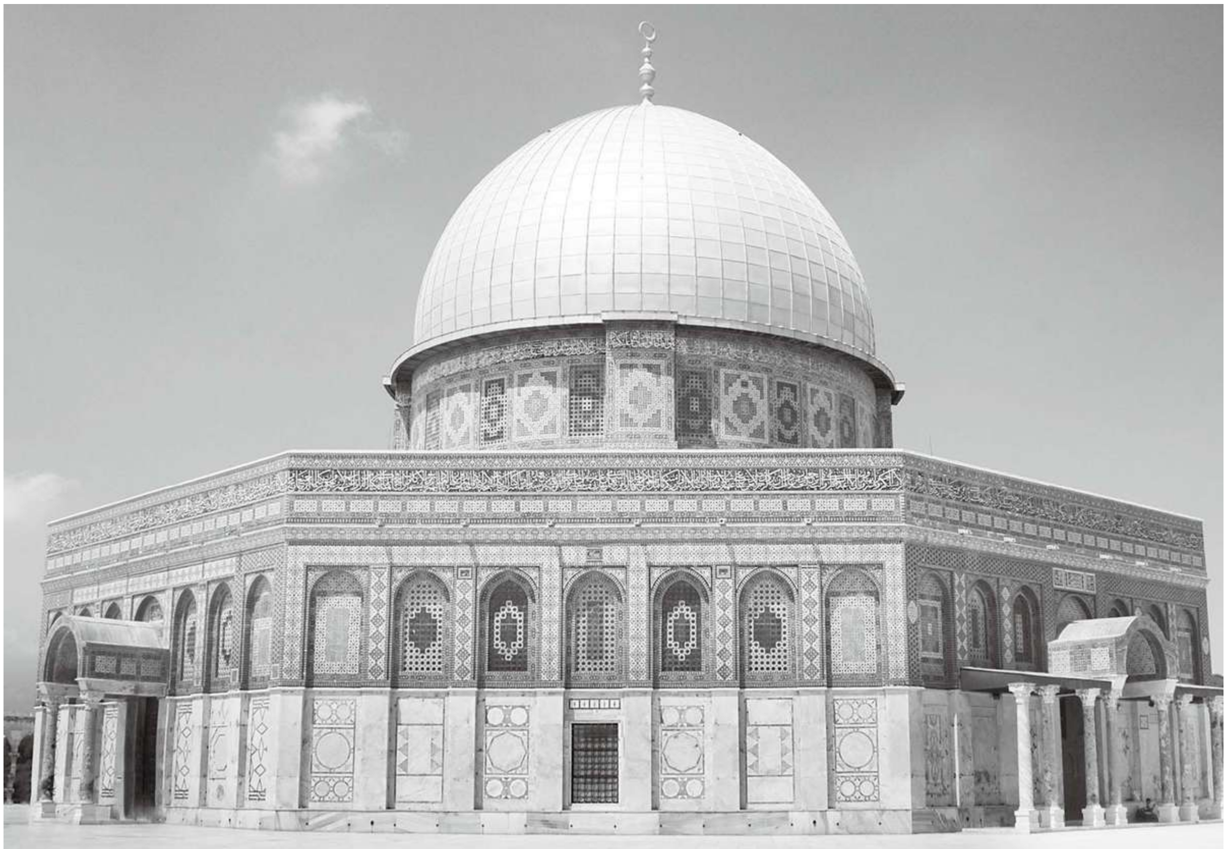
[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]634[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Omar[illegible]·[illegible]636[illegible]637[illegible]641[illegible]642[illegible]651[illegible]

[illegible]606— 630[illegible][10][illegible]

□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[11]



□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□Dome of Rock□□—□□□□Abdul-Malik□685—705□□16□□□□□□□□□□□□15□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□644□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Othman□□□□□□□□□□□Ummayad□□

[illegible] 656 [illegible] Ali [illegible] 5 [illegible] Muawiya [illegible] 661 [illegible][12] [illegible] 750 [illegible]

[illegible] 715 [illegible] Berber [illegible] Transoxiana [illegible] 715 [illegible] 20 [illegible] 733 [illegible]·[illegible] Charles Martel [illegible] Tours [illegible] 717—718 [illegible]

[illegible] Abbasid [illegible]

[illegible]715[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]Kufa[illegible]Kairawan[illegible]Basra[illegible]

[illegible]7[illegible]-[illegible][13]

[illegible]2[illegible]

“ ”

3

Koran [14]

Sharia [15] ulema

·

744

10

[16]

shiek

[illegible]

[illegible][17][illegible]al-Mansur[illegible]754—775[illegible]al-Mahdi[illegible]775—785[illegible]

[illegible]Sunnites[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]

[18]

* * *

——

[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][19][illegible]

[illegible][20]

[illegible]1000[illegible]861[illegible][21][illegible]1000[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]9—10[illegible]

[illegible]10[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][22]

[illegible]

[illegible]10[illegible]1000[illegible][23]

[illegible]9[illegible]al-Mamun[illegible]813—833[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Pahlavi[illegible]Syriac[illegible]

[illegible]9[illegible][24][illegible]9[illegible]al-Khwarizmi[illegible][25][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]al-Razi[illegible]925[illegible]al-Farabi[illegible]952[illegible]

[illegible]10[illegible]al-Masudi[illegible]957[illegible]al-Tabari[illegible]923[illegible]915[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Sufism[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][26][illegible]12[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]imam[illegible]765[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]Isma’ilis[illegible]9[illegible][27][illegible]909—972[illegible]968—1171[illegible]Fatimids[illegible]909[illegible][28]

[illegible]873[illegible]“[illegible]”[29][illegible][30]

[illegible]8[illegible]—[illegible]945[illegible]Mutasim[illegible]833—842[illegible]945[illegible]1055[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]1000[illegible][31]

[illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible]Caucasus[illegible]——[illegible][32]

[illegible][33][illegible]

[illegible]717—718[illegible]698[illegible]Narbonese Gaul[illegible]717[illegible]

[illegible]552[illegible]565[illegible]Altaic[illegible]Ural[illegible]567[illegible]Gepids[illegible]Lombards[illegible]568[illegible]1 500[illegible][34]

[illegible]630[illegible]Volga[illegible]7[illegible]679[illegible][35]

[illegible]—[illegible]9—10[illegible]

[illegible]Clovis[illegible]511[illegible]751[illegible]638[illegible]Merovingian[illegible]

[illegible]687[illegible]Pepin of Heristal[illegible][36]

[illegible]6[illegible]7[illegible]St. Columban[illegible]615[illegible]Burgundy[illegible]Luxeuil[illegible]Lake Constance[illegible]St. Gall[illegible]Bobbio[illegible]597[illegible]Gregory[illegible]St. Augustine[illegible]Kent[illegible]644[illegible]Synod of Whitby[illegible]—[illegible]Anglo-Saxon[illegible]Northumbria[illegible][37][illegible]8[illegible]—[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]750[illegible]Crimean[illegible]Trebizond)[illegible]

[illegible][38]

[illegible]（Carolingian[illegible]Pepin the Short[illegible]751[illegible]（Charlemagne，768—814[illegible]Saxons[illegible]800[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]St. Willibrord[illegible]738[illegible]St. Boniface[illegible]Frisians)[illegible]Thuringians[illegible][39]

[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Leo III, the Isaurian, 717—741[illegible]

[illegible]726[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]787[illegible]

815[illegible]843[illegible][40]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]Stephen II[illegible]

[illegible]754[illegible]

[illegible]Ravenna[illegible]

[illegible]Campania[illegible]800[illegible]

[illegible][41]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]827[illegible]

[illegible]Rus[illegible]860[illegible]

[illegible][42]

[illegible]

[illegible]9[illegible]744[illegible]893[illegible]Pechenegs[illegible]Magyars[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]Finno-Ugrian-Turkish[illegible]895[illegible][43][illegible]Bulgarians[illegible]913—924[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]9—10[illegible][44][illegible]Rus[illegible]862[illegible]965[illegible]

[illegible][45]

[illegible]867[illegible]Basil I[illegible]

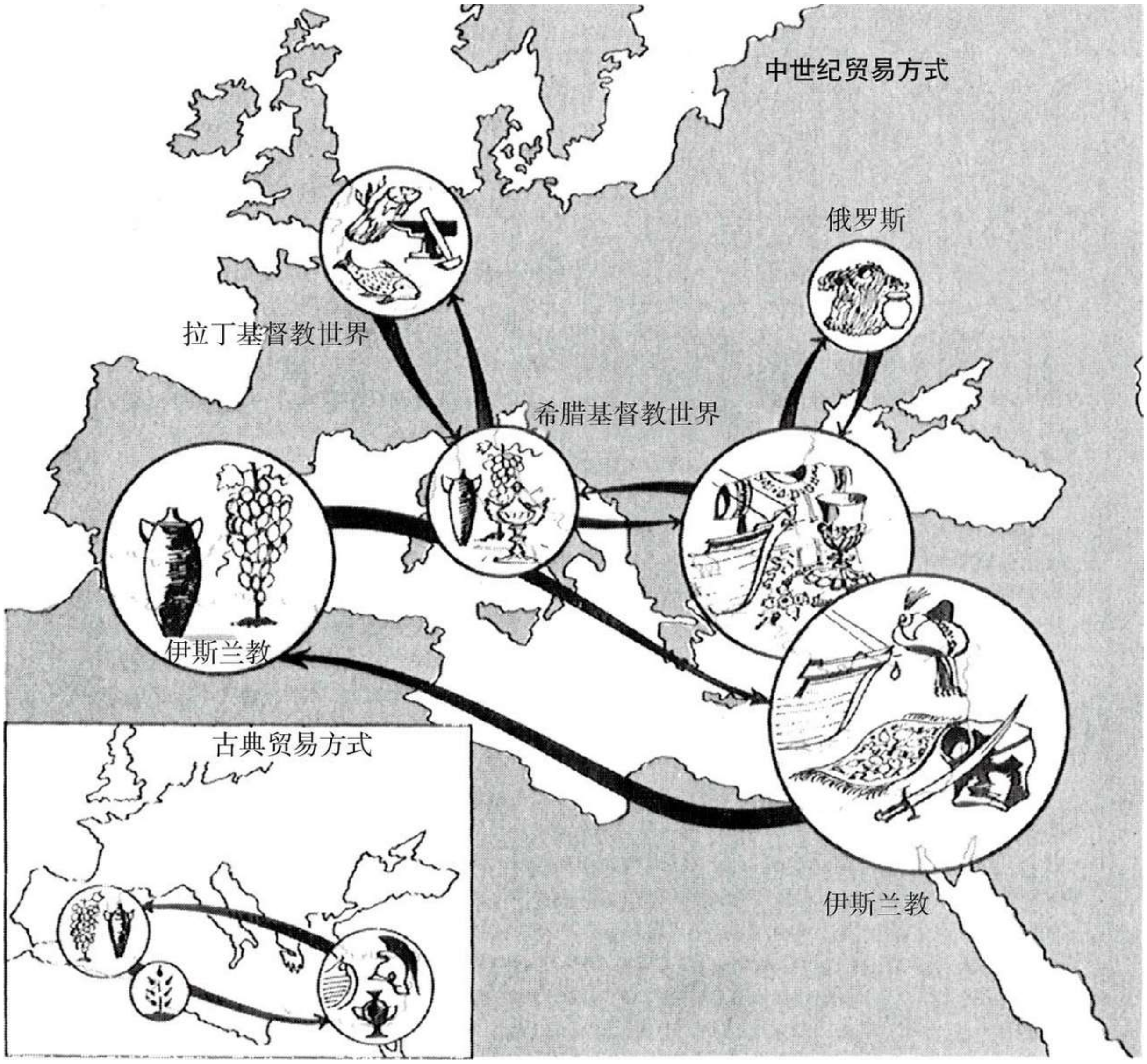
[illegible]863[illegible]St. Cyril[illegible]St. Methodius[illegible]Bohemia[illegible]Moravia[illegible][46][illegible]865[illegible]——[illegible]Old Church Slavonic[illegible]9[illegible]989[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]9[illegible]10[illegible]Basil II[illegible]1014[illegible]10[illegible]968[illegible]1020[illegible]

□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□9□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□10□□□□□□□□□□□
□□10□□□□□
11□□Otto the
Great□□□□□□□□□955□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1000□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□1000□□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□13□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□800□□1000□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□



[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]867—1054[illegible]

[illegible]1025[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible][47][illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]5[illegible]10[illegible][48]

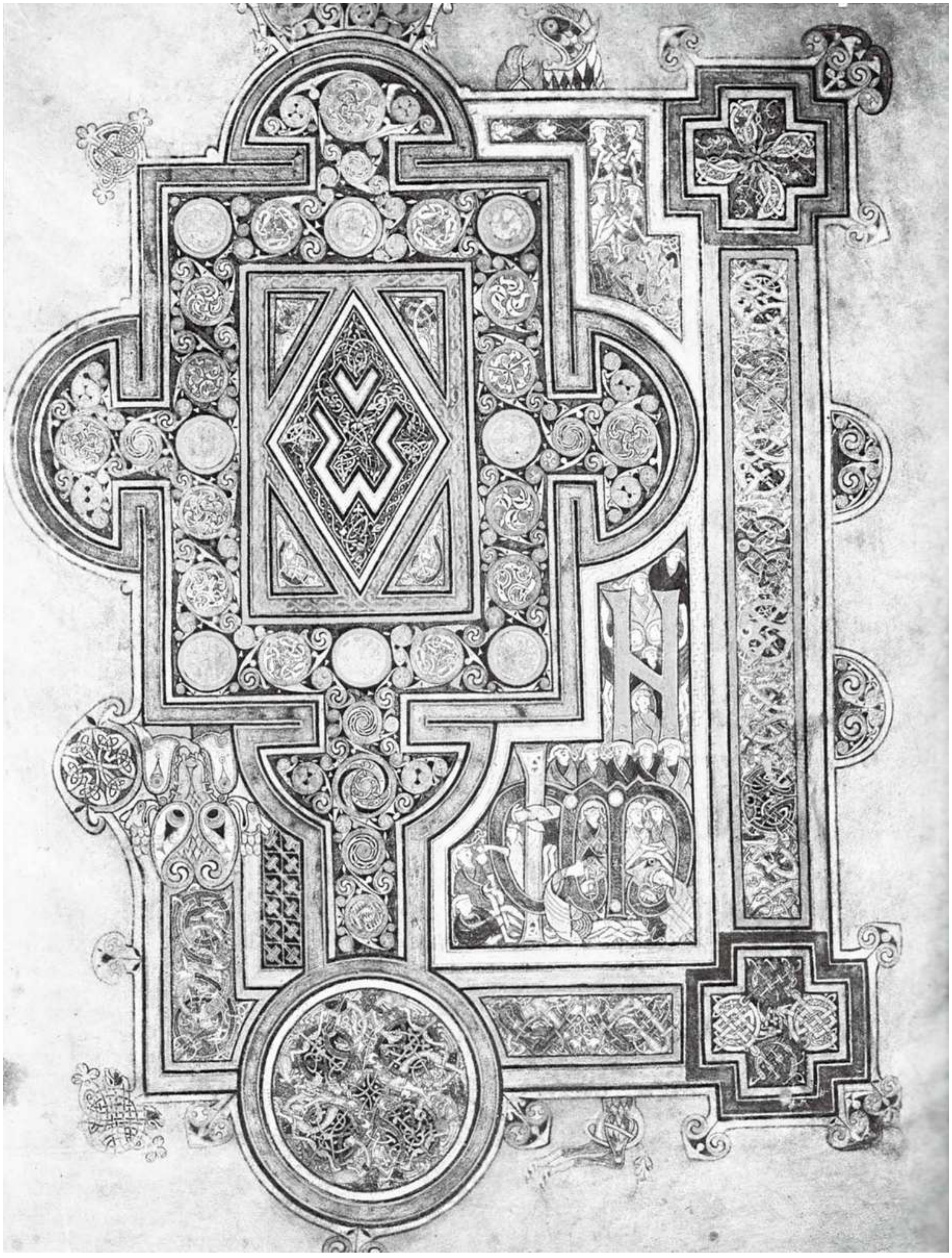
[illegible]9—10[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][49][illegible][50]

[illegible]7-10[illegible]

[illegible]2[illegible]9—10[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible][51][illegible][52]



□□□□□□□□*Book of Kells*□□“□□□□”□□□□8□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□5— 9□□□□□□□□

□3□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[53]□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□[54]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□9

□□□□□10□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□-□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□1000□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

*　　*　　*

[illegible]1000[illegible]8—9[illegible]“[illegible]”（Chansons de geste[illegible]

[illegible]600—1000[illegible]

[illegible]

7—8[illegible]751[illegible]（Talus River[illegible]8[illegible][55][illegible]—[illegible]600[illegible]879[illegible]

[illegible]712[illegible]

[illegible]600[illegible]10[illegible][56]

[illegible][57][illegible]10[illegible]

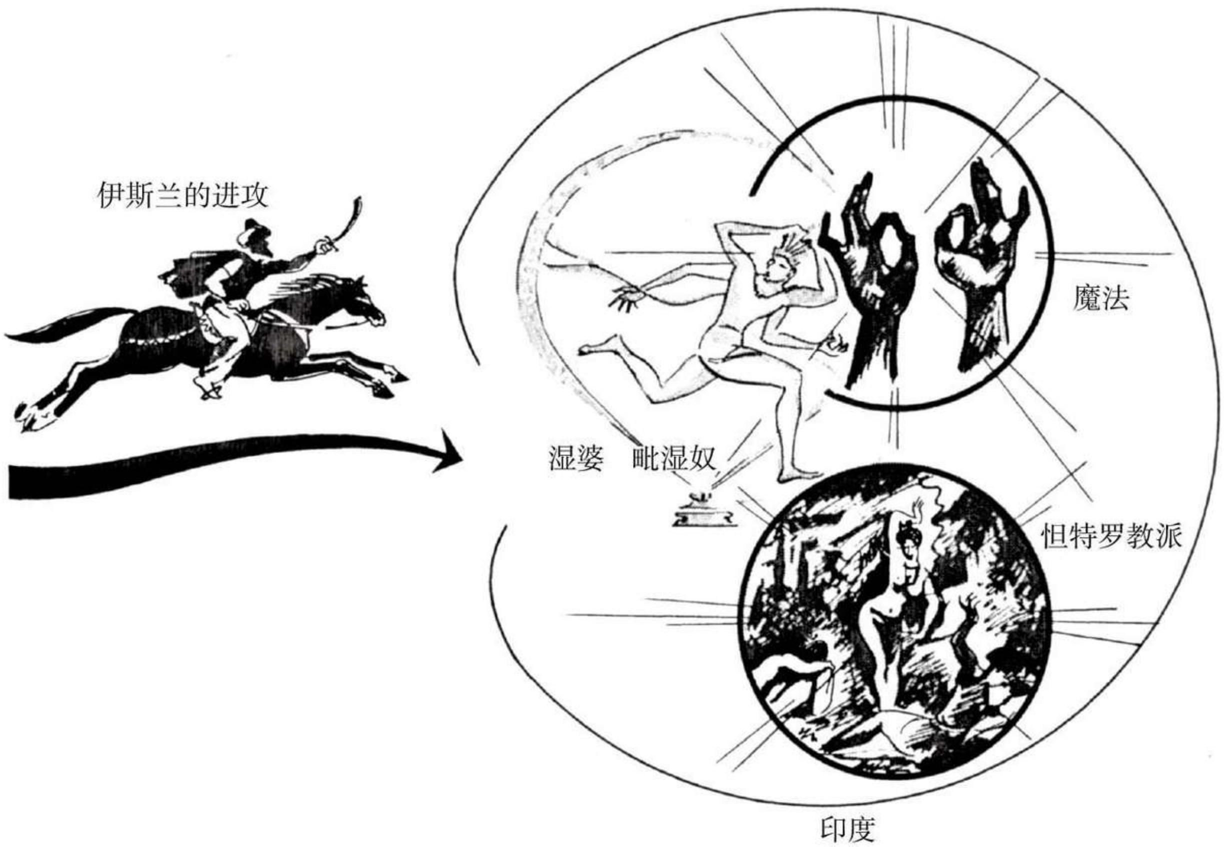




[illegible]1000[illegible]385[illegible]

[illegible][58][illegible]Tantrism[illegible][59]

[illegible]5[illegible]7[illegible]8[illegible]



[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible]Shankara[illegible]800[illegible]Absolute[illegible][60]

[illegible]

[illegible][61][illegible][62][illegible]10[illegible][63]

7—8[illegible][64]

[illegible]9[illegible][65]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]589[illegible]6[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]612—614[illegible]618[illegible]627—649[illegible]630[illegible]12[illegible]668[illegible]

[illegible]715[illegible]712—756[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[66]□747□749□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□751□□□□□□□□[67]□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□Kitai□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□
□□□755□□□□□□□□□8□□□□□[68]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[69]□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□755—763□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□

□□□□□907□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□936—960□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□960□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□1368—1644□□□□□□□□□□□

*　　*　　*

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□200—600□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible] 7 [illegible]

[illegible] 1000 [illegible]

[illegible] 611 [illegible] —— [illegible] 8 [illegible][70]

[illegible] 8 [illegible][71] [illegible]

[illegible] 749 [illegible] 3.9% [illegible] 1065 [illegible] 51.6% [illegible] [72]

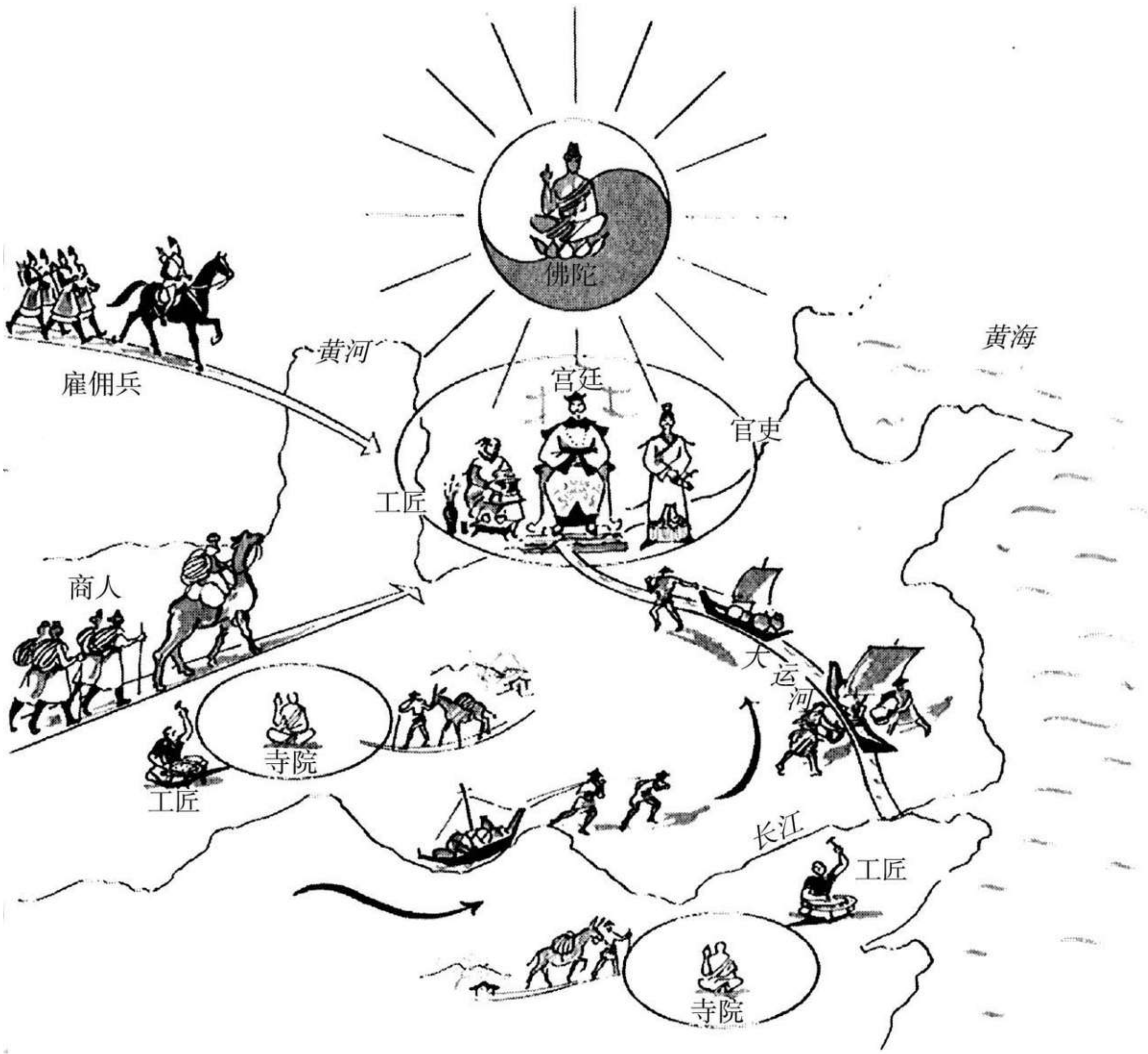
[illegible] [73] [illegible]

[illegible] 737 [illegible]

[illegible] 755—763 [illegible] 874—883 [illegible] 10 [illegible] — [illegible] 960 [illegible] [74]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]1000[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]20[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Far West[illegible]·[illegible]Cathay[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]



[illegible]

1000 [75] [76]

[77]

Sogdians [78]

“” 9—10 —— 13 16

[illegible] 1000 [illegible][79] [illegible]

*　*　*

[illegible] 1000 [illegible]

[illegible] Nestorian Christians [illegible]

[illegible] 7 [illegible] Zen [illegible] 8 [illegible][80]







[illegible]

[illegible]550[illegible]577[illegible]338[illegible]

[illegible]800[illegible][81]

[illegible][82][illegible]6[illegible]7[illegible]

[illegible] 755 [illegible] [83]

[illegible] 843 [illegible] 846 [illegible] 762 [illegible] 845 [illegible] 44 600 [illegible] 260 500 [illegible] 150 000 [illegible] [84] [illegible] —— [illegible] [85] [illegible]

[illegible] 845 [illegible] 960 [illegible] 1000 [illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]。[86]

[illegible]。[87]

[illegible]600—1000[illegible]。[88][illegible]8[illegible]845[illegible]。[89]

845[illegible]。[90][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]8[illegible]9[illegible]10[illegible]15[illegible]。[91]

[illegible][92][illegible]701—762[illegible]712—770[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]581— 618[illegible]618—907[illegible]





[illegible]10[illegible][93][illegible]

[illegible][94]

[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]13[illegible]

[illegible]600—1000[illegible][95][illegible][96][illegible]9[illegible]

[illegible][97][illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]745[illegible]840[illegible]

[illegible]7[illegible]Tibet[illegible]8[illegible]860[illegible]

[illegible]632[illegible]836—842[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]9[illegible]Bon Religion[illegible]Lamaism[illegible][98][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]3— 6[illegible]668[illegible]

[illegible]7[illegible][99][illegible]

[illegible]935[illegible]960[illegible]—[illegible][100][illegible]

[illegible]552[illegible]587[illegible]607[illegible]

[illegible]646—794[illegible][101][illegible]

10[illegible][102][illegible][103][illegible]11[illegible][104]

*　　*　　*

[illegible][105][illegible]—[illegible][106][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]7—8[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible] Ghana [illegible] 8 [illegible] — [illegible] [107]

[illegible] 8 [illegible] Sofala [illegible] [108] [illegible] [109]

[illegible] 1000 [illegible] —— [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]600[illegible]

[illegible]Micronesia[illegible]

[illegible]Melanesia[illegible]Polynesia[illegible]

[illegible]600[illegible]1000[illegible][110]

[illegible][111]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]600[illegible]

[illegible]9[illegible]

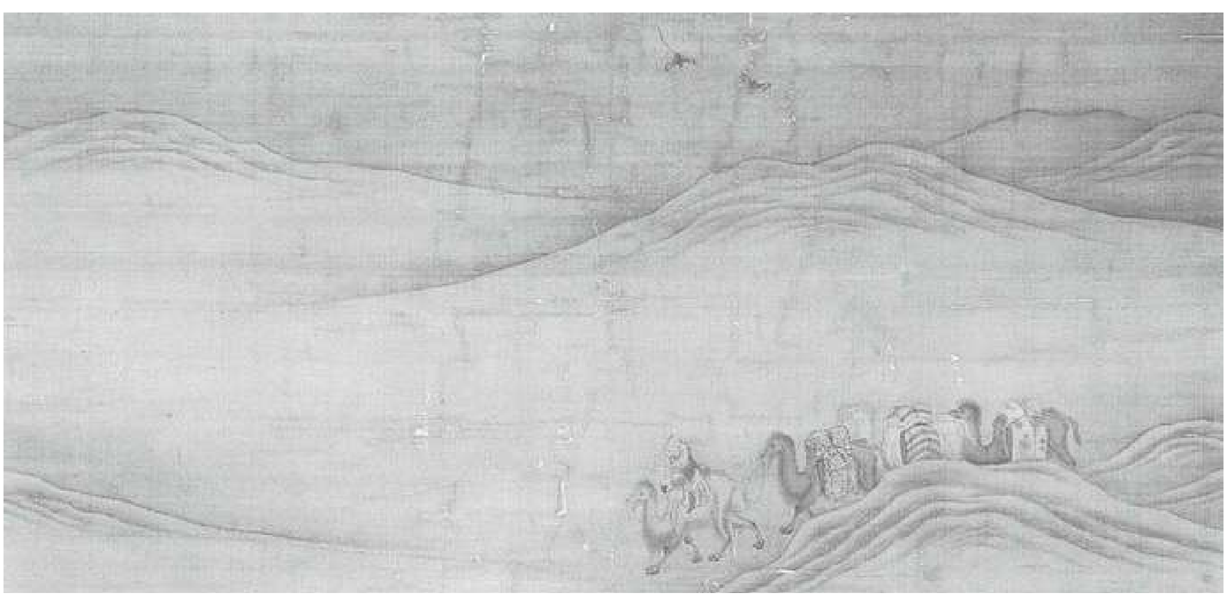
[illegible][112][illegible]

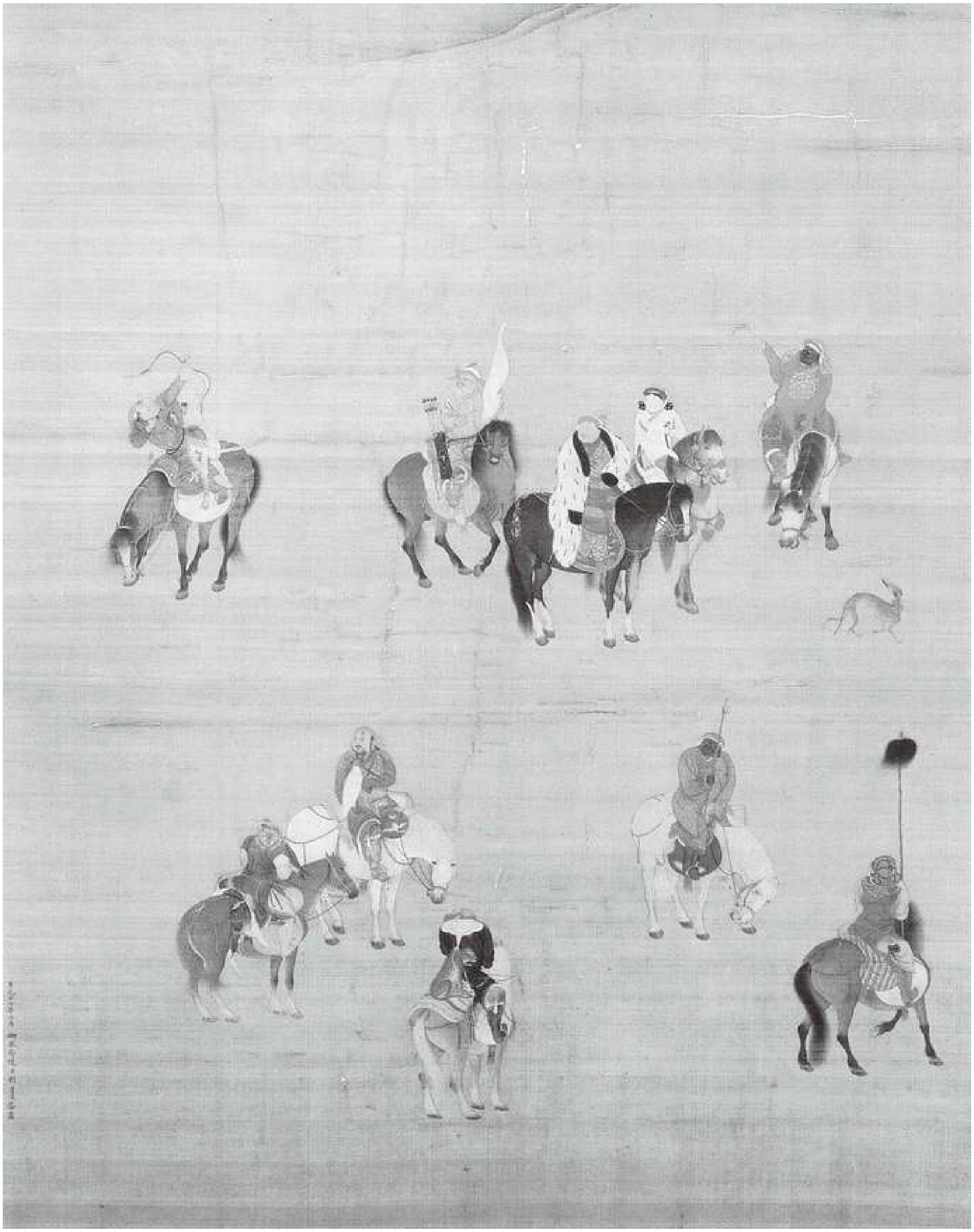
[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible] 10 [illegible] Yucatan [illegible] Chichen-Itzá [illegible]

[illegible] 500 [illegible] 1000 [illegible][113] [illegible] Tiahuanaco [illegible][114]

[illegible] 1000 [illegible]





[illegible]10[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]500[illegible]Tungusic[illegible]13[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]18[illegible]15[illegible][1][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]native reaction[illegible]

[illegible]Sufi Movement[illegible]

[illegible]15[illegible]15[illegible]

[illegible]

□□□1000□□
1500□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□1000□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□13□14□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□1000□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□[2]□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□
□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□[3]

[illegible][4]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][5]

[illegible]11[illegible][6]

10[illegible]1227[illegible][7][illegible]16[illegible][8]

[illegible][9]

[illegible][10]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1368—1644[illegible]

[illegible][11][illegible]

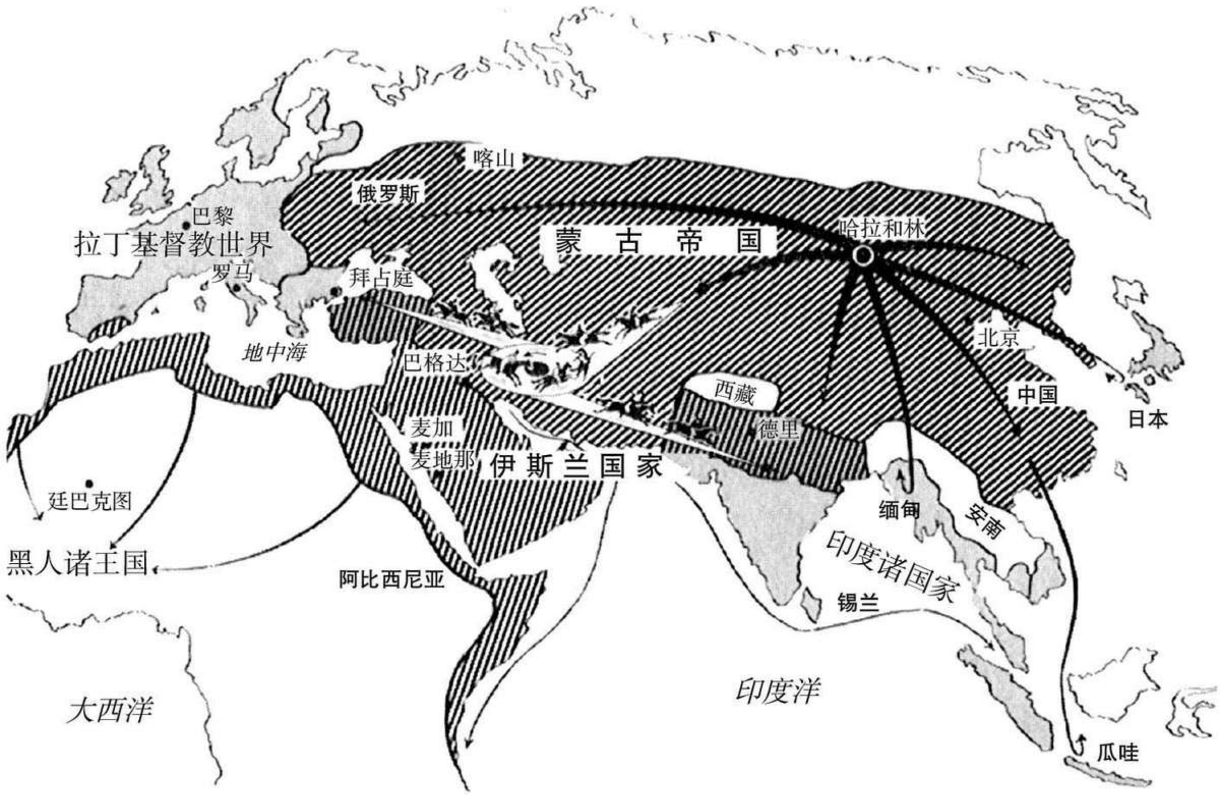
* * *

[illegible]1[illegible]1000—1200[illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]1206—1227[illegible]3[illegible]1300—1500[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]11[illegible]12[illegible]Seljuk[illegible]10[illegible]Saladin, 1169—1193[illegible]1097—1099[illegible]1189—1192[illegible]1250[illegible]Mamelukes[illegible][12][illegible]1517[illegible]

1071[illegible]Manzikert[illegible][13][illegible]Mahmud of Ghazni[illegible]998—1030[illegible]1206[illegible][14]



[illegible]1300[illegible]

[illegible]2[illegible]13[illegible]

[illegible]1206—1227[illegible][15][illegible]1227

[illegible][16]

[illegible]1241[illegible]1258[illegible]1279[illegible]1260[illegible]1281[illegible]1285—1303[illegible]1292[illegible]1297[illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible][17][illegible]1257[illegible][18]1295[illegible]1349[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]Tamerlane, 1360—1404[illegible]

[illegible]1382[illegible]1284—
1921[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible][19][illegible]—[illegible]Sava-Danube[illegible]1500[illegible]15[illegible][20][illegible][21][illegible][22]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1258[illegible][23][illegible]

[illegible]Almoravid, 1056—1147[illegible]Almohad[illegible]1130—1269[illegible]

[illegible][24][illegible][25][illegible]

[illegible]the Sufi path[illegible]——[illegible]fakirs[illegible]

[illegible]11[illegible]12[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]14[illegible][26]

[illegible]1500[illegible][27] [illegible]10[illegible]15[illegible]

[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]1258[illegible][28][illegible][29]

* * *

[illegible]

[illegible]（Ulema）——[illegible]

[illegible]（ghazi）[illegible][30][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]15[illegible]30[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible][31][illegible]

[illegible][32][illegible][33][illegible]Bosnia[illegible]Bogomilism[illegible]14[illegible]

1453[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1492[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible][34]

[illegible]

[illegible]11[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Ibn Sina[illegible]980—1037[illegible]al-Biruni[illegible]973—1046[illegible]·[illegible]Ibn Rushd[illegible]1126—1189[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible][35]

[illegible] al-Ghazali [illegible] 1058—1111 [illegible]

[illegible] [36]

[illegible]·[illegible] [37] [illegible] 12—15 [illegible] *The Destruction of Philosophy* [illegible]·[illegible] *Destruction of the Destruction* [illegible] *The Destruction of the Destruction of the Destruction* [illegible]·[illegible] Hodja Zada [illegible] 1487 [illegible] 1488 [illegible]

□□
□□□
□□□·□□□
□□□□□*Canon*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[38]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□12—13□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□madrasas□□[39]□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□
□□·□□□□□
□1369□□□□□□·□□□□Ibn Khaldun□□□1406□□□□□□

□□
□□□□□□□□□□□12□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□

□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□11□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□13□□□□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[40]

[illegible]9—10[illegible]

[illegible]Pahlavi[illegible]

[illegible]Firdausi, [illegible]1020[illegible]

[illegible]Rumi[illegible]1273[illegible]·[illegible]Omar Khayyam[illegible]1123[illegible][41][illegible]Sa’di[illegible]1291[illegible]Hafiz[illegible]1390[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]11—13[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]11—13[illegible]

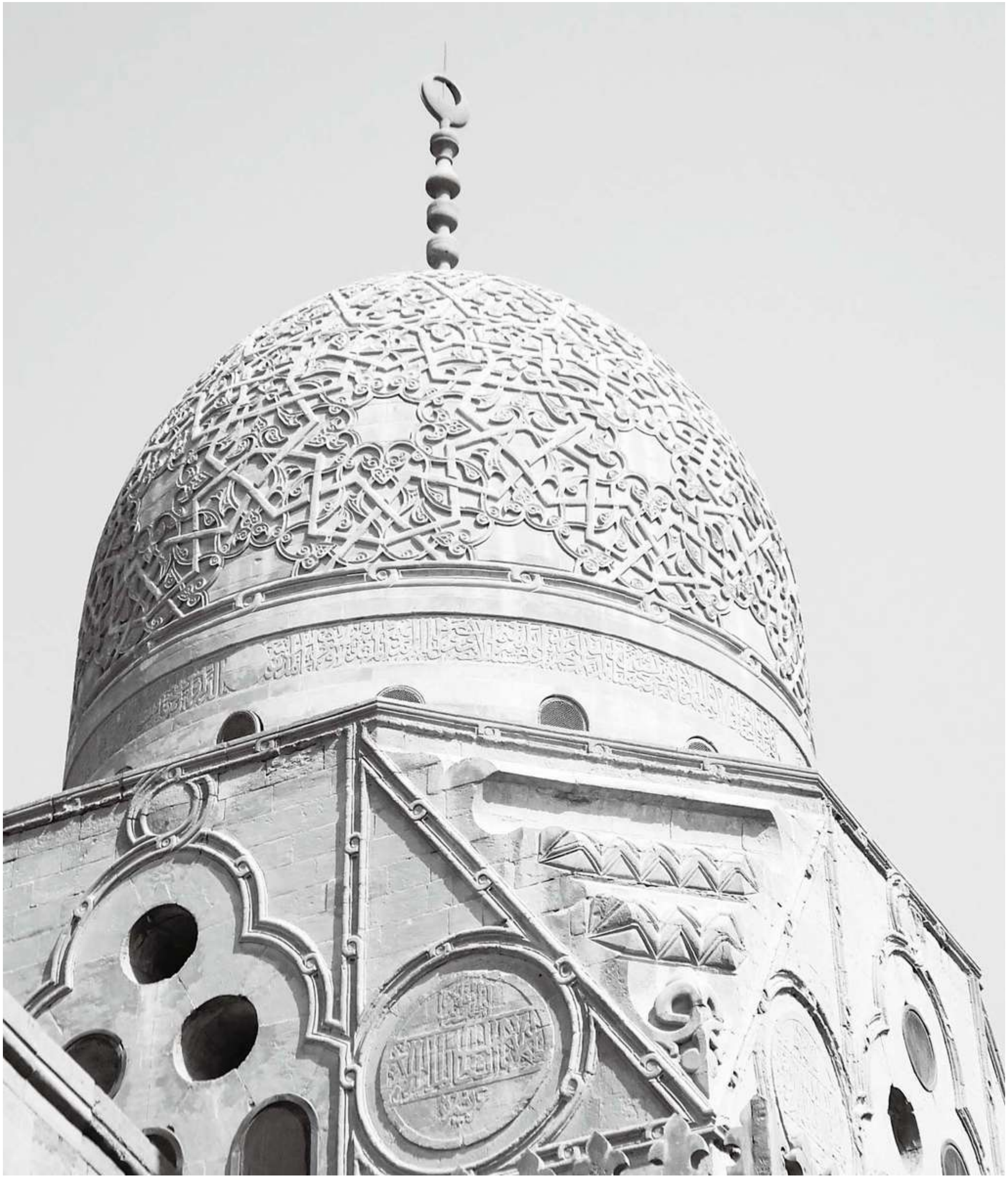
*　　*　　*

[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]10—15[illegible]1500[illegible][42] [illegible]17[illegible][43]

[illegible]1000—1500[illegible][44][illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]13[illegible]14[illegible]15[illegible]16[illegible][45]



[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Kait Bey[illegible]1472—1474[illegible]438[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1099[illegible]13[illegible]

[illegible][46]

[illegible]1295[illegible]1300[illegible][47][illegible]—[illegible]1300[illegible][48]

[illegible]13—14[illegible]

[illegible]Copt[illegible]Jacobite[illegible]——[illegible]rabbits[illegible][49][illegible]·[illegible]Moses Maimonides, 1135—1204[illegible]·[illegible]1198[illegible]*Guide for the Perpelxed*[illegible]

[illegible][50][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][51][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]998—1030[illegible]Mohammed of Ghur[illegible]1175—1206[illegible]200[illegible]1313[illegible]1335[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][52]

[illegible][53][illegible]1000[illegible]Tamils[illegible]Ramanuja[illegible]1100[illegible]Shankara[illegible][54]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]（Vishnu）[illegible][55] [illegible]

[illegible][56]，15[illegible]Ramananda[illegible]1400[illegible]Kabir[illegible]15[illegible]Nanak[illegible]1538[illegible][57] [illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

11[illegible]20[illegible]989[illegible]1018[illegible]Basil II[illegible]

[illegible]1025[illegible]400[illegible]1000[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible][58][illegible][59]

[illegible]11[illegible]1054[illegible]Kipchak[illegible][60][illegible]——[illegible]



□□□□

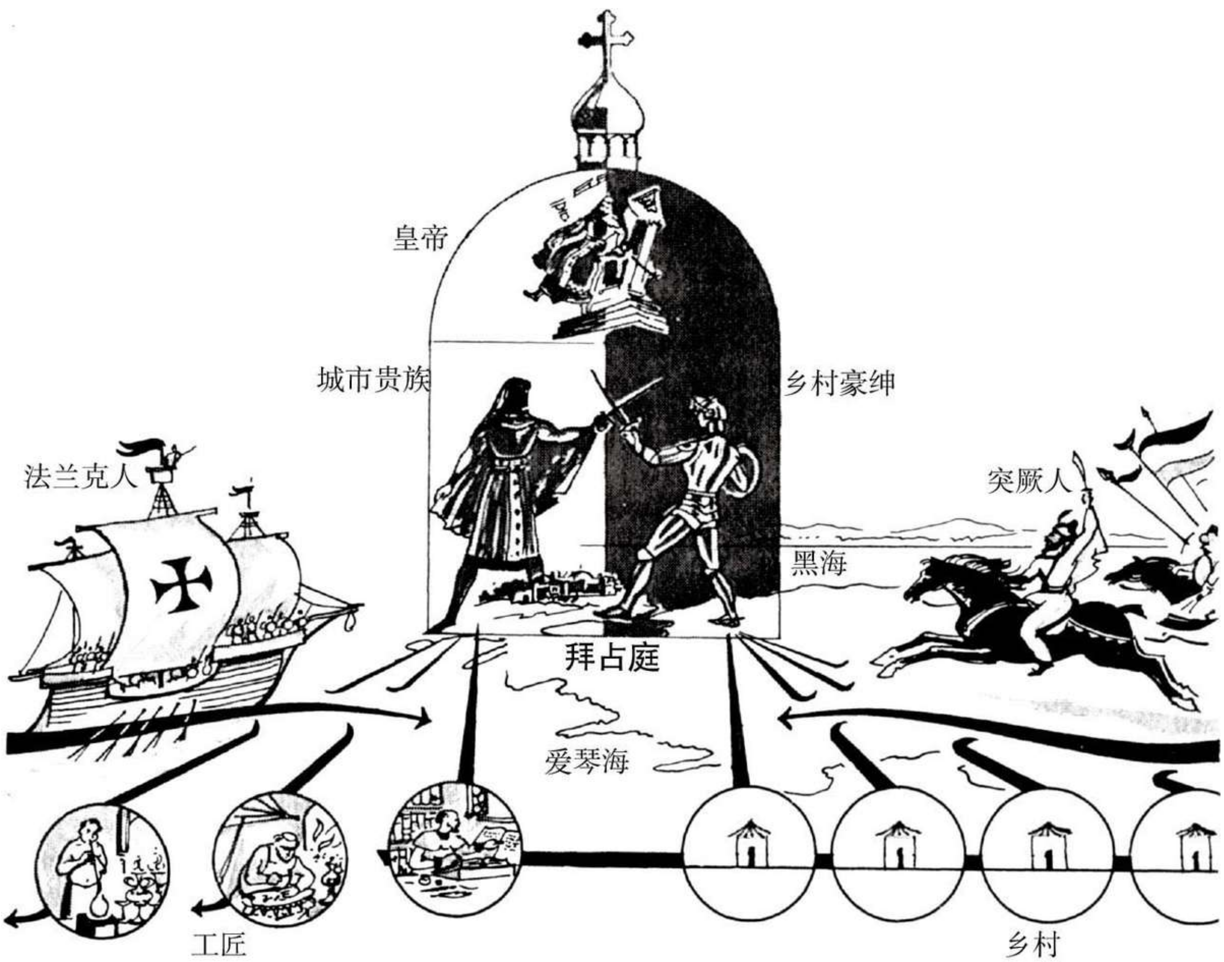
□□□□□□□□□□12—13□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
385□□□385□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□385□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□11□□
□□□□1042□□1071□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[61]□□□□□□□□□□□□□1090

[illegible]1081—1085[illegible]

1082[illegible]

[illegible]1155[illegible][62]



[illegible]

[illegible][63][illegible]11[illegible]

[illegible]10[illegible][64][illegible]

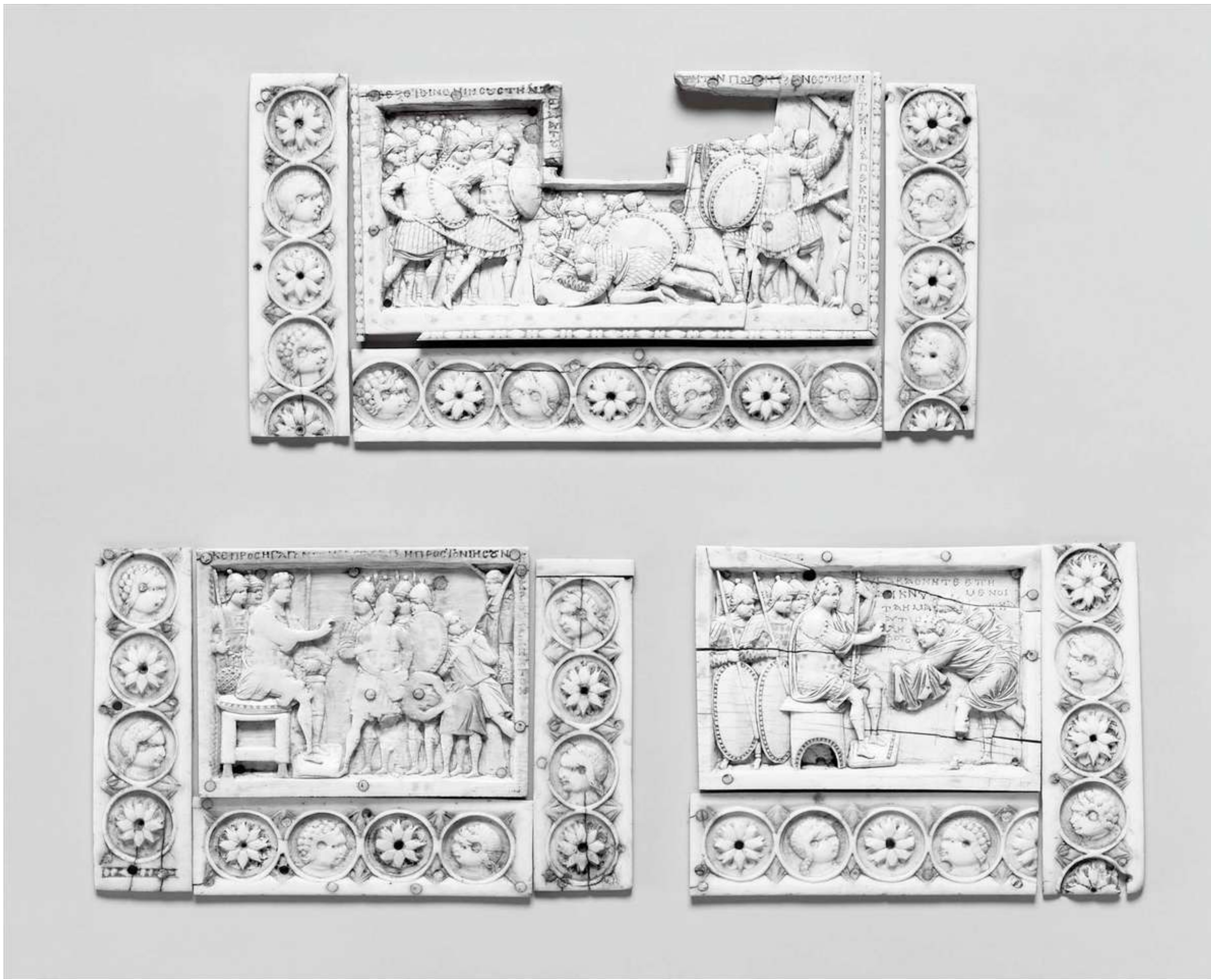
[illegible]11[illegible]1025[illegible][65]

[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]11[illegible]12[illegible]1204[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1097—1099[illegible]1204[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]11[illegible]Troyes[illegible]242[illegible]404[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1081—1180[illegible]Comneni[illegible]12[illegible]1167[illegible]1187[illegible]1204[illegible]1261[illegible]

[illegible]14[illegible][66][illegible]1389[illegible]Kossovo[illegible][67][illegible]1453[illegible]

[illegible][68][illegible][69]

[illegible][70]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]13[illegible]15[illegible]

13[illegible][71][illegible][72][illegible]

[illegible][73][illegible]14[illegible]14[illegible][74][illegible]1419[illegible]

[illegible]1480[illegible]Ivan Ⅲ[illegible]1462—1505[illegible][75][illegible][76][illegible]15[illegible]16[illegible]-[illegible]

[illegible]1439[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]New Rome[illegible]1492[illegible]the Metropolitan Zossima[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][77]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]11[illegible]

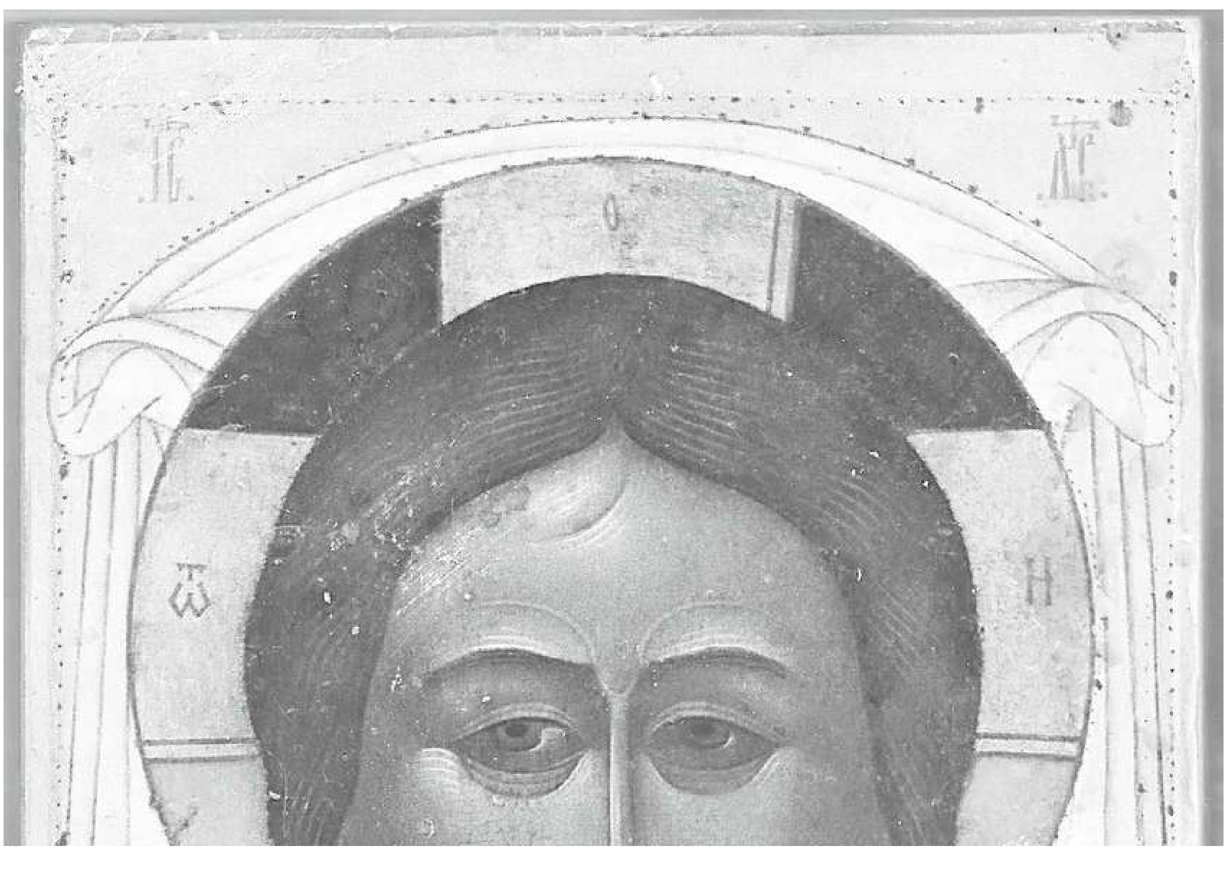
[illegible][78][illegible]14[illegible]15[illegible]

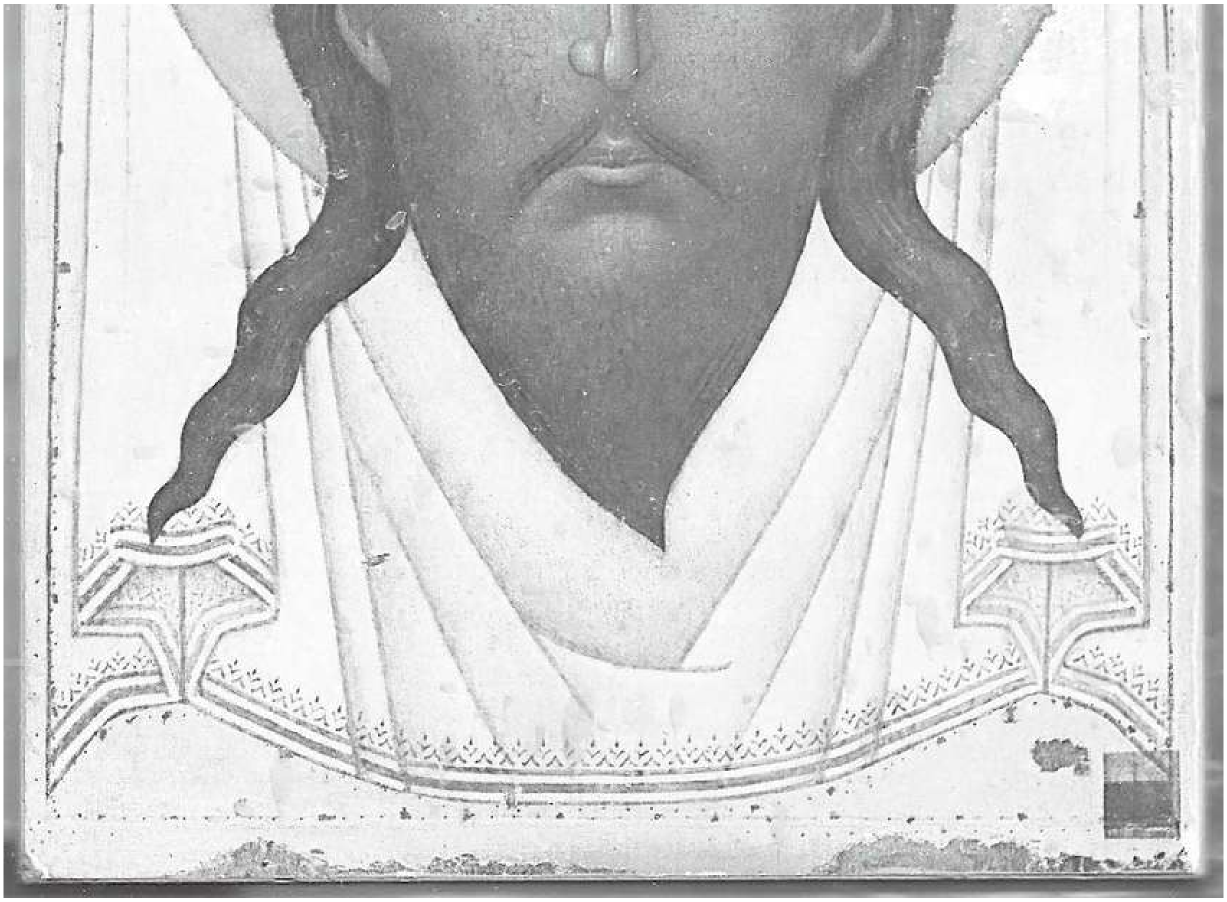
[illegible]·[illegible]*Digenes Akritas*[illegible]11[illegible][79]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]14[illegible]Athos[illegible]·[illegible]St. Gregory Palamas[illegible]1360[illegible][80]

[illegible][81]





□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□1500□□□□□□□□□□□□□Novgorod□□□□□□□□□□□□15□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□526□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□11□□□Siena□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible][82][illegible]16[illegible][83]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]1500[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]5[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 960 [illegible] 1450 [illegible] 1000 [illegible] 1450 [illegible] 20 [illegible]

[illegible] 1127 [illegible] [84] [illegible] [85]

[illegible] 1260—1368 [illegible] [86]

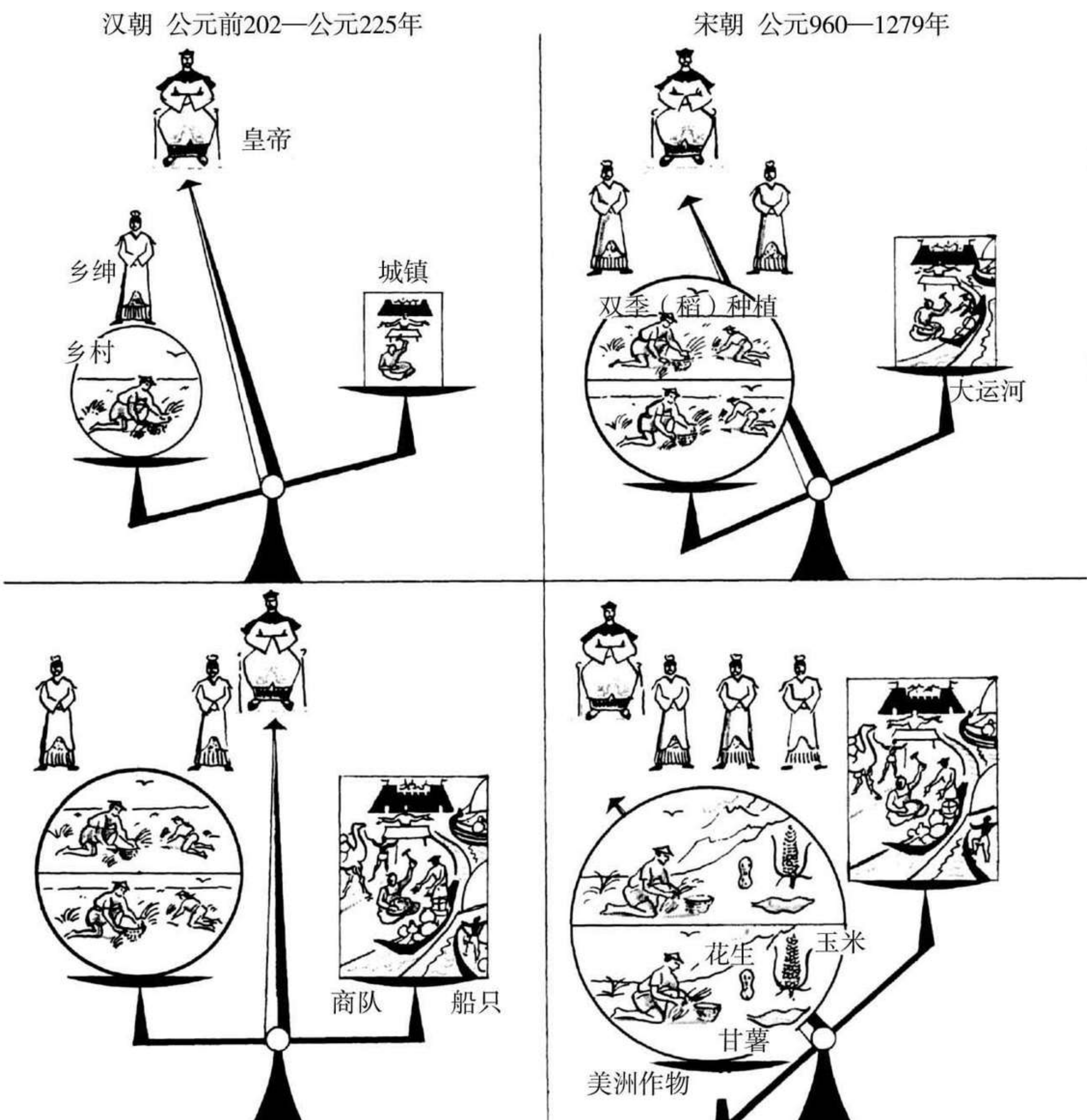
[illegible] 1368—1644 [illegible] 1405—1433 [illegible] [87] [illegible] 250 [illegible]

[illegible]1424[illegible][88][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]15[illegible]



汉朝 公元前202—公元225年
皇帝
乡绅
城镇
乡村
宋朝 公元960—1279年
双季（稻）种植
大运河
元朝 公元1206—1368年
商队
船只
明朝 公元1368—1644年
花生
玉米
甘薯
美洲作物

[illegible]

[89] 1498 15 [90]

11 60 [91]

1368 1438

[illegible]

[illegible][92][illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible][93]

*　　*　　*

[illegible][94][illegible]1264[illegible]

[illegible][95][illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][96][illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[97]



[illegible]

[illegible]11[illegible]9—10[illegible]

[illegible][98][illegible]

[illegible] 16 [illegible]

[illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible][99] [illegible]

* * *

[illegible] 1000—1500 [illegible]

[illegible] 1000 [illegible] 12 [illegible] 13 [illegible] 1130—1200 [illegible][100]

[illegible][101] [illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible][102]

[illegible]

[illegible][103][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]Annam[illegible]Tungusic[illegible][104][illegible][105][illegible]

[illegible]14[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible]——[illegible][106]

[illegible]646—794[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]

9—12[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]14[illegible][107]

[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]

□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□15□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□

□□
□□□□□□□□□□□12□□□13□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□“□□”□Pure Land□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□15□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

1200□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□

□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[108]□□□□15□□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[109]

[illegible] 14 [illegible] 15 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 2000 [illegible] 3000 [illegible]

[illegible] 8 [illegible] 9 [illegible] 1400 [illegible] 1453 [illegible] 1000 [illegible]

[illegible] 11 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]the Dark Ages[illegible]500—900[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

10[illegible]500[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]

[illegible][110][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]/[illegible]Universalism[illegible]

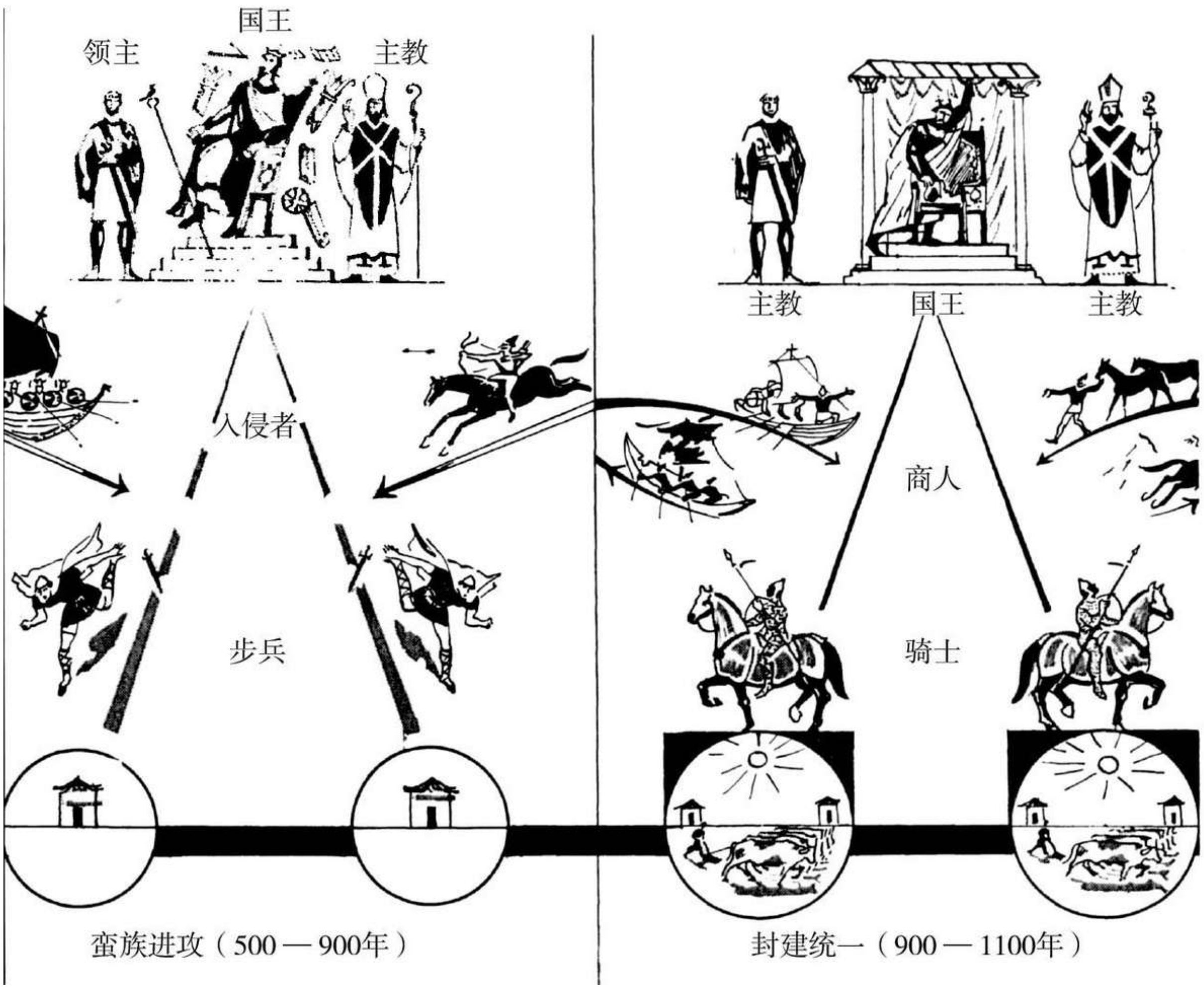
[illegible]1059[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible][111][illegible][112][illegible][113]

[illegible]Cluny[illegible]910[illegible]1075[illegible][114][illegible]

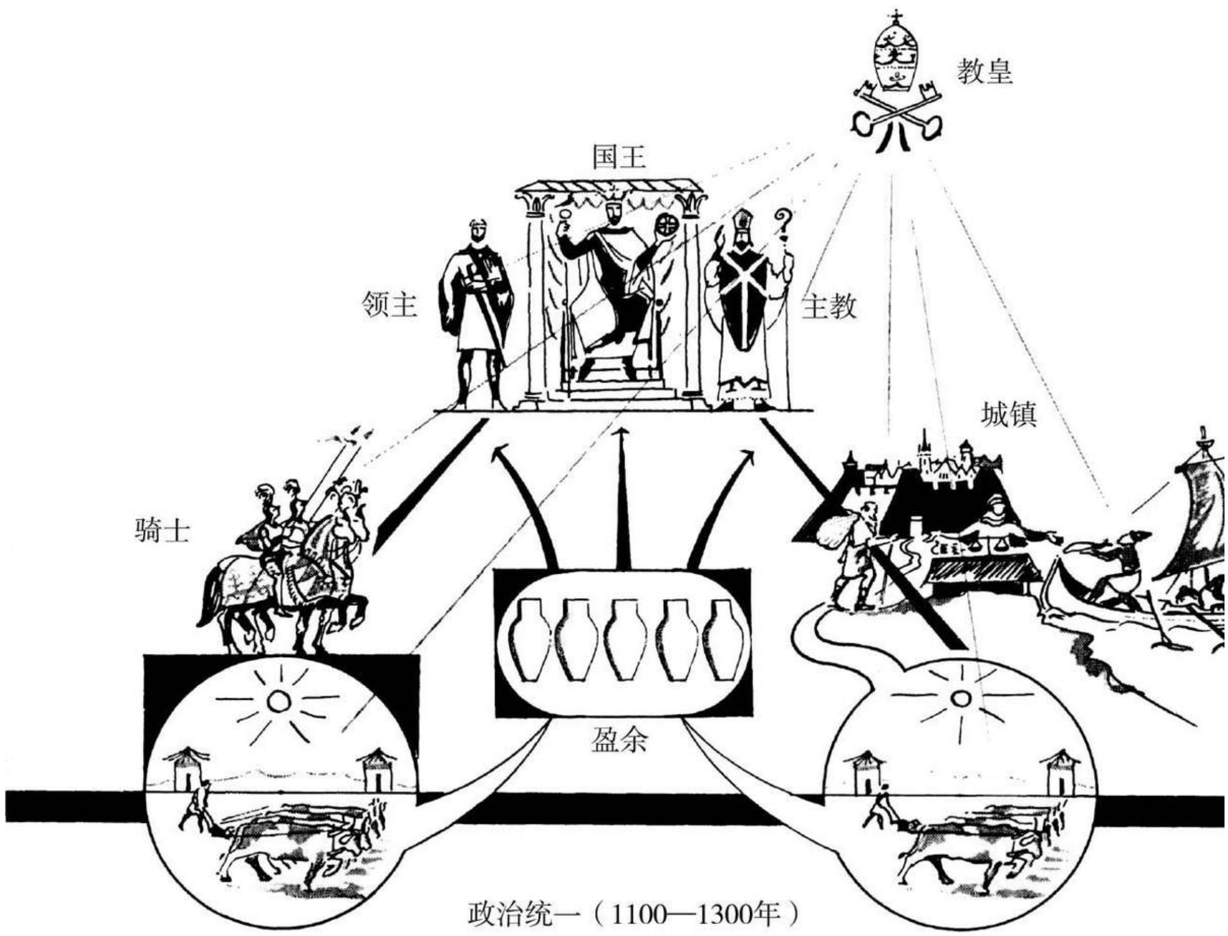
[illegible]13[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1296[illegible]13[illegible]13[illegible]·[illegible]Philip Augustus[illegible]1180—1223[illegible]Louis Ⅷ[illegible]1223—1226[illegible]6[illegible]



国王
领主
主教
入侵者
步兵
蛮族进攻（500—900年）
主教
国王
主教
商人
骑士
封建统一（900—1100年）



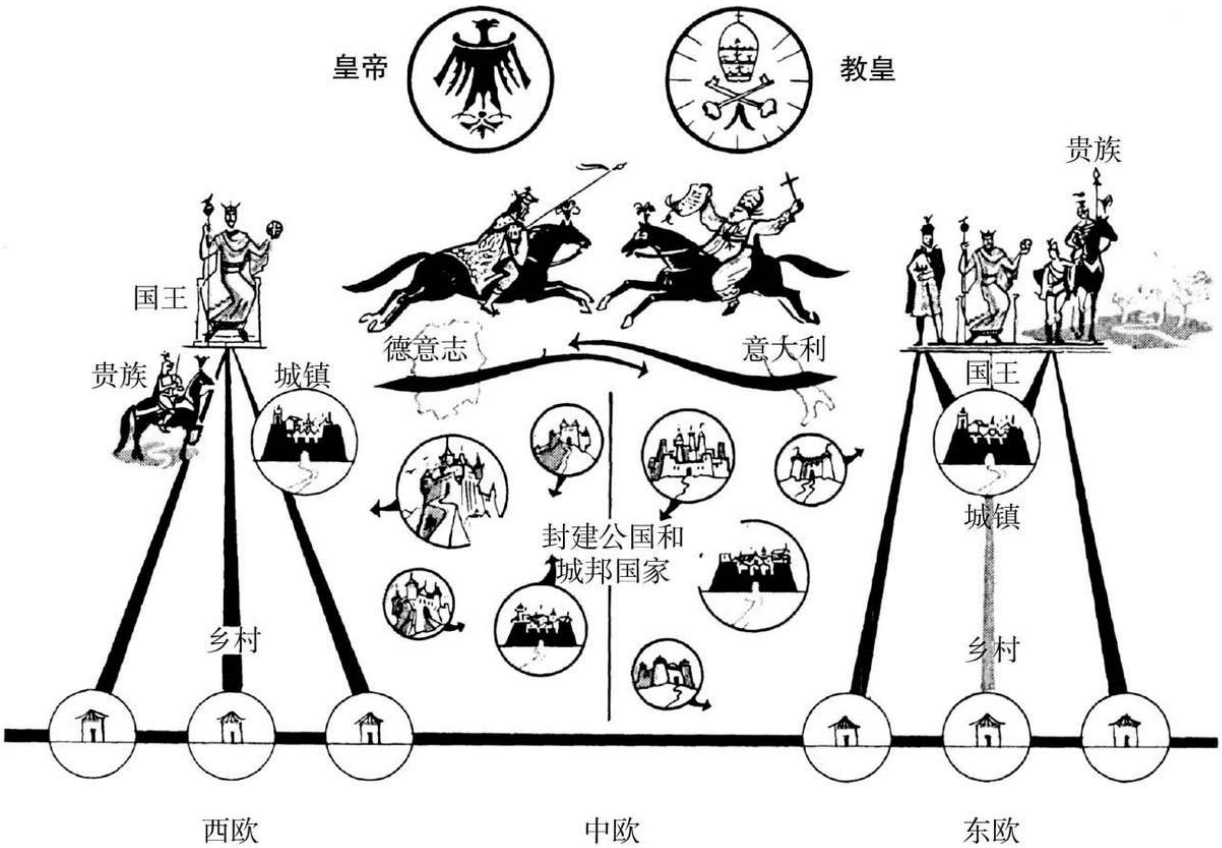
[illegible]

[illegible]Boniface[illegible]1294—1303[illegible]1305[illegible]Avignon[illegible]

[illegible]

□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1492□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

15□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□14□15□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Lombard□□□□□□□Hanseatic□□□□□□□□□
□□□1300□
□1494□□□
□□



[illegible]

[illegible][115][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]11[illegible]12[illegible]13[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]11[illegible]14[illegible][116]

[illegible]12[illegible]1229[illegible]1285[illegible]1237[illegible]Livonia[illegible]1240—1242[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]1041—1071[illegible]1096—1099[illegible]

[illegible]15[illegible]1189—1192[illegible]1204[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1453[illegible]1465—1479[illegible][117][illegible]

[illegible][118][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]St. Anselm[illegible]1109[illegible]·[illegible]Peter Abelard[illegible]1142[illegible]

11—15[illegible] 1198—1216 [illegible] 1294—1303 [illegible] 13 [illegible] 15 [illegible] 15 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

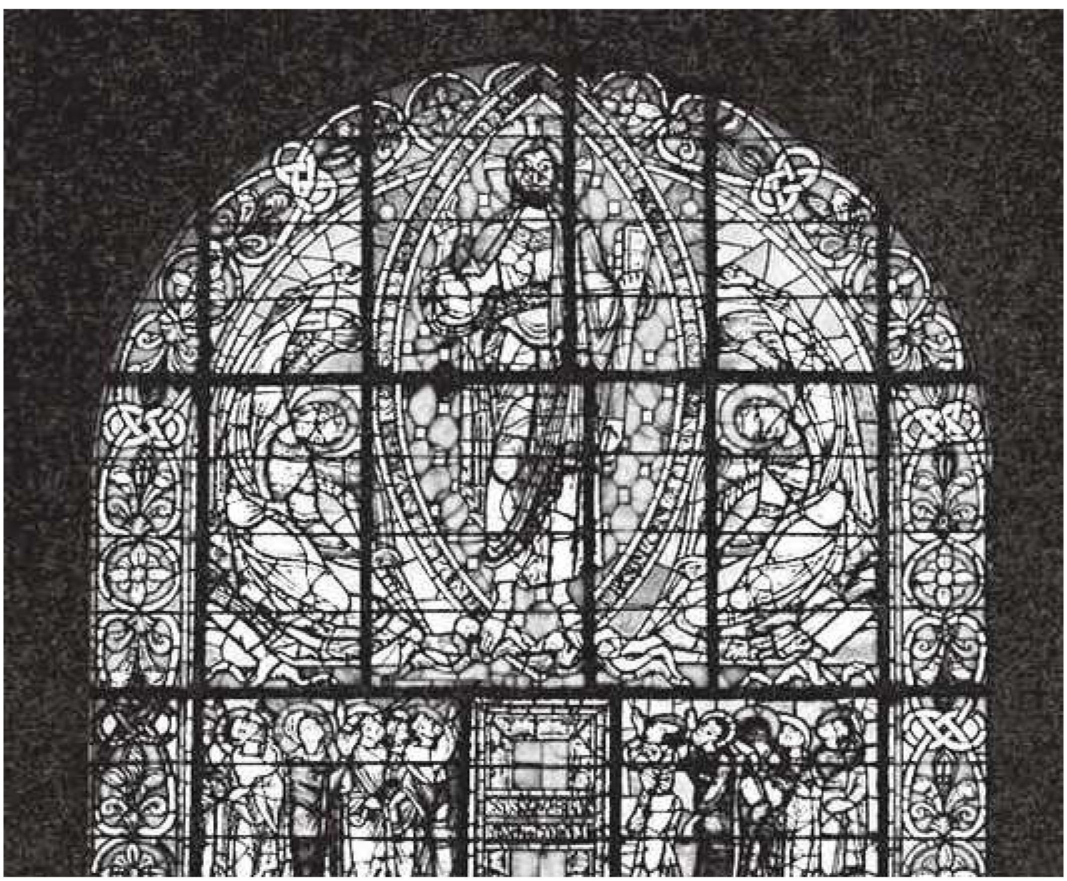
[illegible] 11 [illegible] 11 [illegible]

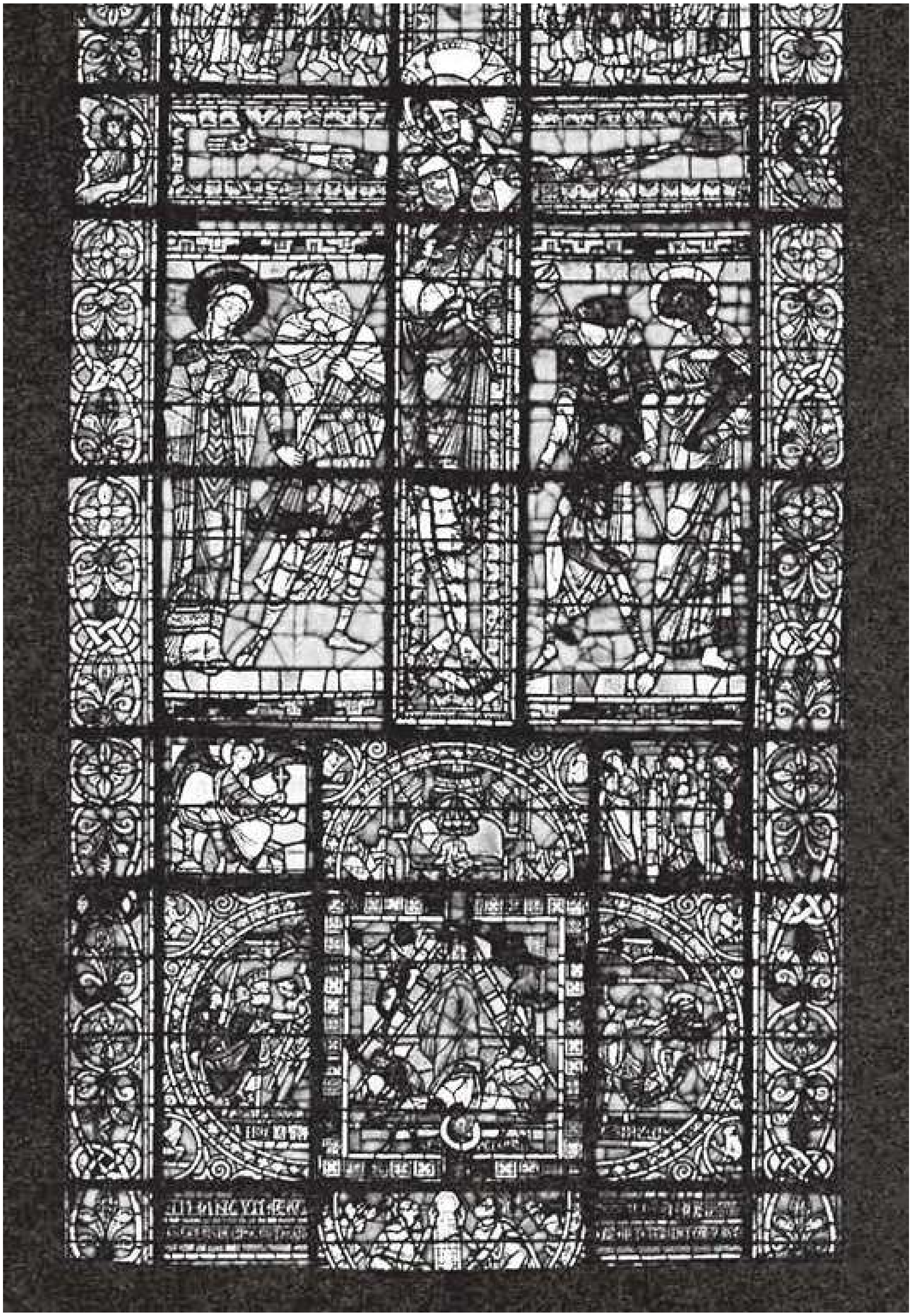
[illegible] 12 [illegible]

[illegible]

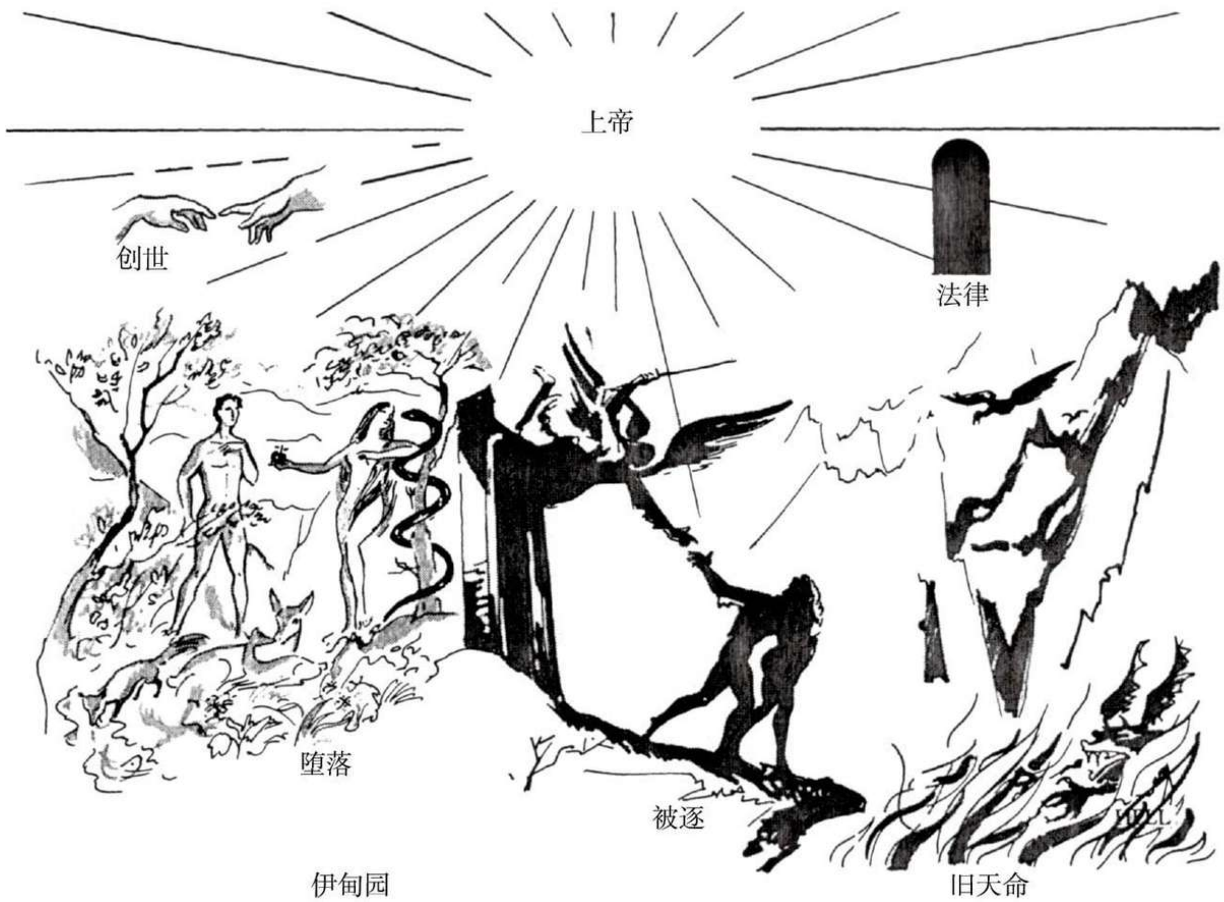
[illegible] 12 [illegible] 13 [illegible]

[illegible]

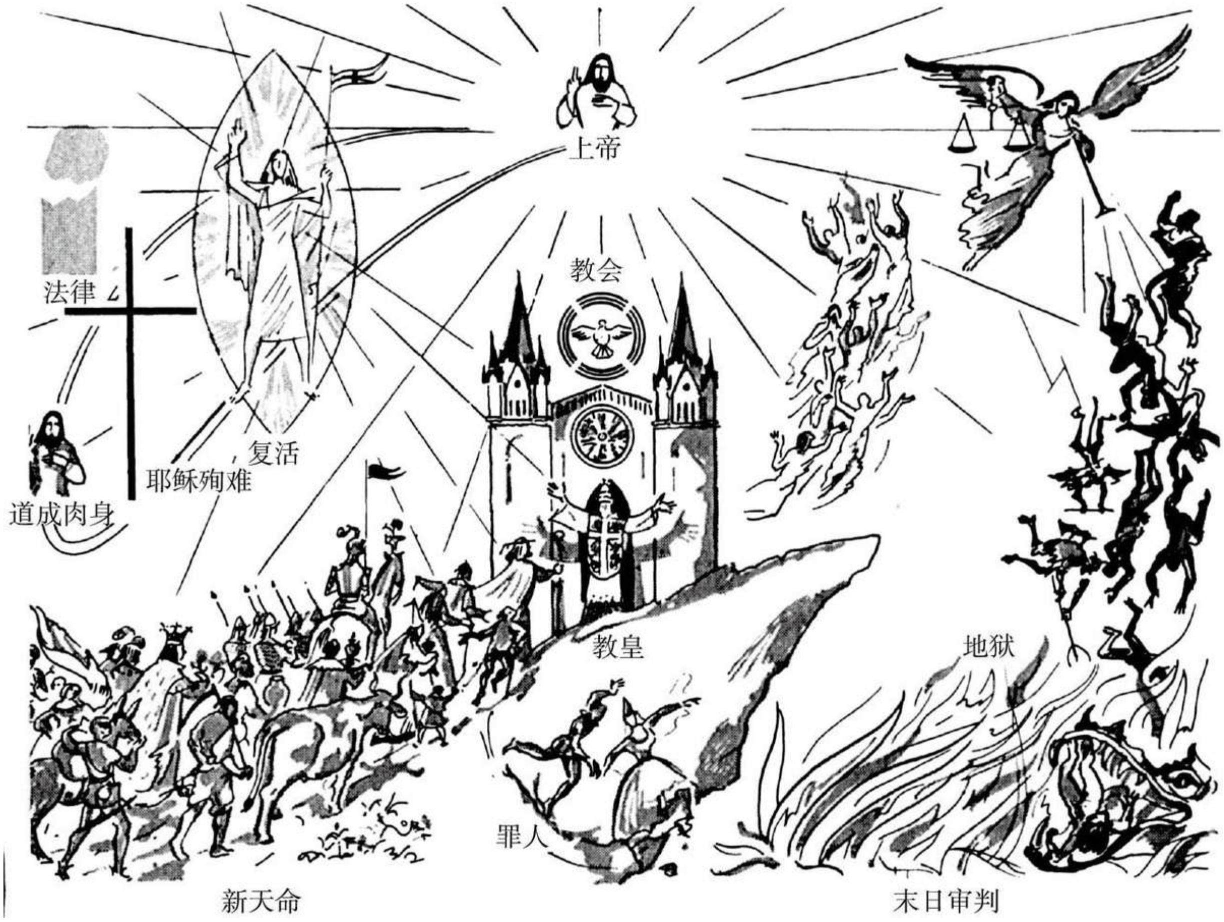




[illegible]Poitiers[illegible]



[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]Toledo[illegible]Salerno[illegible]Salamanca[illegible]

12[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]13[illegible]Albertus Magnus[illegible]1280[illegible]·[illegible]St. Thomas Aquinas[illegible]1274[illegible]1274[illegible]Lincoln[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Grosseteste[illegible]1253[illegible]·[illegible]Roger Bacon[illegible]1292[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]*Summa Theologica*[illegible][119][illegible]·[illegible]Duns Scotus[illegible]1308[illegible]William of Ockham[illegible]1349[illegible]14[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]14[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]12[illegible]Irnerius[illegible]1130[illegible]Bologna[illegible]

[illegible]11—13[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1302[illegible]

[illegible]sagas[illegible]chansons de geste[illegible]

[illegible]fabliaux[illegible]1321[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]miracle[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible]Cathari[illegible][120][illegible]1208—1209[illegible]Albigense[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]St. Francis of Assisi[illegible]1226[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]14[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]13[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]14[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible]13[illegible]4[illegible]15[illegible]·[illegible]Niccolo Machiavelli[illegible]1527[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Pico della Mirandola[illegible]1494[illegible]

[illegible]Masaccio[illegible]1428[illegible]1435[illegible]Leon Battista Alberti[illegible]1472[illegible]15[illegible]the Baroque[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]14[illegible]15[illegible]12—13[illegible]14[illegible]15[illegible]

□□
□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□
□□□□□□□1348—1350□□[121]□“□□□□”□1337—1453□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□14□□□15□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□
□□
□Lollard□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□John
Wyclif□□□1384□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□Bohemia□□□□□□□Hussite□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□*Piers Plowman*□□1370□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□”□the Brethren of the Common Life□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□



[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Jan Van Eyck[illegible]1434[illegible]·[illegible]Jan Arnolfini[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1300[illegible]14[illegible]15[illegible]Jan Van Eyck[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Flemish[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]11[illegible]6[illegible]13[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]12[illegible]14[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]500[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]Australasia[illegible]

[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]

[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]Srivijaya[illegible]Majapahit[illegible]Khmers[illegible]Annam[illegible]13[illegible]Thai[illegible]14[illegible]Mindanao[illegible]14—15[illegible][122]

[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]Almoravid[illegible]1076[illegible]14[illegible]1488[illegible]1324[illegible]10[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]15[illegible]

[illegible]Zambesi[illegible]Guinea[illegible]Dahomey[illegible][123]

[illegible]15[illegible]13[illegible]16[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Amharic[illegible]

[illegible][124]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Toltec[illegible]—[illegible]Tenochtitlan[illegible]15[illegible]

[illegible]1519[illegible]Cortez[illegible]

[illegible]Mayan[illegible]1000[illegible]1200[illegible]Mayapan[illegible]1450[illegible]Yucatan[illegible]

[illegible]15[illegible]1527[illegible][125][illegible]Pizarro[illegible]

[illegible]1000—1500[illegible]1500[illegible][126]

|[illegible]|

[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]1460[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]3[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]1700[illegible]1526[illegible]1644[illegible]17[illegible]1500—1700[illegible]

[illegible]1700—1850[illegible]

1850[illegible]1945[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]20[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1500—1700[illegible]1650[illegible]1650[illegible]1700—1850[illegible]1650—1789[illegible]1850—1950[illegible]1789—1917[illegible]1917[illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible]11[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1500—1700[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible][1][illegible]16[illegible]

16[illegible]13[illegible]

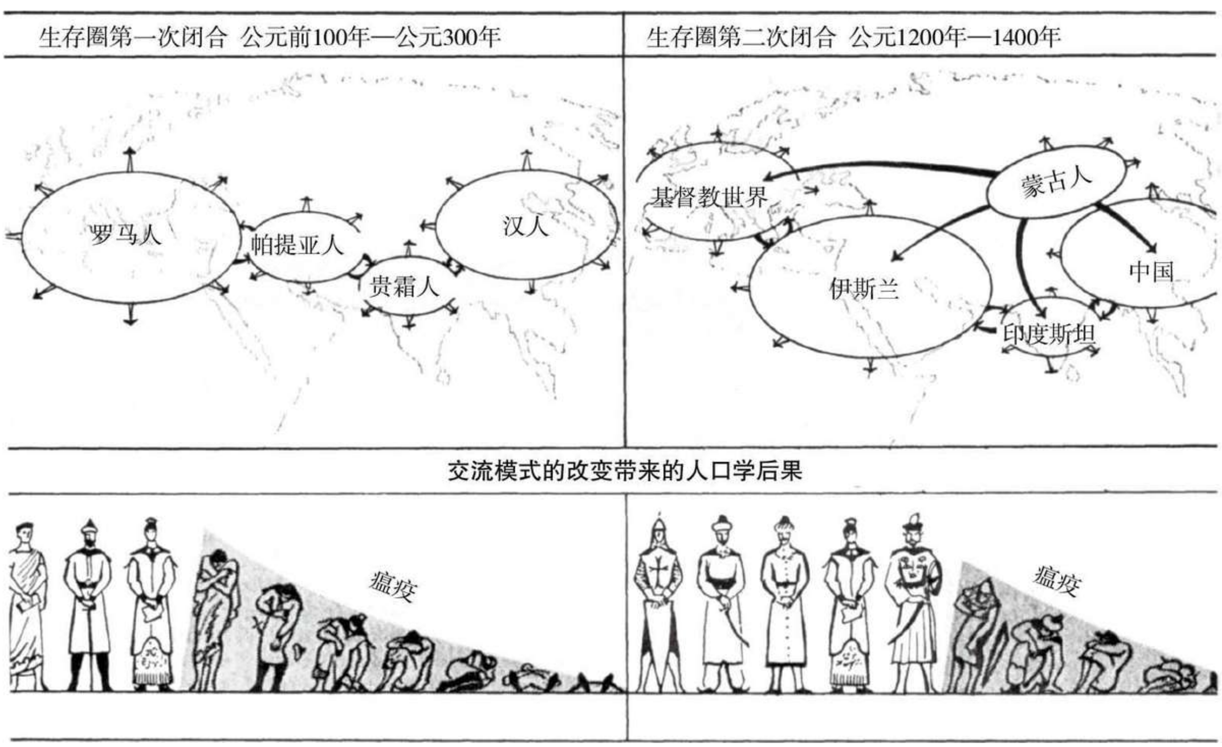
[illegible] 18 [illegible][2]

[illegible][3]

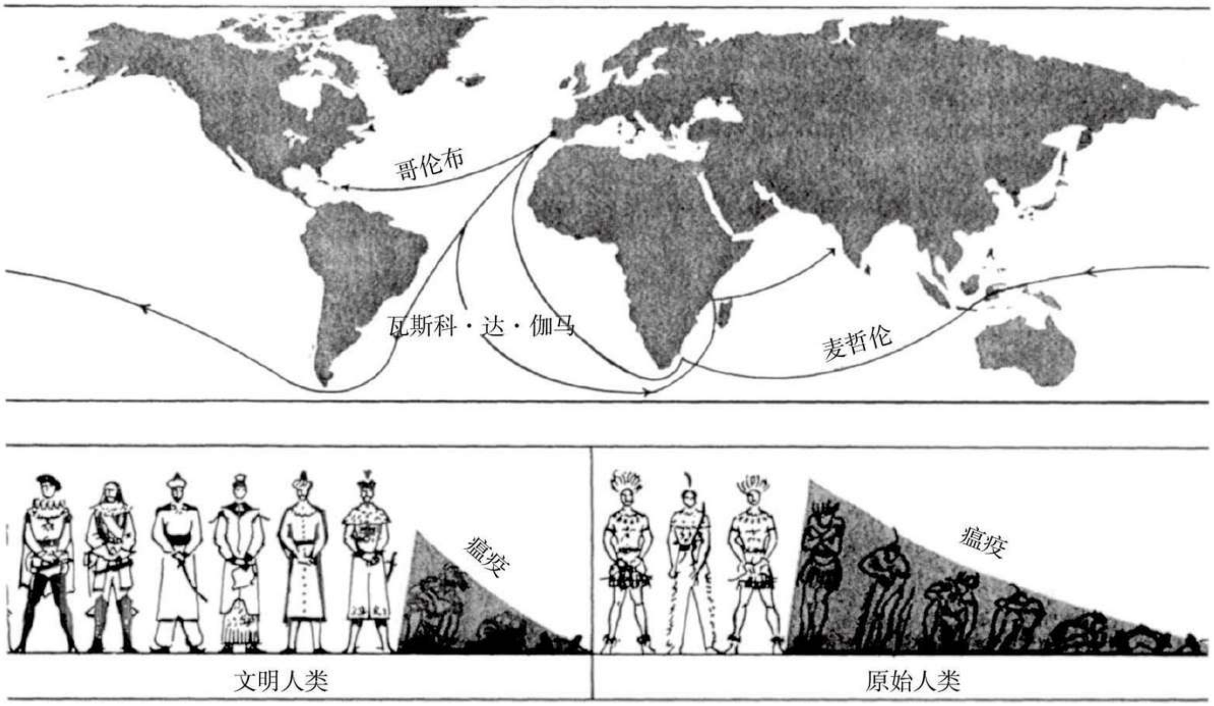
[illegible][4]1509 [illegible] 200 [illegible][5]

[illegible] 1520 [illegible][6]

[illegible][7][illegible]1700[illegible][8][illegible]1650[illegible]1550—1650[illegible][9][illegible][10]



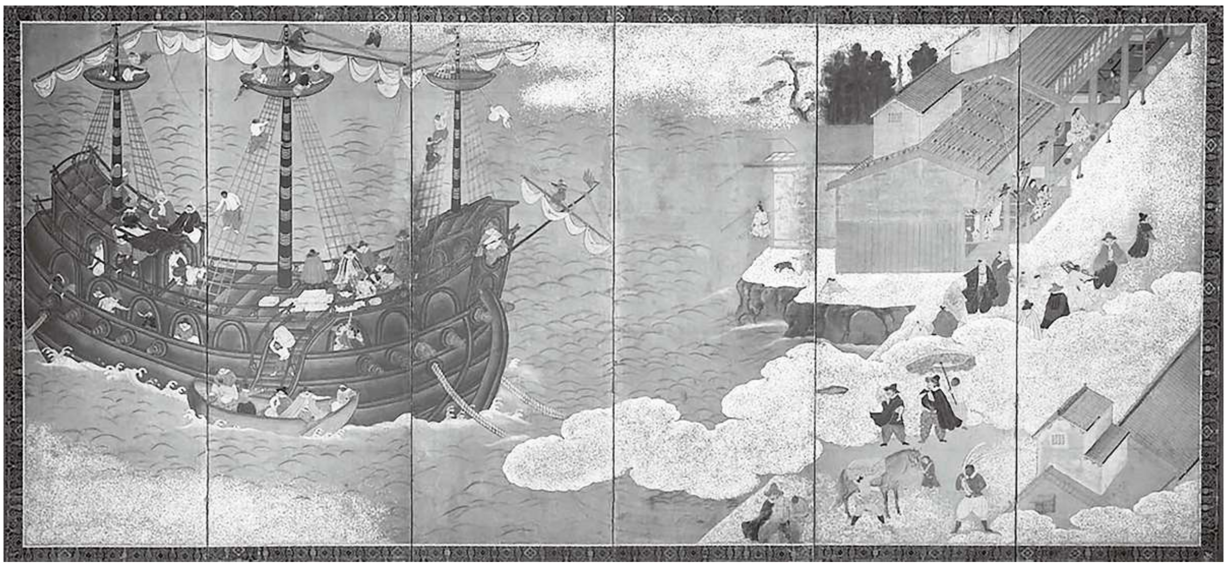
全球生存圈的闭合 公元1500—1650年



[illegible]1492[illegible]1519—1521[illegible]1531—1535[illegible]1571[illegible]

[illegible]1497—1499[illegible]·[illegible]1509[illegible]10[illegible]1510[illegible]1511[illegible]1515[illegible]1511—1512[illegible]1513—

1514[illegible]1557[illegible]16[illegible]40[illegible]1500[illegible]1530[illegible]1471[illegible]1507[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible][11][illegible]1568[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]1568[illegible]1588[illegible]1594[illegible][12][illegible]1618[illegible]1641[illegible]1644[illegible]1607[illegible]1608[illegible]1613[illegible]

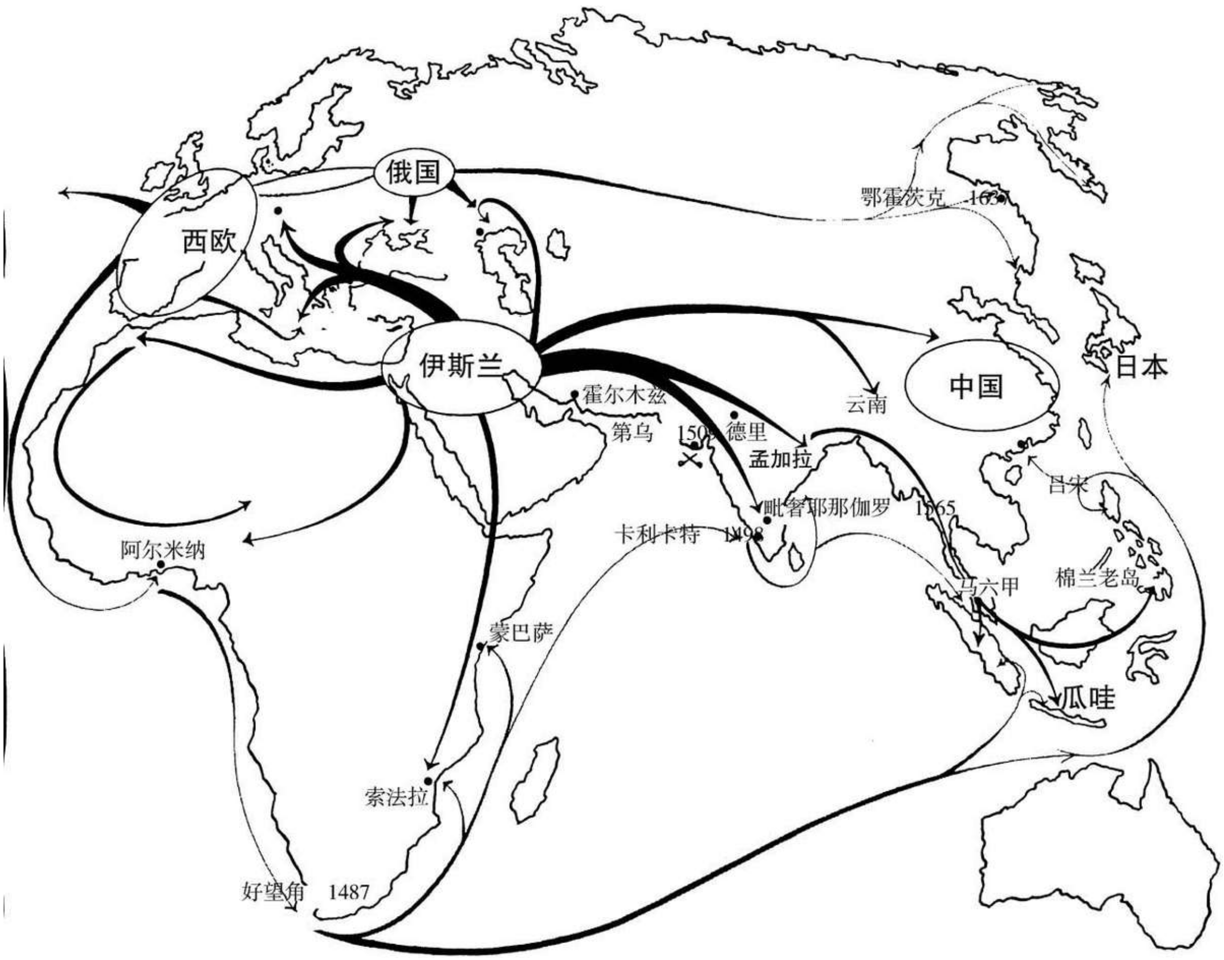
*　　*　　*

[illegible]1507—1512[illegible]1526—1688[illegible]1621—1683[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]17[illegible]17[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible]

1700



[illegible]1000—1700[illegible]

[illegible]1500—1650[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1500—1650[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]13[illegible]15[illegible]1500[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]1479—1516[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1516[illegible]1519[illegible]1556[illegible]1598[illegible]——[illegible]1568[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][13][illegible]1648[illegible]16[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]17[illegible]1589—1610[illegible]14[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible][14][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1610—1643[illegible]
1648—1653[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]
1640—1649[illegible][15][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1533—1584[illegible][16]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible][17][illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible][18][illegible]

[illegible]

1648[illegible]17[illegible]

16[illegible]17[illegible][19]

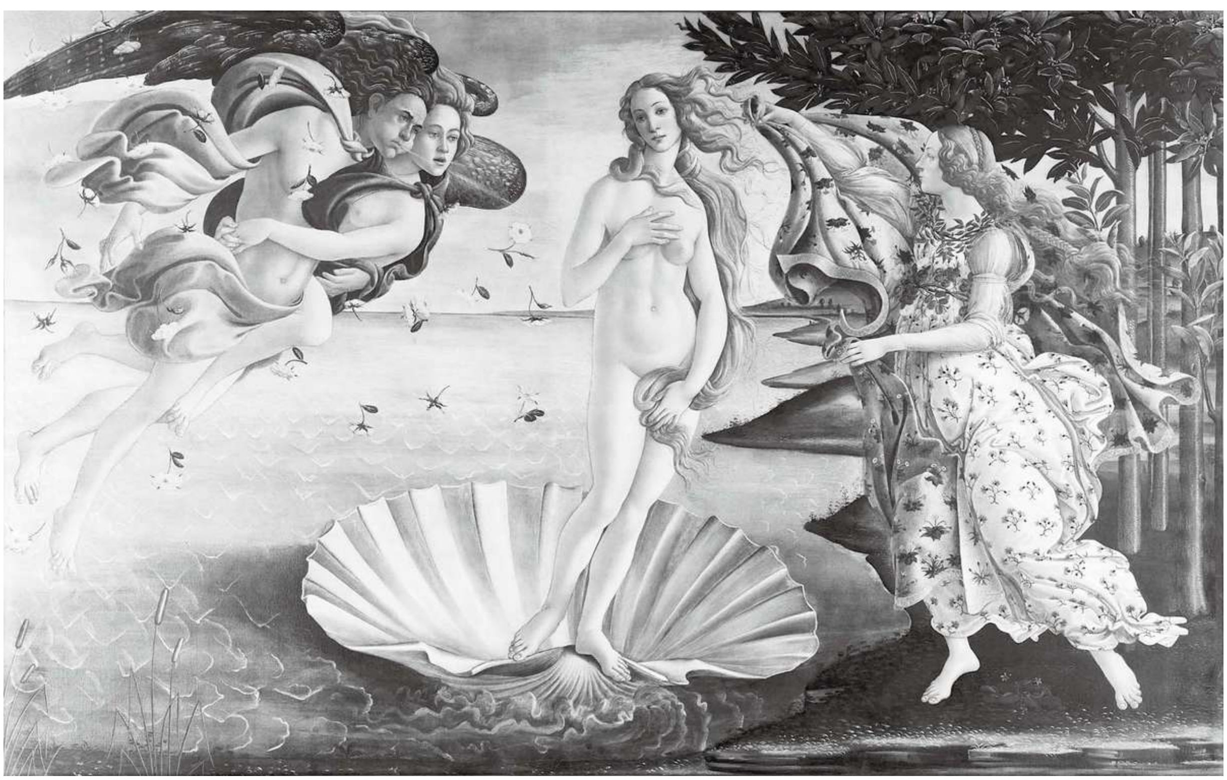
[illegible]16[illegible]15[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

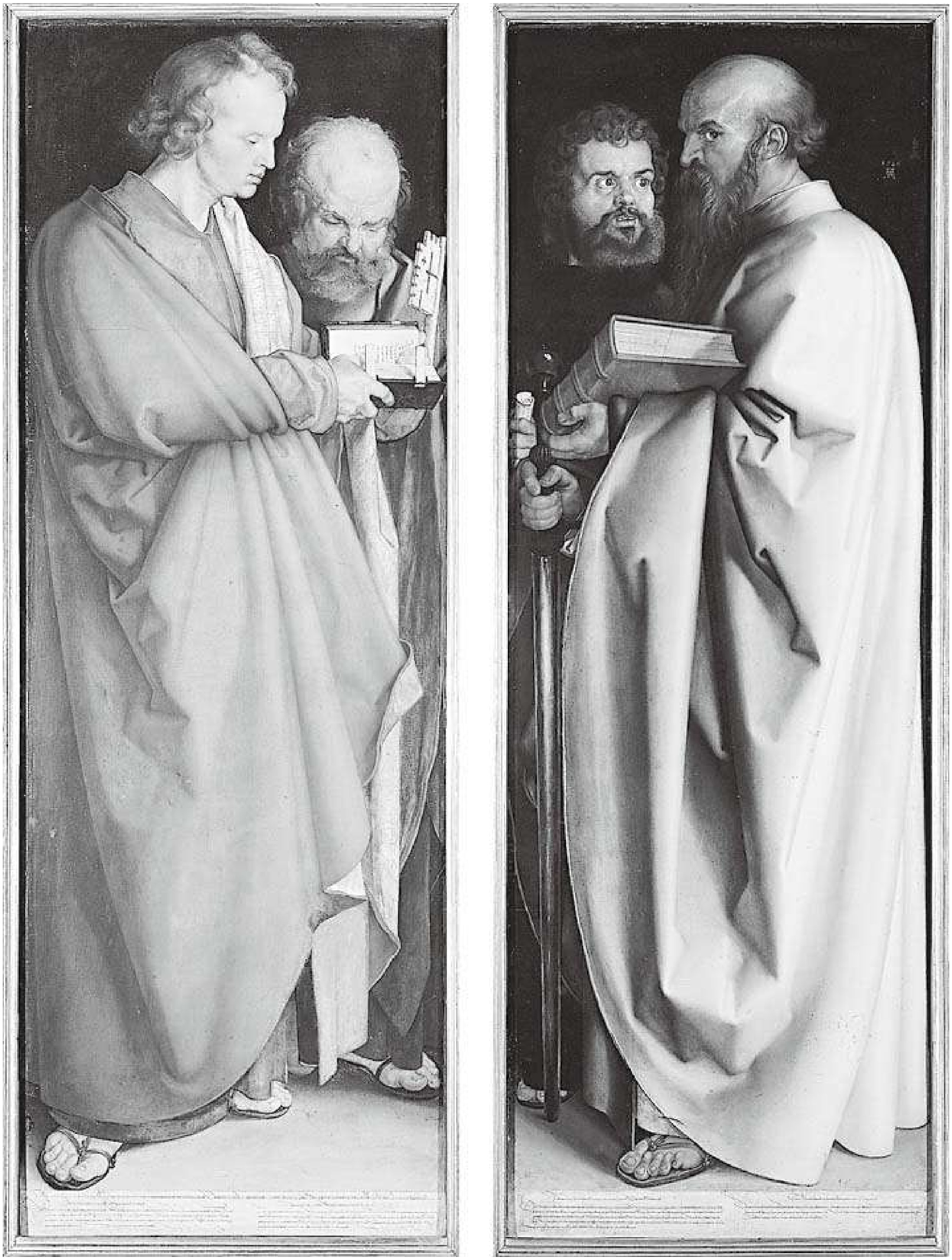
* * *

[illegible]14[illegible]15[illegible]1517[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]1648[illegible]

[illegible]



16



[illegible]1517—1525[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][20]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1618—1648[illegible]

[illegible]

*　*　*

[illegible]15[illegible]16[illegible]1536[illegible]1662[illegible]1674[illegible]1556[illegible]1564[illegible]1650[illegible]1616[illegible]1616[illegible]·[illegible]1626[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]1616[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1635[illegible]1580[illegible]1553[illegible]1592[illegible]1546[illegible]

1616[illegible]1674[illegible]1611[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]15[illegible]16[illegible]——[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][21]

[illegible]1543[illegible]

1727 17

—

—

1630

1626

1541 1564

1657

1608 1590 1592 1643

1592 [22]

[illegible]

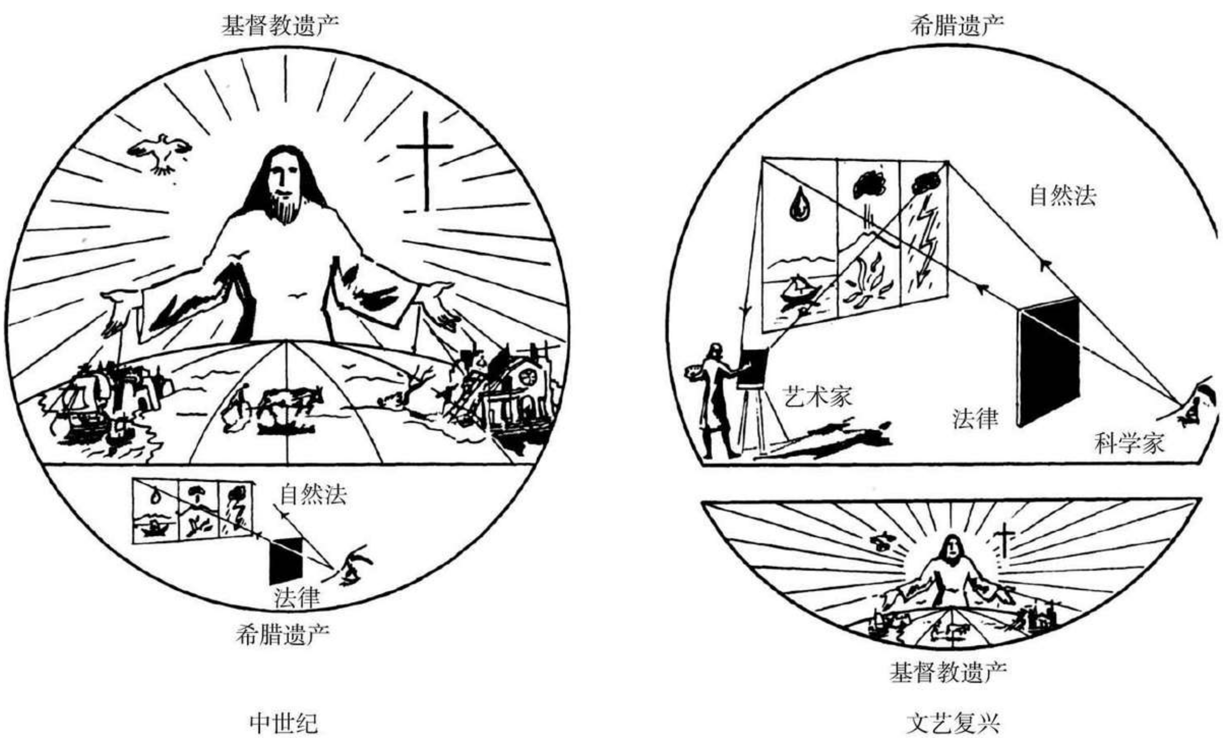
[illegible]—[illegible]1564—1642[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]

* * *

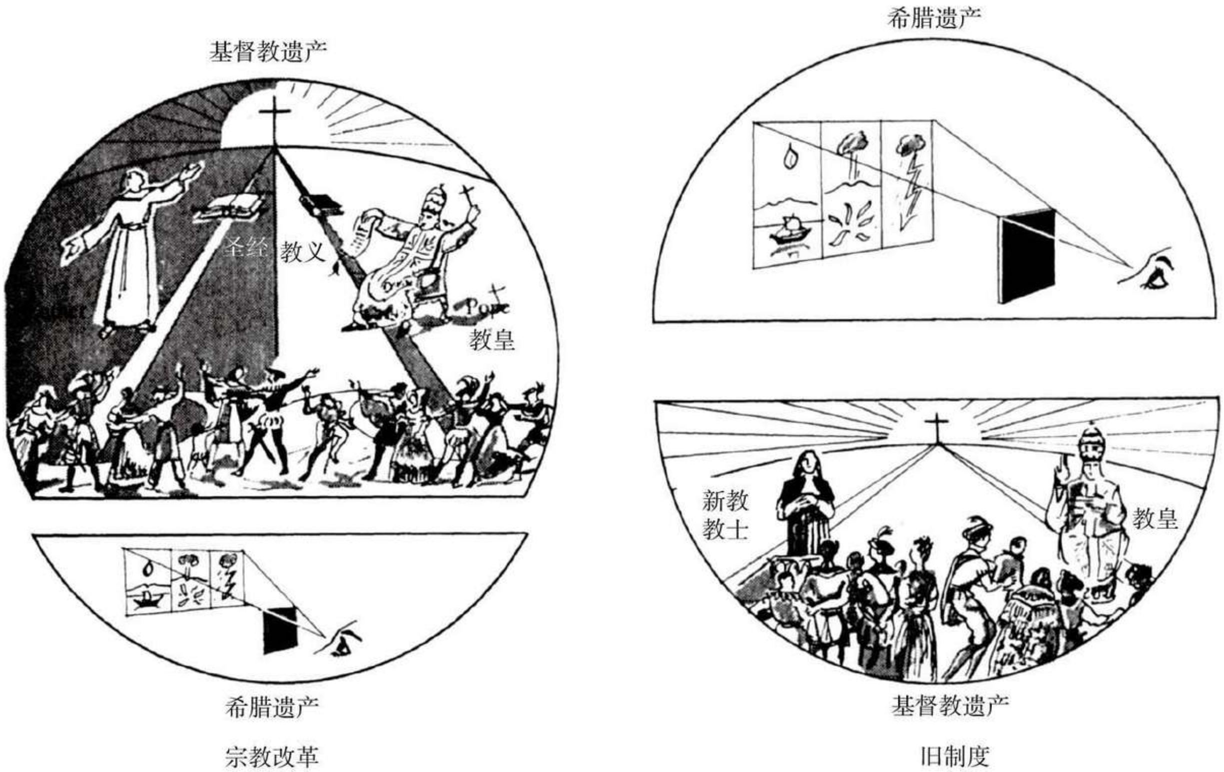
16[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible]1000—1700[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]——[illegible]



[illegible]1000—1700[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]





□□□□□□□□1516□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1614□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□

□□□

□□□

□□□□□□□□□□17□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□16□17□

□□

□□

20□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1500—1650□□

□□□□□

16□17□□□

□□□□□□□□[23]□□

□□

□□

□□

□□

[illegible]

[illegible][24][illegible]17[illegible][25]

[illegible]17[illegible][26]

[illegible]1519[illegible]1100[illegible]1600[illegible]250[illegible]1650[illegible]150[illegible][27][illegible][28]

[illegible]

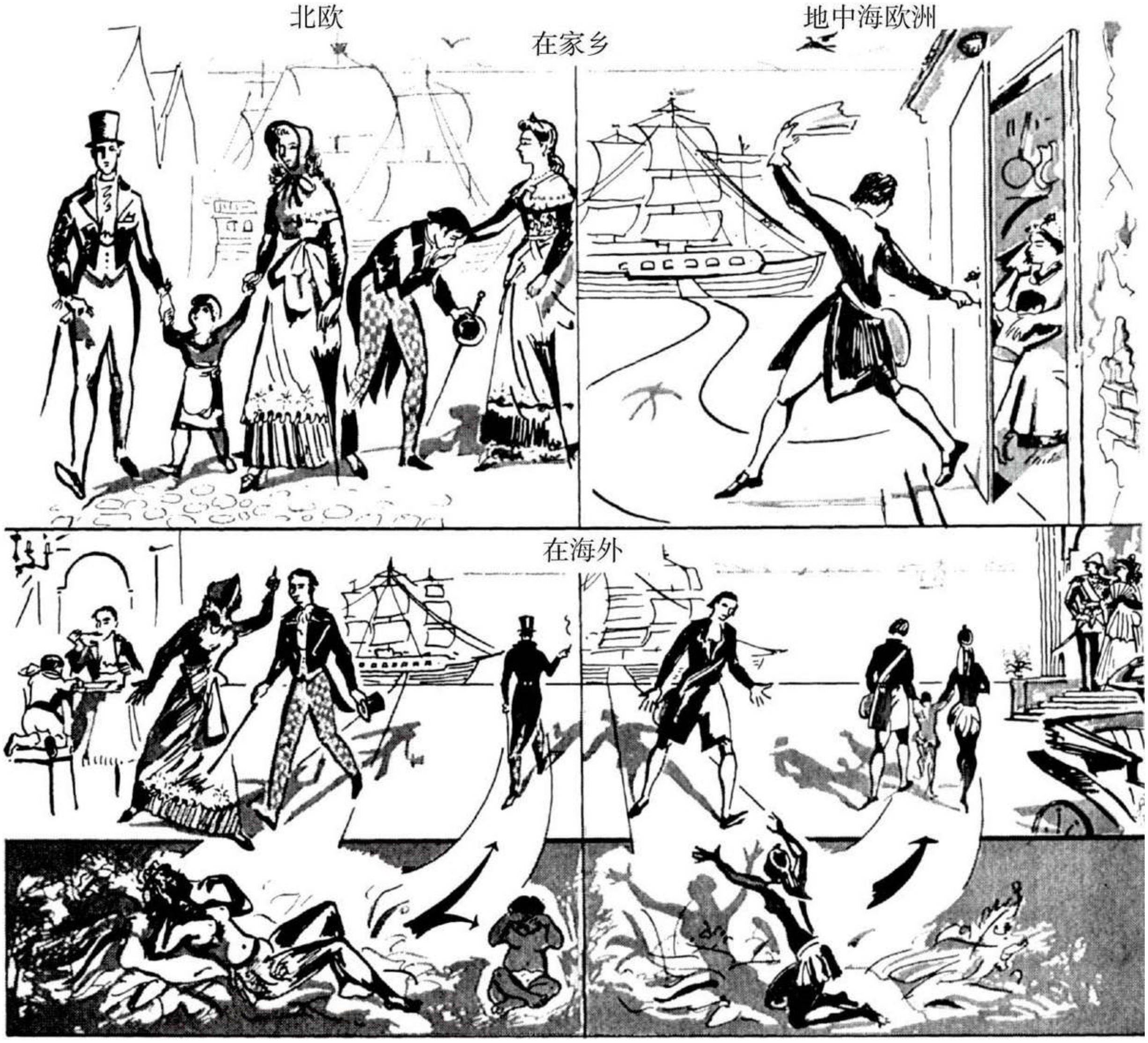
[illegible]20[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible][29]

17[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][30]



[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible][31]

[illegible]

16[illegible]17[illegible]13[illegible]14[illegible]15[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1610[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1462—1505[illegible]1533—1584[illegible]17[illegible]1613—1645[illegible]

[illegible]

*　　*　　*

15[illegible]16[illegible][32][illegible]1505—1533[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1453[illegible]

[illegible]1556[illegible]

1568[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]1595[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1439[illegible]

[illegible]1653[illegible][33][illegible]

[illegible][34][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]





[illegible]

[illegible]1533—1584[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]1564[illegible][35][illegible]1552

[illegible]1558[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1584—1613[illegible]

[illegible][36][illegible]·[illegible]1613—1645[illegible]

16[illegible]

[illegible][37][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible][38][illegible]

[illegible][39]

[illegible]1500—1700[illegible]

[illegible]

15[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]15[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]1507—1515

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][40][illegible]1565[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1513—1526[illegible]

[illegible]14—18

[illegible][41]

[illegible]——[illegible]

——[illegible][42][illegible]

1500[illegible][43]

[illegible]16[illegible]1526—1543[illegible]1579—1623[illegible]1623—1640[illegible]·[illegible]Mohammed Koprulu[illegible]1656[illegible]1683[illegible][44][illegible]1697[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible]3[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Shah Ismail Safavi[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]

1676[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1492[illegible]1415[illegible]1578[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1493[illegible]1520[illegible]1492[illegible]1509—1511[illegible]

[illegible]1502—1566[illegible]1578[illegible]1571[illegible]15[illegible]

[illegible][45][illegible]1536[illegible]1554—1556[illegible]1585—1589[illegible][46][illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible][47]

[illegible]1536[illegible]1580[illegible]1597[illegible]1612[illegible][48][illegible][49]

[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible][50]

[illegible]17[illegible]1700[illegible]1592[illegible][51]

[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1480[illegible]1517[illegible]—[illegible]

16[illegible][52][illegible]17[illegible]1681[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]1552[illegible]1556[illegible]1579—1587[illegible]1638[illegible][53]

[illegible][54][illegible]16—17[illegible][55][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]72[illegible]·[illegible]

10[illegible]15[illegible]

[illegible]1499[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

1500[illegible]1506[illegible]1508[illegible]

[illegible]1510[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1514[illegible]

[illegible]1514[illegible]

[illegible][56]

[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]

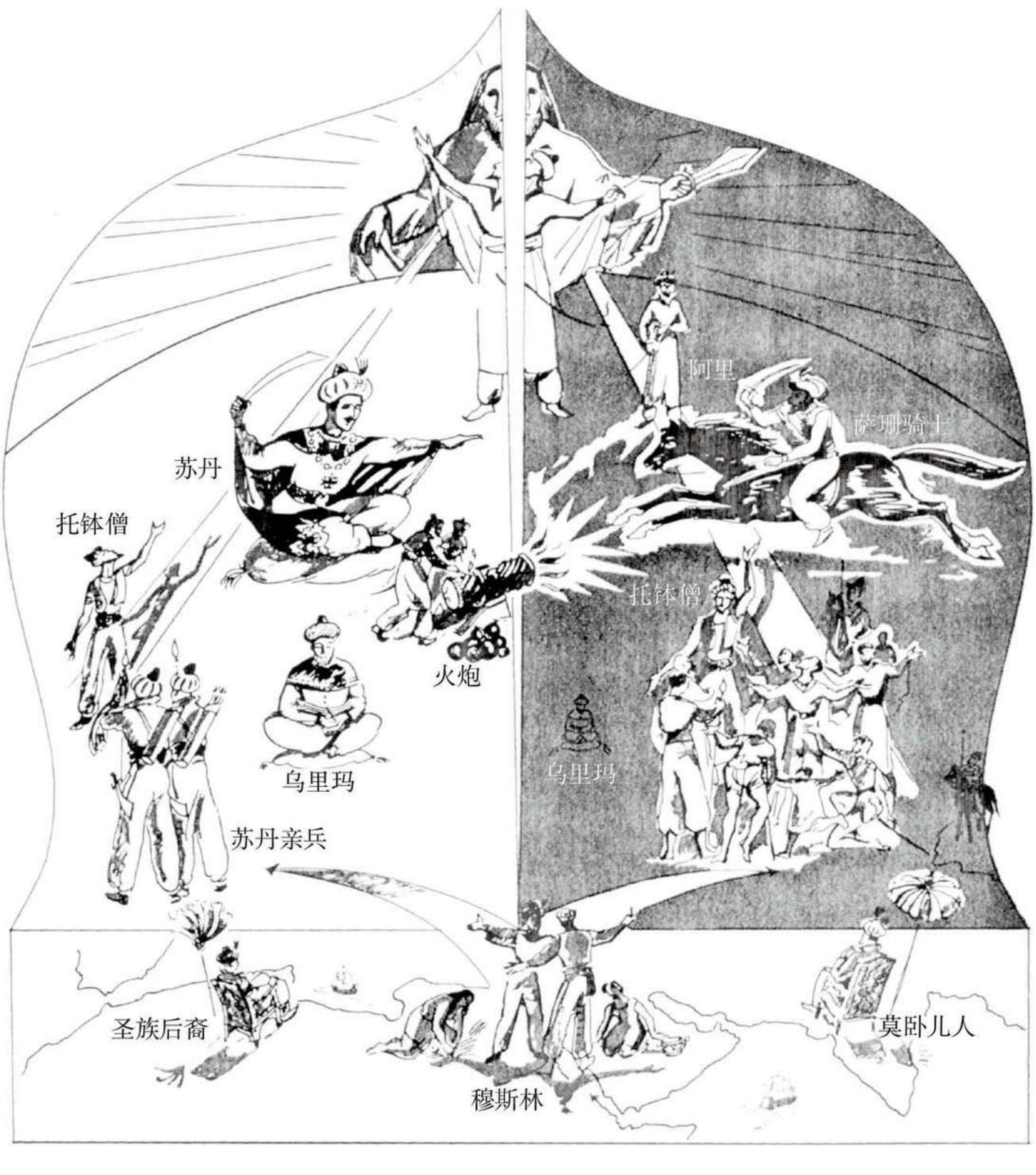
[illegible]1587—1629[illegible]1639

[illegible][57]

[illegible]

[illegible]1514[illegible]

[illegible]1516—1517[illegible]



[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1511[illegible][58][illegible]——[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible][59][illegible]1578[illegible]1591[illegible][60]

[illegible]1659—1707[illegible]1525[illegible][61]

[illegible]1556—1605[illegible][62][illegible]1659—

1707[illegible][63]

[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][64][illegible][65]

[illegible][66][illegible][67]

[illegible]16[illegible][68][illegible]1514[illegible]

[illegible]1520—1566[illegible][69]

[illegible]1556—1605[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]17[illegible][70]

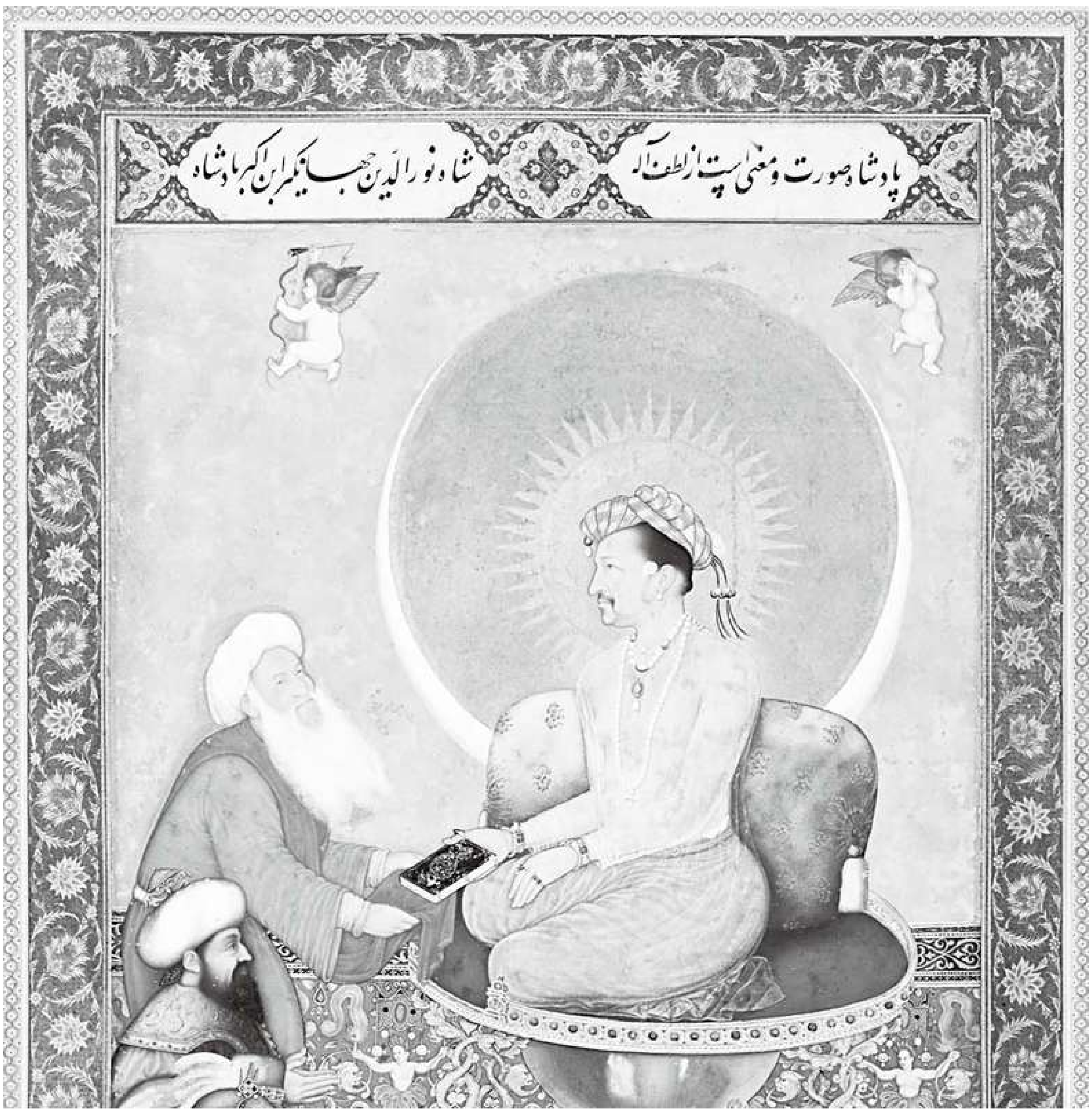
*　　*　　*

[illegible]

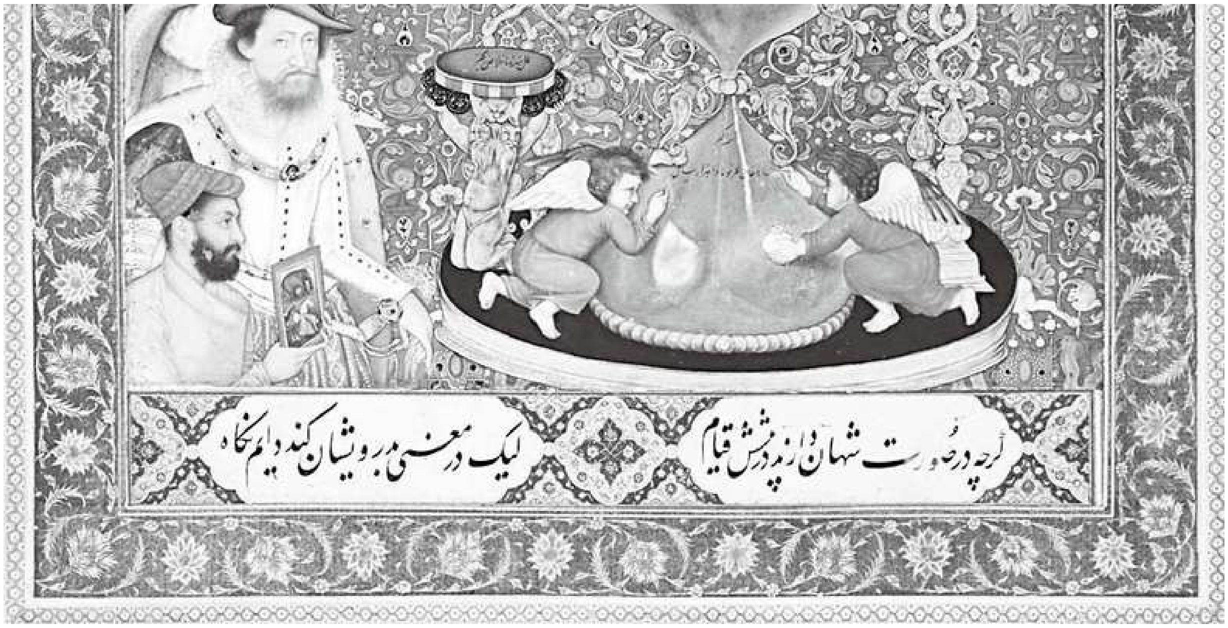


17[illegible]

[illegible]1605—1627[illegible]



پادشاه صورت و معنی است از لطف اله
شاه نور الدین جهانگیر ابن اکبر بادشاه



17□□□□□□□

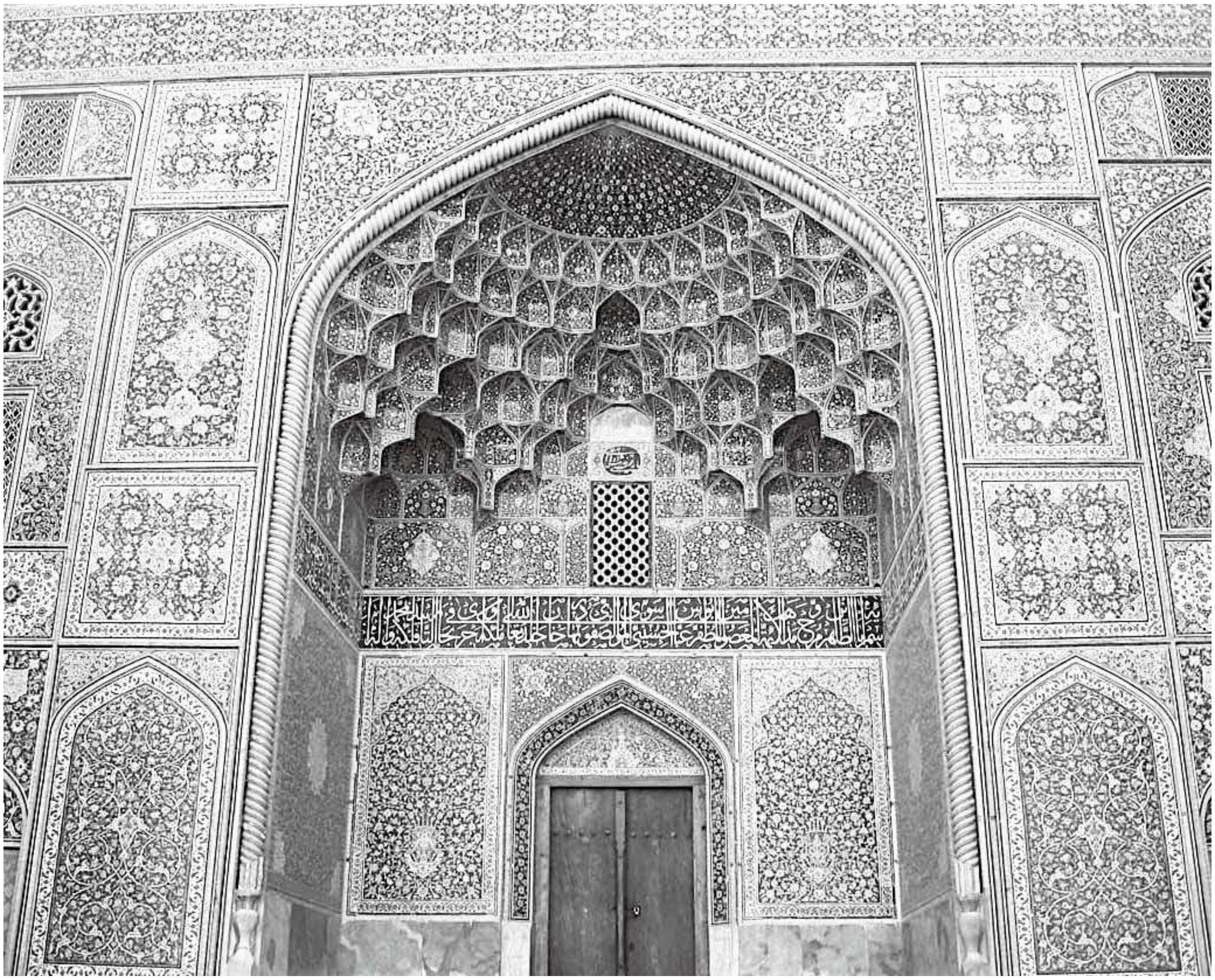
□□[71]

□□□16□17□□

□16□17□□□

[illegible]·[illegible]1632—1653[illegible]20[illegible][72]

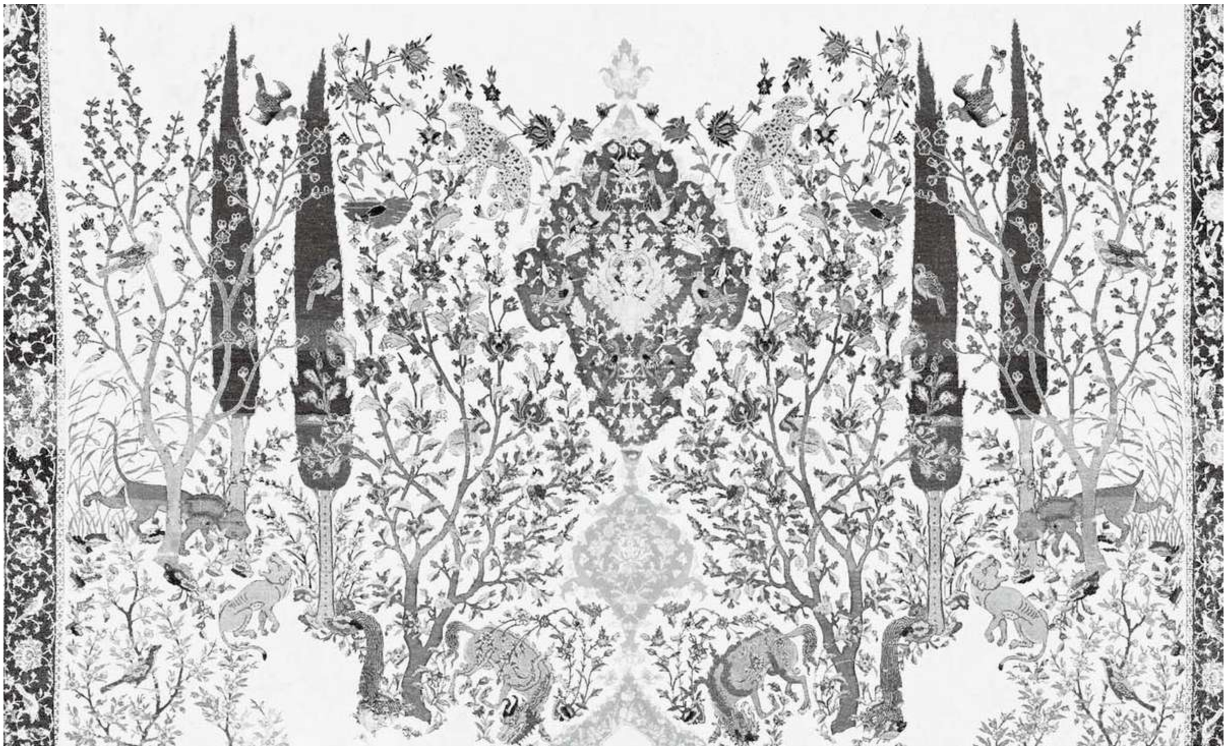


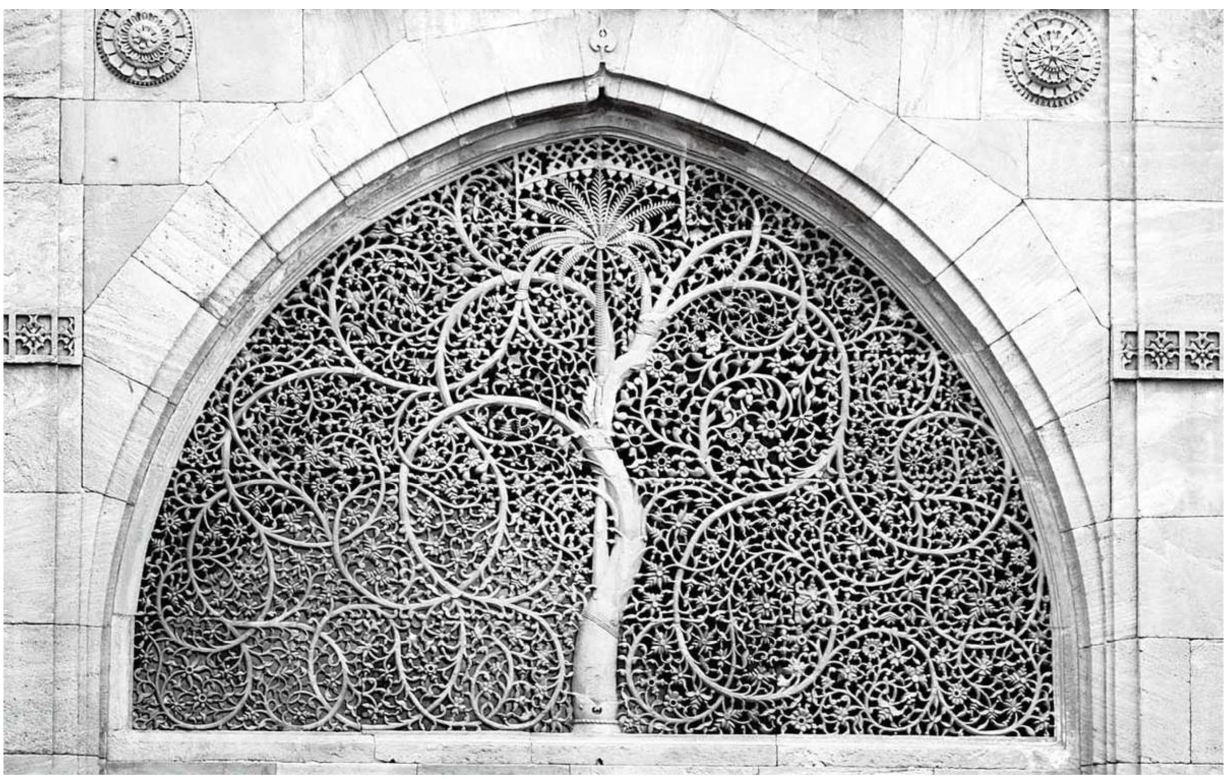


[illegible]

[illegible]1621[illegible]

[illegible]1710[illegible]





[illegible]16[illegible]
[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]
[illegible]1500[illegible]

17[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]
[illegible][73][illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]”[74][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]
[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]2000[illegible]

[illegible]

16[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible][75]

[illegible]17—18[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]1604[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]Chaitanya[illegible]1534[illegible]Tulsi Das[illegible]1627[illegible]Sur Das[illegible]1563[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][76]

[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][77]

[illegible]500[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible][78]

[illegible]

16[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible][79]

[illegible]1638[illegible]17[illegible]12—20[illegible][80][illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]·[illegible]1638[illegible]

[illegible]1389[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible][81]

[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]·[illegible]20[illegible]1553—1574[illegible][82]

[illegible]17[illegible]·[illegible]1666[illegible]17[illegible][83]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1513[illegible]1557[illegible]60[illegible]1621—1683[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1513[illegible]17[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible][84]

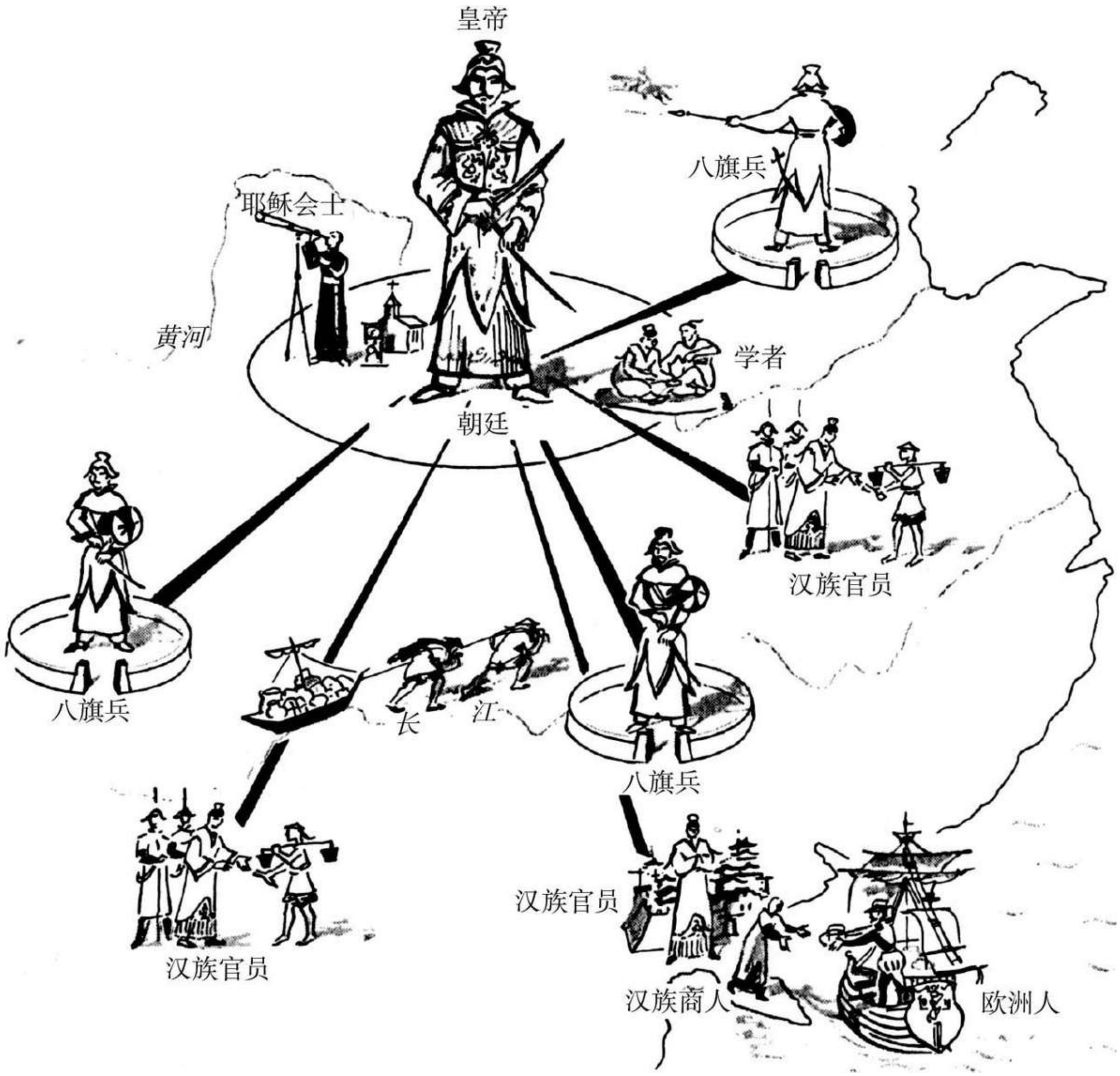
[illegible]16[illegible]7[illegible]1598[illegible]1615[illegible]1621[illegible]1644[illegible]1683[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]1689[illegible]1727[illegible][85][illegible]

[illegible][86][illegible][87][illegible][88][illegible]1638[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]1683[illegible]1759[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible][89][illegible]11[illegible]13[illegible]

17[illegible]1600[illegible]1.5[illegible]1368[illegible]17[illegible]1700[illegible]1.5[illegible][90]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]

*　*　*

[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible][91][illegible][92]

[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]1559[illegible]16[illegible][93][illegible]1590[illegible]1598[illegible]

[illegible]1626—1628[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1636—1638[illegible][94]

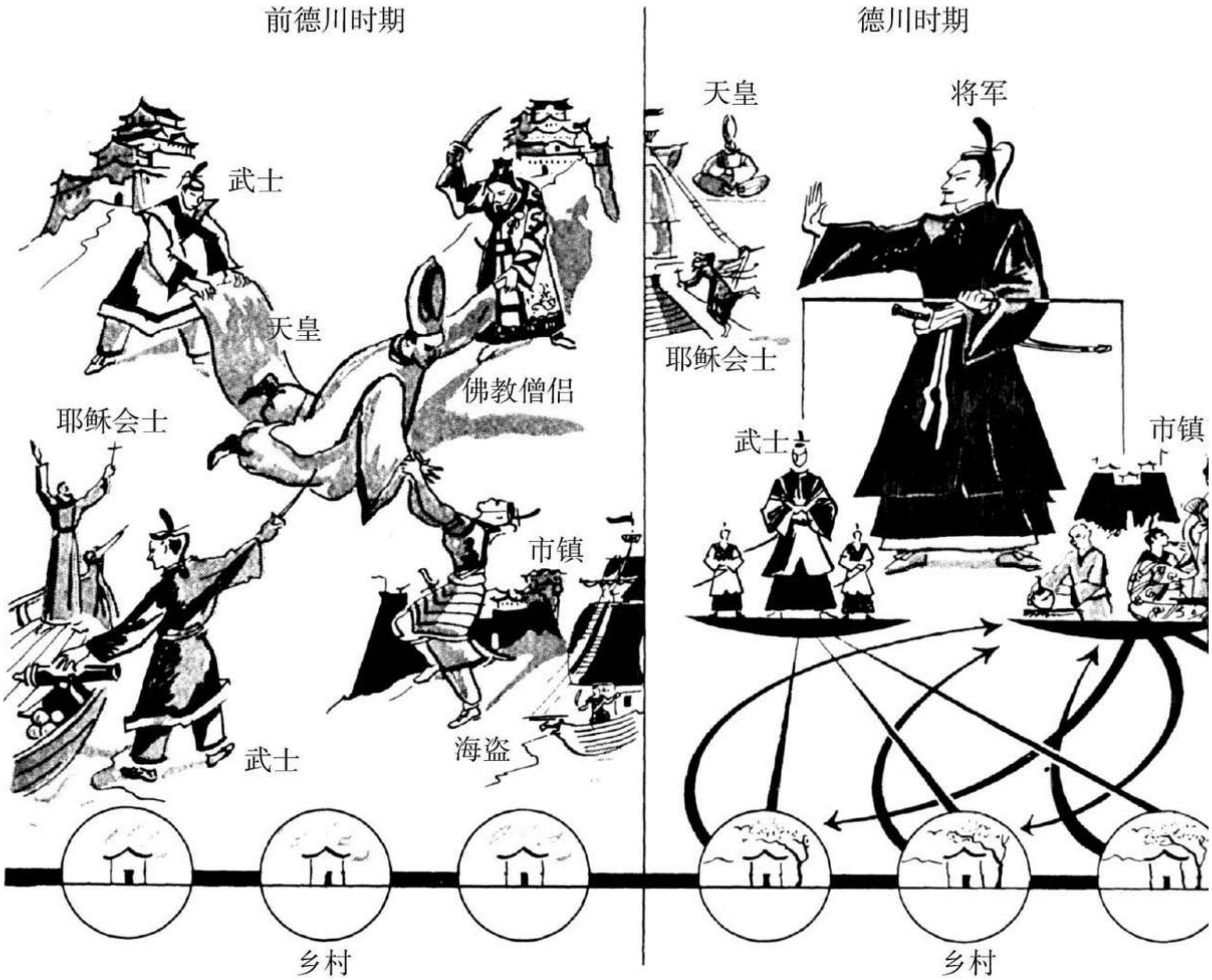
[illegible]1542[illegible]1543[illegible]1549[illegible]·[illegible]

1582

1587 [95]

1609

1637



[illegible]1500—1650[illegible]

16[illegible]17[illegible]1615[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 16 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible] 14 [illegible] 16 [illegible]

[illegible] 16 [illegible] 17 [illegible] 1757 [illegible]

1757[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible][96]

[illegible]

1500[illegible]

1700[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible][97]

[illegible]

[illegible]1500[illegible]1700[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]1500[illegible]



1789[illegible]

[illegible]12[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1700—1850[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1700[illegible]1700[illegible]1850[illegible]1850[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]1700—1850[illegible]

[illegible][1][illegible]1850[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]1850[illegible]1776[illegible]1789[illegible]

[illegible]1650—1789[illegible]1700—1785[illegible]

[illegible]1650—1789[illegible]

[illegible]1648[illegible]1659[illegible]1660[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]1685[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Old Regime[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]1500—[illegible]500[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

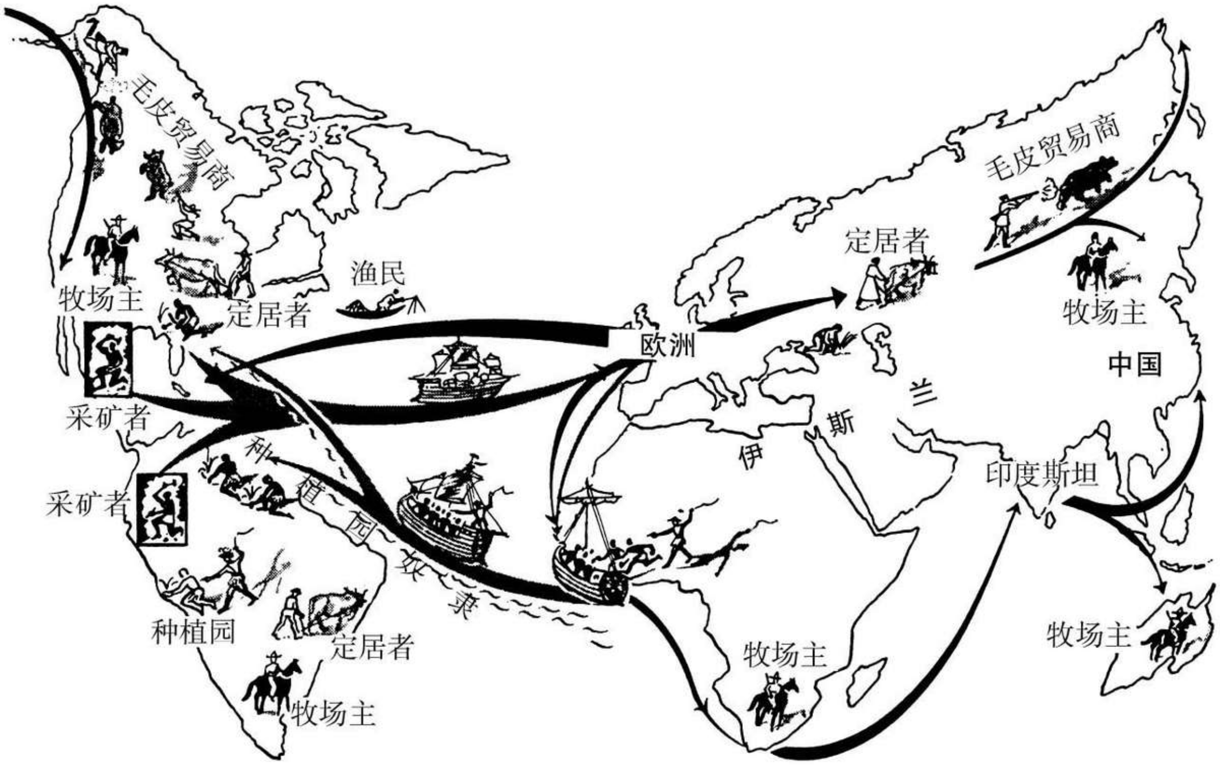
[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]

1650[illegible][illegible]17[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]1670[illegible]1658—1659[illegible]1679—1683[illegible]1639[illegible]1649—1653[illegible]1648—1656[illegible][2][illegible]



□□□□□□1500—1850□

□17□18□□□1695□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□18□□□[3]

□18□□□·□□□1728□1741□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□1768—1779□□□[4]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]·[illegible]1789[illegible]1775[illegible]1789[illegible]18[illegible]1763[illegible]

[illegible]1800[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][5][illegible]

[illegible] 1520 [illegible] [6] [illegible] 17 [illegible]

[illegible] [7]

[illegible] 18 [illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible] [8]

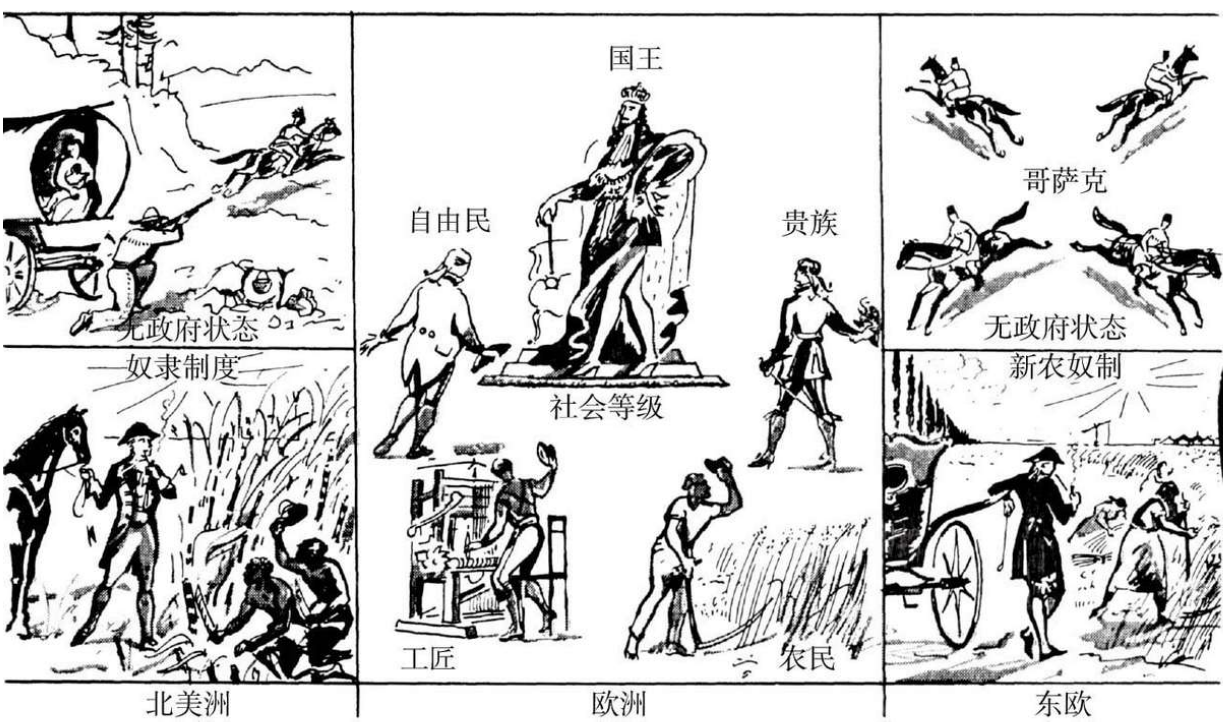
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Bandiera[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]


国王
自由民
贵族
社会等级
哥萨克
无政府状态
无政府状态
奴隶制度
新农奴制
工匠
农民
北美洲
欧洲
东欧

17、18 1699 1783

“ ” Grenzers “ ” [9] Banat [10]

[illegible][11][illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]

1648[illegible]1789[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1640[illegible]1659[illegible]1713—1714[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]70[illegible][12][illegible]1650[illegible]18[illegible][13]

[illegible]18[illegible][14][illegible]1774[illegible]24[illegible]Cartagena[illegible]Porto Bello[illegible]Vera Cruz[illegible]

[illegible] 17 [illegible] 18 [illegible] [15] [illegible] 18 [illegible]

[illegible] —— [illegible] —— [illegible] [16] [illegible] —— [illegible] —— [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 1642—1649 [illegible] 1640—1659 [illegible] 17 [illegible] [17] [illegible]

[illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible] the Marquis de Pombal [illegible]

18[illegible][18]

[illegible]18[illegible]1793[illegible]112 926[illegible][19][illegible]13[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]1790[illegible]400[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1706—1790[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]1756—1763[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1775

[illegible]1783[illegible]·[illegible]1778[illegible]

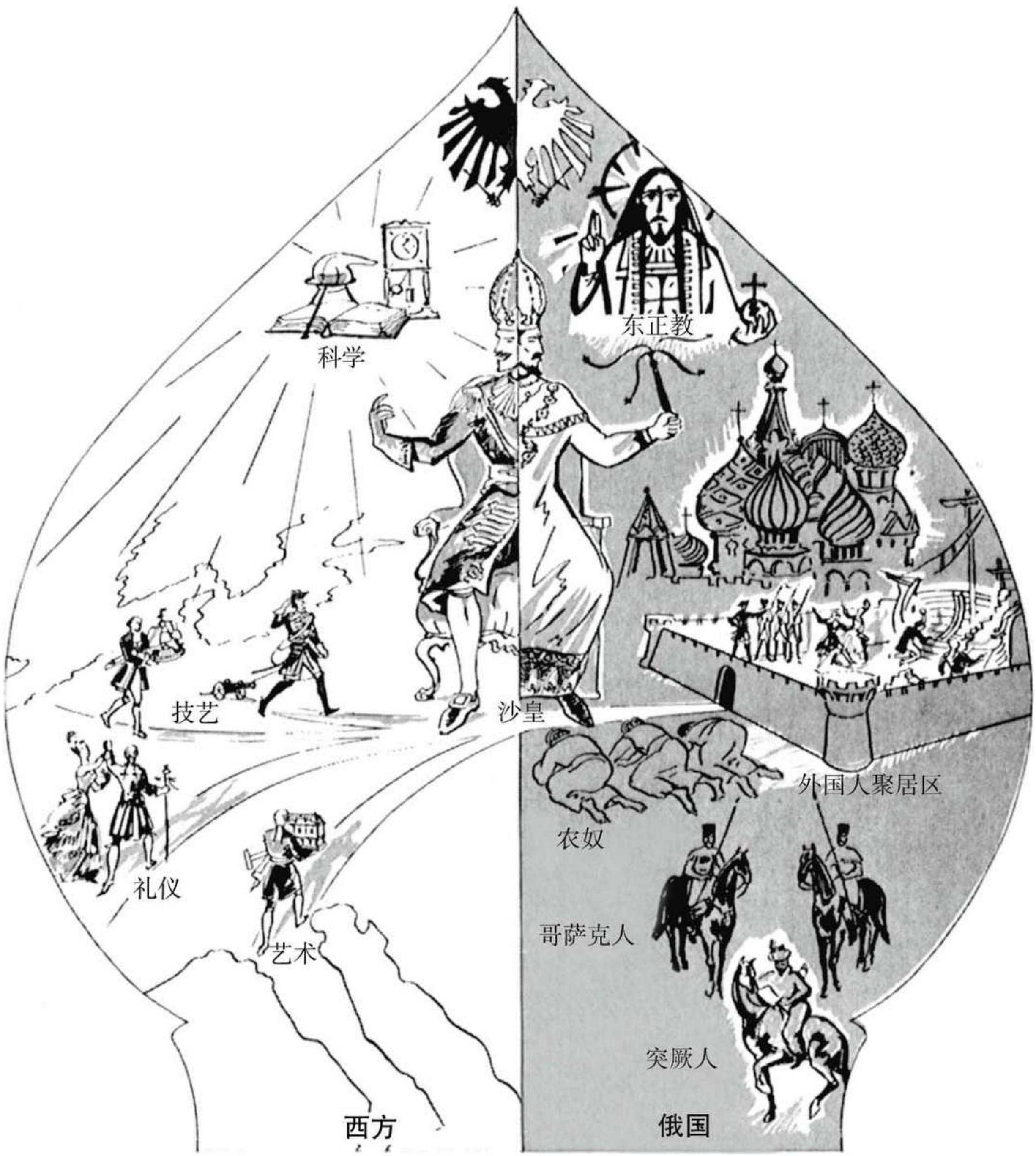
[illegible]

[illegible][20]

[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]1698[illegible]17[illegible]1667[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible] 10 [illegible] 1698 [illegible]

[illegible] 1/4 [illegible]

[illegible] 1700—1721 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1696[illegible]1711[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible][21]

[illegible]1762[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Catherine II[illegible]1796[illegible]

[illegible][22][illegible]1762[illegible]

[illegible][23][illegible]

[illegible]1773—1775[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]1772—1795[illegible]

[illegible]1774[illegible]1783[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1643—1715[illegible]1660—1685[illegible]1715[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]17[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 18 [illegible]

[illegible] 1689 [illegible] 1700—1714 [illegible] 1700—1721 [illegible] 1772—1795 [illegible]

[illegible] 18 [illegible] 1756—1763 [illegible] 17 [illegible] 18 [illegible] 1683—1699 [illegible] 1714—

1718[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1715[illegible]1745[illegible]1775—1783[illegible]1703—1711[illegible]1789[illegible]·[illegible]1670—1671[illegible]·[illegible]1773—1775[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]17[illegible][24][illegible]18[illegible]

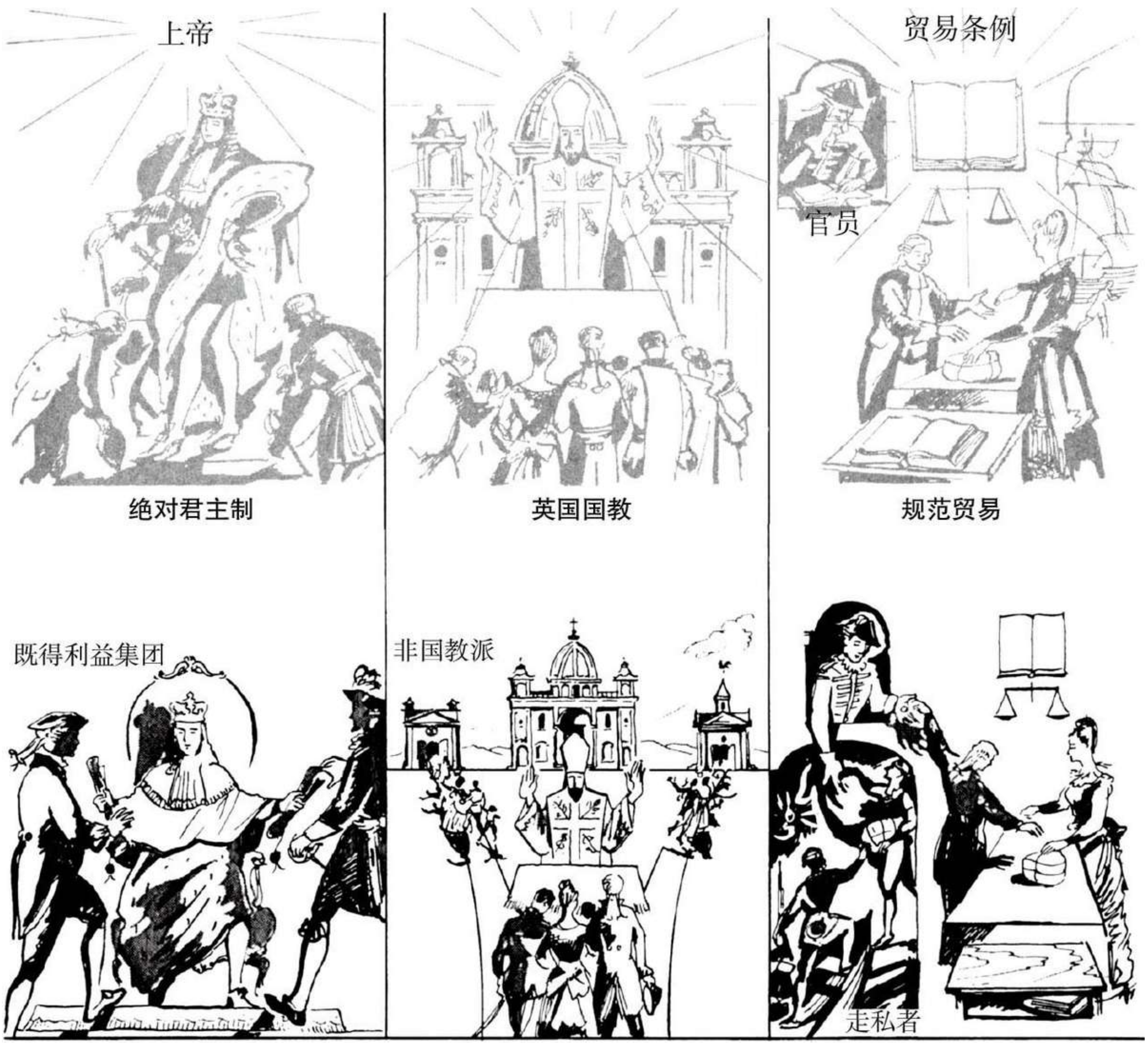
[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]1640—1688[illegible]

1640[illegible]·[illegible]1688[illegible]—[illegible]·[illegible][25]

[illegible]1740—1786[illegible]

[illegible]1640—1688[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]1756—1763[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

17 18






Drunk for a penny,
Dead drunk for two pence,
Clean Straw for Nothing.

[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Gainsborough[illegible]·[illegible]William Hogarth[illegible]298[illegible]

[illegible]1689[illegible]

[illegible]1760—1820[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1775—1783[illegible]1788[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1694[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]16[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]·[illegible]1650[illegible]·[illegible]1677[illegible]·[illegible]1679

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1716[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]1687[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

“ ”

1662

17 18

18

1704

Sprat

1713

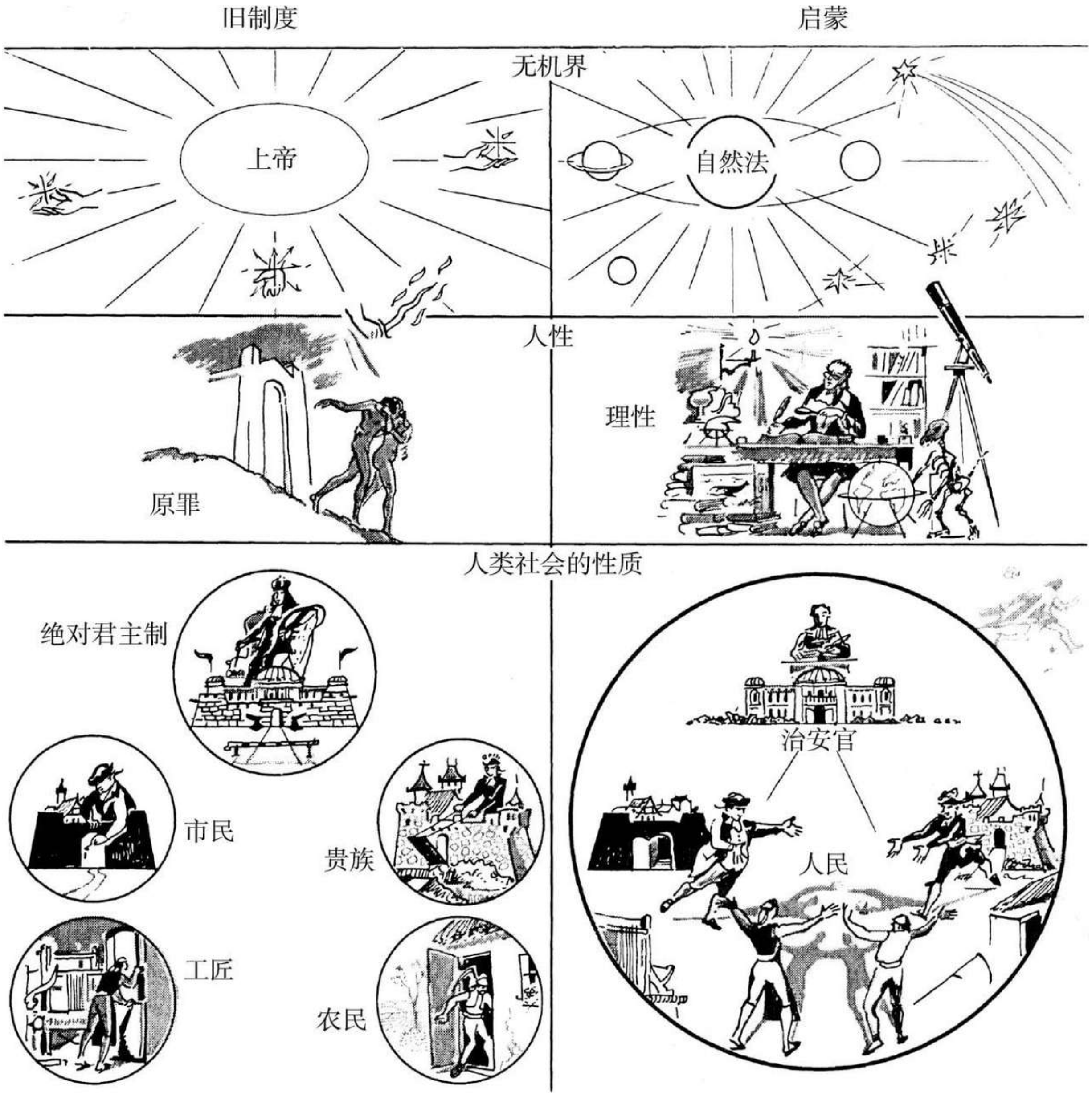
[illegible]1635[illegible]1660[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]1827[illegible]1778[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1788[illegible]18[illegible]·[illegible]1804[illegible]·[illegible]1794[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]·[illegible]Jean Mabillon[illegible]1681[illegible]18[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1690[illegible]·[illegible]1753[illegible]·[illegible]1776[illegible]·[illegible]1804[illegible]19[illegible]



□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□18□□1778□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□1776□□□

[illegible]·[illegible]1679[illegible]·[illegible]1704[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1778[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]·[illegible]1667[illegible]·[illegible]1784[illegible]·[illegible]1796[illegible]·[illegible]1731[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]·[illegible]1684[illegible]

1673[illegible]·[illegible]1699[illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]·[illegible]1719[illegible]·[illegible]1744[illegible]
[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]1691
[illegible]·[illegible]1694[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]
[illegible]Percy[illegible]
[illegible]*Reliques of Ancient English Poetry*[illegible]1765[illegible]·[illegible]
[illegible]·[illegible]1803[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]·[illegible]1804[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1832[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]18[illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]
[illegible]”[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1750[illegible]·[illegible]1737[illegible]18[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1787[illegible]·[illegible]1791[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1809[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1780–1790[illegible]·[illegible]1833[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]·[illegible]1626[illegible]1660[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]·[illegible]1712[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]60[illegible]·[illegible][26][illegible]1769[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1733[illegible]·[illegible]1774[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]1789[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1700—1850[illegible]

1699[illegible]16[illegible]1683[illegible]1707[illegible]1709[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]1830[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]1699[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Muhammed ibn Abdul Wahhab[illegible]1703—1792[illegible]

[illegible]
1716[illegible]1826[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1818[illegible][27][illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

1803—1813 1821—1830

[28]

18

1770

18

18

1774

[29]

[illegible][30]

[illegible]17[illegible][31][illegible]18[illegible][32][illegible]1711[illegible]Jassy[illegible][33][illegible][34][illegible]1821[illegible][35]

[illegible]1821–1830[illegible][36][illegible]1839[illegible]Reshid[illegible]1853–1856[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1849

[illegible]1811[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]1811—1818[illegible]1820—1822[illegible]1823[illegible]1825—1828[illegible]Navarino[illegible]·[illegible]1827[illegible]1832—1833[illegible]·[illegible][37]

[illegible]·[illegible]19[illegible][38]

[illegible]1750—1850[illegible]18[illegible]Akif Pasha[illegible]1787—1847[illegible][39][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Dositej Obradovich[illegible]1811[illegible]·[illegible]Vuk Karadjich[illegible]1864[illegible][40][illegible]19[illegible]·[illegible]Adamantios Korais[illegible]1833

[illegible]1850[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]1850[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1736[illegible]Nadir Shah[illegible]1736–1747[illegible]10[illegible]1738—1739[illegible]1740[illegible]Transoxiana[illegible]1747[illegible][41][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Ahmed Shah Durrani[illegible]1747—1773[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1761[illegible]Panipat[illegible][42]

[illegible]19[illegible]1835[illegible]1839[illegible]1842[illegible]

[illegible]1850[illegible][43]

[illegible]

[illegible]1658–1707[illegible]Shivaji[illegible]1680[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]1707[illegible]

[illegible]Gurkha[illegible]1858[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]“[illegible]”——[illegible]——[illegible][44][illegible]

[illegible]1749[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]（Pondicherry）[illegible]1756[illegible]·[illegible]1757[illegible][45]1763[illegible]

[illegible]1761[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]1818[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][46][illegible]1857[illegible][47]

[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible][48]

[illegible][49][illegible]

[illegible]1700—1850[illegible]

[illegible]11[illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible][50][illegible]18[illegible]1765—1770[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible][51][illegible]1815[illegible]1768[illegible]1824[illegible][52][illegible]1824—1825[illegible]1850[illegible][53]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]1818[illegible][54]

[illegible]1818[illegible]

[illegible]

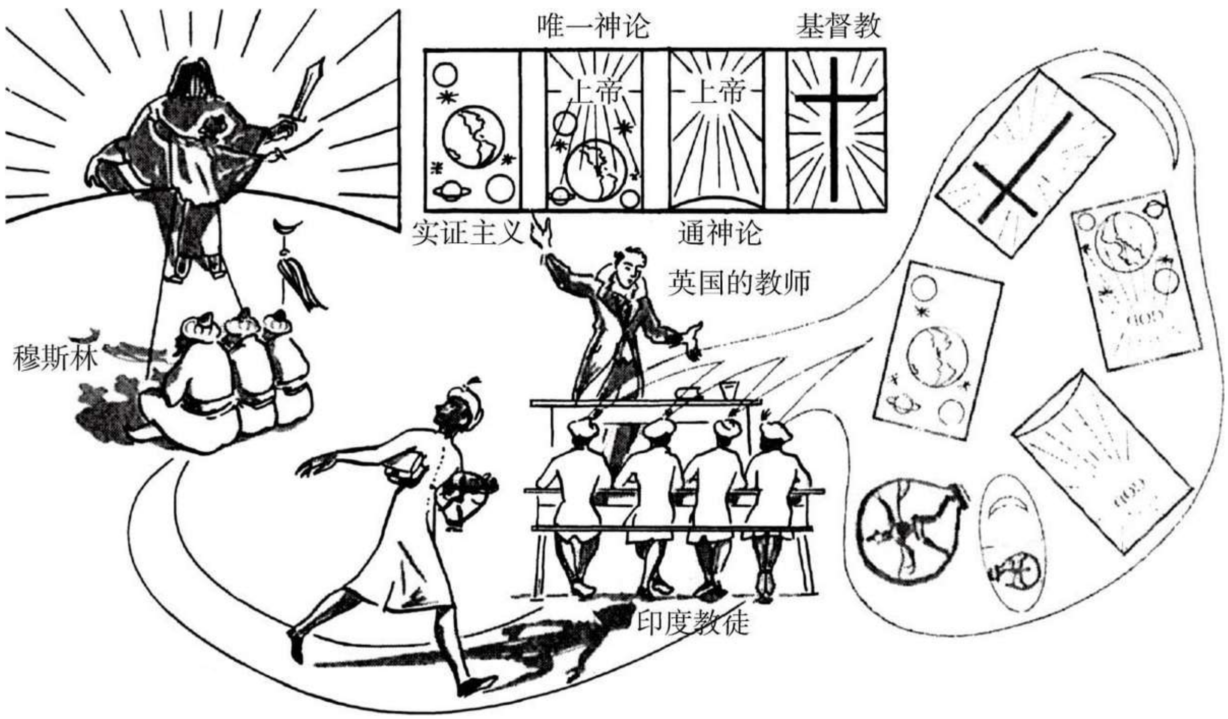
[illegible]18[illegible]·[illegible]1794[illegible]19[illegible][55]

[illegible]1813[illegible][56][illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]Suttee,[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1833[illegible][57][illegible][58][illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]



1850[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]the Brahma Samaj[illegible]10[illegible]1829[illegible]

[illegible]1835[illegible]1857[illegible]1844[illegible]

[illegible]1850[illegible][59]

[illegible]1700—1850[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]19[illegible]50[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1662—1722[illegible]1688[illegible]1757[illegible]——[illegible]1757[illegible]——[illegible][60][illegible]1765—1770[illegible]——[illegible][61][illegible]1720[illegible]1757[illegible][62]

[illegible]1834[illegible]1800[illegible]19[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]

□□□□□□□18□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[63]□□“□□□□”□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□18□□“□□□□”□□1715□□□[64]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1708□□[65]□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1736—1795□□□1773□□17□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□18□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]1715[illegible]18[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible][66]

[illegible]

[illegible] 18 [illegible] [67] [illegible] [68]

[illegible] 18 [illegible] 20 [illegible] [69]



[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]25[illegible][70][illegible][71]

[illegible]1774[illegible]1850—1864[illegible]

[illegible]1772–1788[illegible][72]

[illegible]1792[illegible]

[illegible][73][illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]1850[illegible]1839–1842[illegible]

[illegible][74][illegible]1834[illegible]1839[illegible]30 000[illegible]

[illegible]1842[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible][75]

[illegible]

18[illegible]19[illegible]1730[illegible]

[illegible]200[illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]1853[illegible]1867[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible][76][illegible][77][illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]25[illegible][78][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][79][illegible]1850[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]



[illegible]1420—
1506[illegible]
[illegible]18[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]
[illegible]1797—1858[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]1790[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]
[illegible]1853[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]17[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]19[illegible]18[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]1853[illegible][81]

[illegible]1700–1850[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]18[illegible]1757[illegible]——[illegible][82]

[illegible]19[illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]1850[illegible]1850[illegible][83]

1699

18

1822

[84]

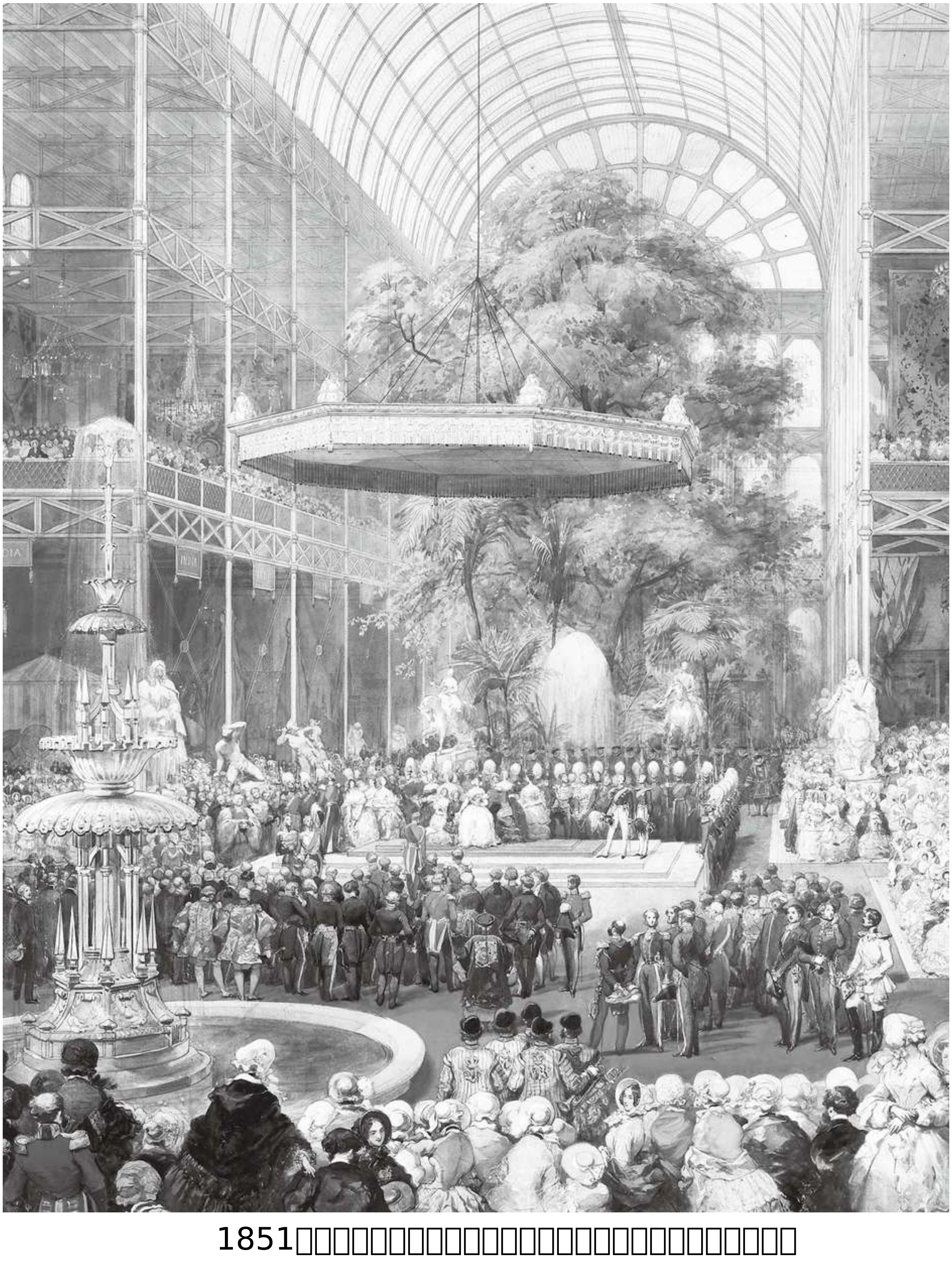
1818 the

Matable 1835

1835

[85]

19



1851[illegible]

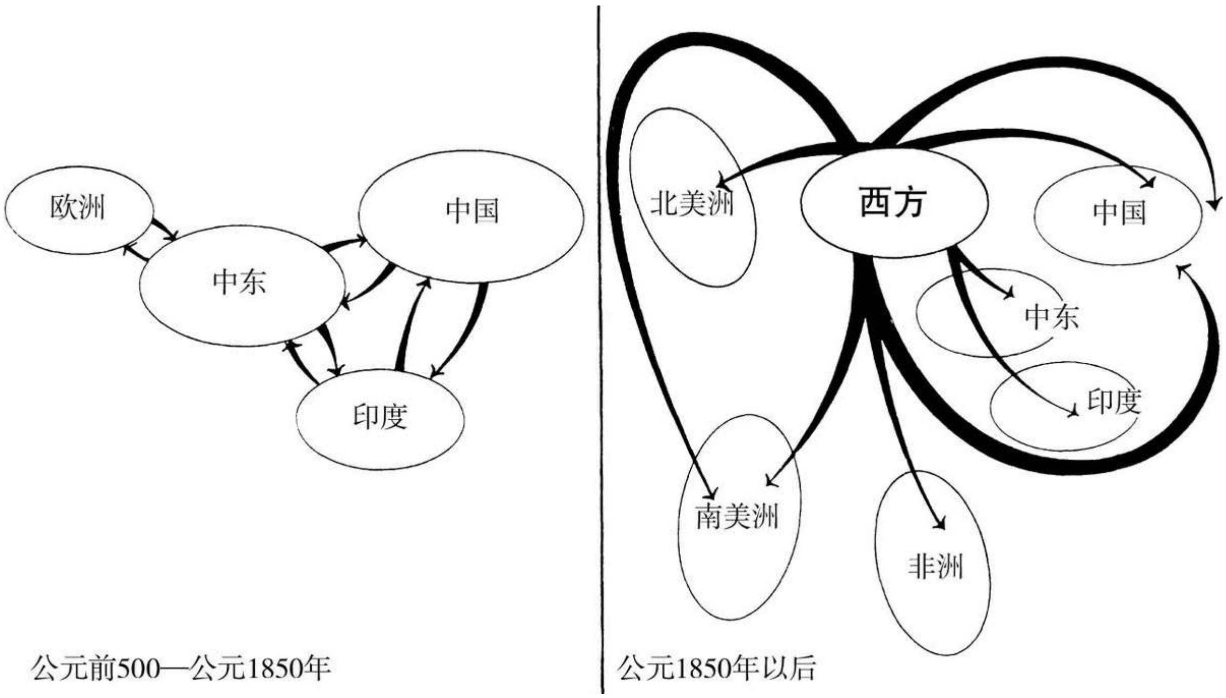
[illegible]13[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1850—1950[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]1850[illegible]14[illegible]1854[illegible]1857[illegible]1858[illegible]1853—1856[illegible]1856[illegible]


欧洲
中国
中东
印度
公元前500—公元1850年
北美洲
西方
中国
中东
印度
南美洲
非洲
公元1850年以后

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]100[illegible]

[illegible]200[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]20[illegible]20[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]20[illegible]20[illegible]1[illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1789[illegible]19[illegible]100[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]1789–1917[illegible]1950[illegible]1950[illegible]1945[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]1789—1917[illegible]

[illegible]

1789[illegible]1917[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]pampas[illegible]19[illegible]1914[illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]1789—1917[illegible]1917[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]18[illegible][1]

[illegible]

19[illegible]1870[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]1851[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]1712[illegible]·[illegible]3000[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]1850[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1825[illegible]·[illegible]1857[illegible]·[illegible]1858[illegible]19[illegible]1801—1821[illegible]20[illegible]34%[illegible]1801[illegible]1000[illegible]1901[illegible]3700[illegible][2]

[illegible]20[illegible]60[illegible]200[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]1756[illegible]1815[illegible][3][illegible][4][illegible][5] [illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible][6][illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]1870[illegible]·[illegible]1790[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]1870[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[7]

1815 ·

Sir Humphry Davy ·

Charles Wheatstone 1837

[8] Lord

Kelvin

[9]

[10]

1914

[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]1917[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Bessemer converter[illegible]1856[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1870—1917[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible][11][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]60[illegible]

*　*　*

[illegible]1790—1850[illegible]·[illegible]1931[illegible]·[illegible]1947[illegible]·[illegible]1792[illegible]·[illegible]1819[illegible]

[illegible]1914[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

*　*　*

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible]3[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]2[illegible] [illegible]1866[illegible]1866[illegible]1879[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]
1870[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][12][illegible]

[illegible]3[illegible]1914[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

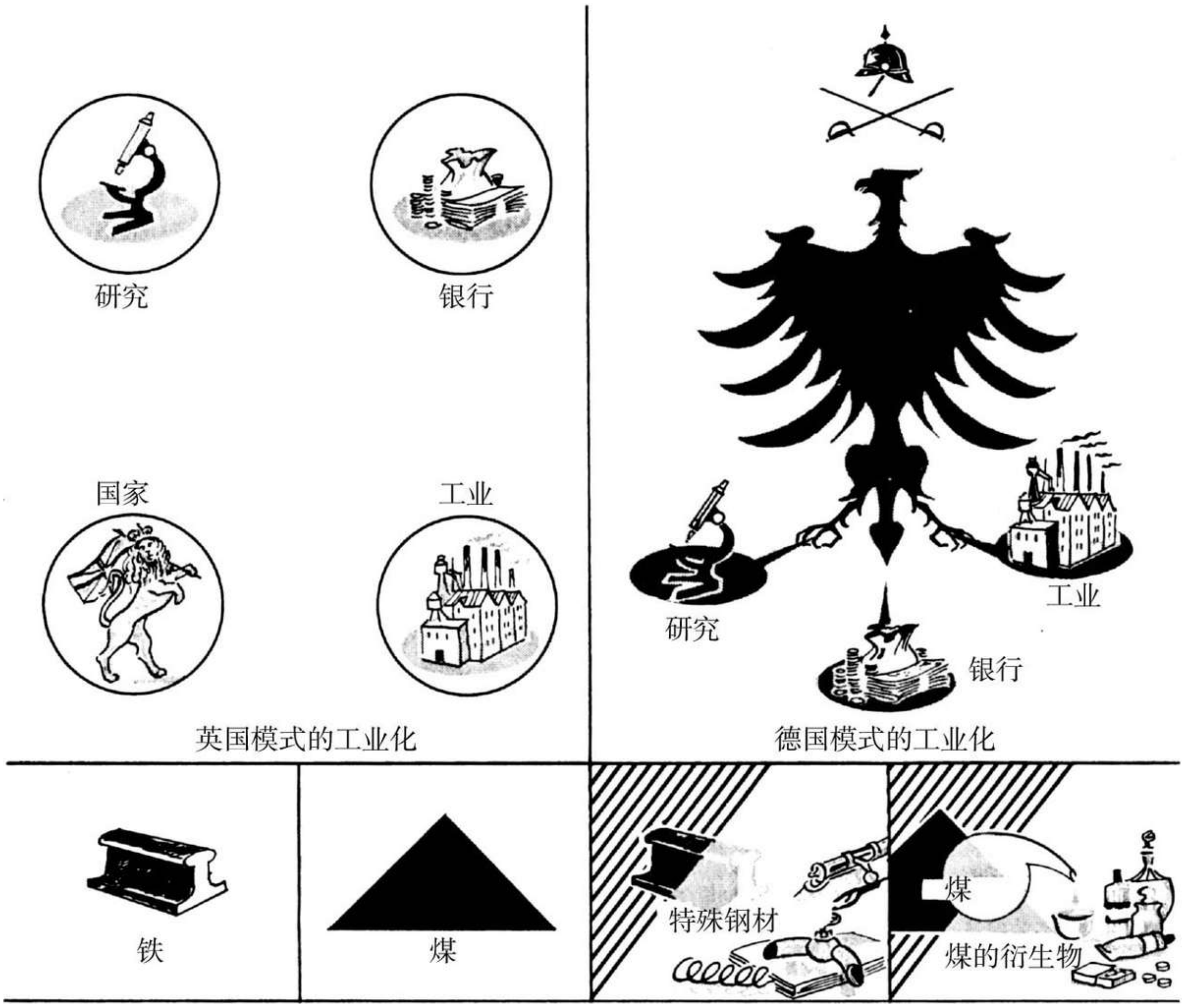
[illegible]

19[illegible]1866[illegible]1870—1871[illegible]1914[illegible]8[illegible]

[illegible]1917[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1917[illegible]1918[illegible]

□□[13]



□□□□

□□19□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□19□□□1917□□□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

1789[illegible]20[illegible][14]

[illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]”“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]


人民
拿破仑
自由
穷人
富人
平等
贵族
外国人
受到启蒙的法国人
其他人
全体法国人
博爱

[illegible]1792[illegible]1794[illegible]·[illegible]1799[illegible]1814—1815[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]19[illegible][15][illegible]

[illegible]1790[illegible]1815[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 1789 [illegible] 8 [illegible] 4 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 1790 [illegible]

1790 [illegible]

[illegible] 1801 [illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1793[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]Campo Formio[illegible]1797[illegible]1815[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible] 1830 [illegible] 1848 [illegible] [16]

[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]18[illegible][17]

[illegible]19[illegible]
——[illegible]——[illegible]1867[illegible]1906[illegible]19[illegible][18]

* * *

[illegible]1870[illegible]

[illegible][19]

[illegible]1870—1914[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]19[illegible]70[illegible]

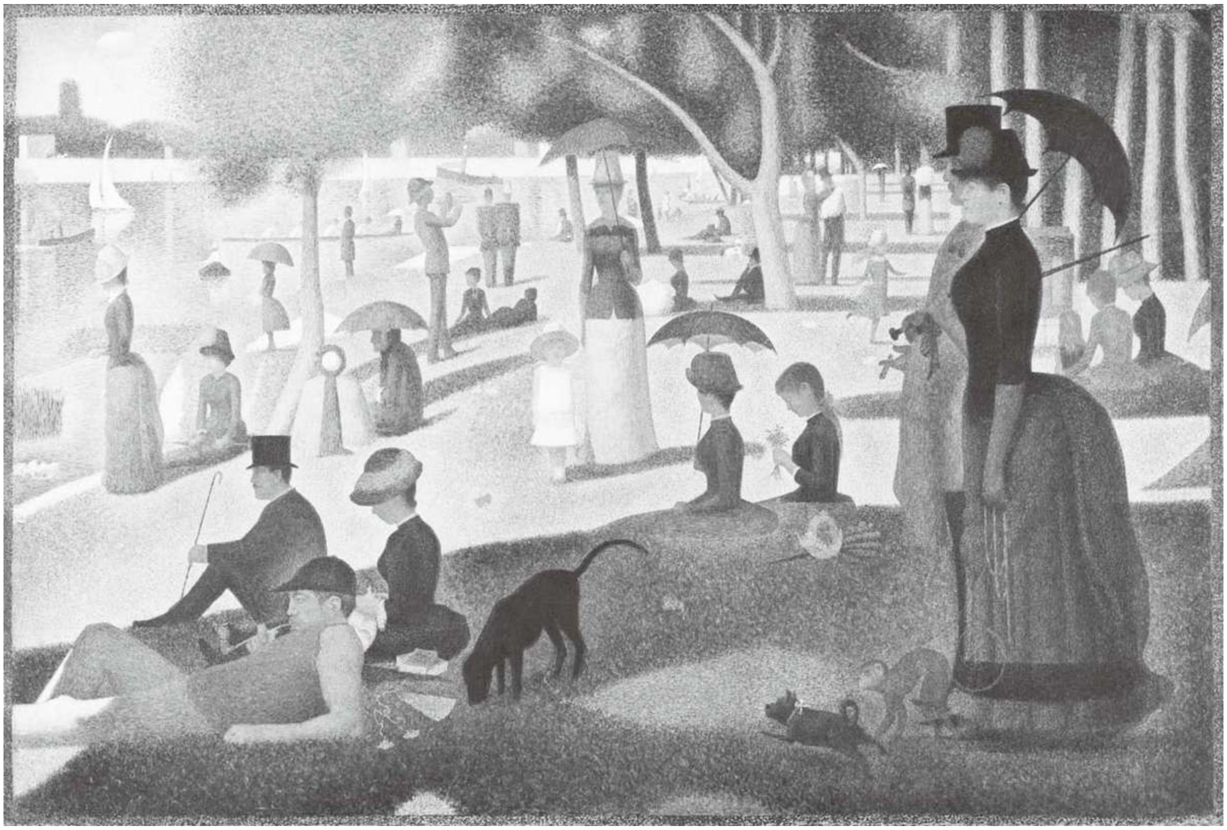
[illegible] 1914 [illegible]

[illegible] 19 [illegible] 90 [illegible] 19 [illegible] 1905—1906 [illegible] 1917—1922 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] 1789—1917 [illegible] 20 [illegible] 60 [illegible]

[illegible] 19 [illegible] 20 [illegible]



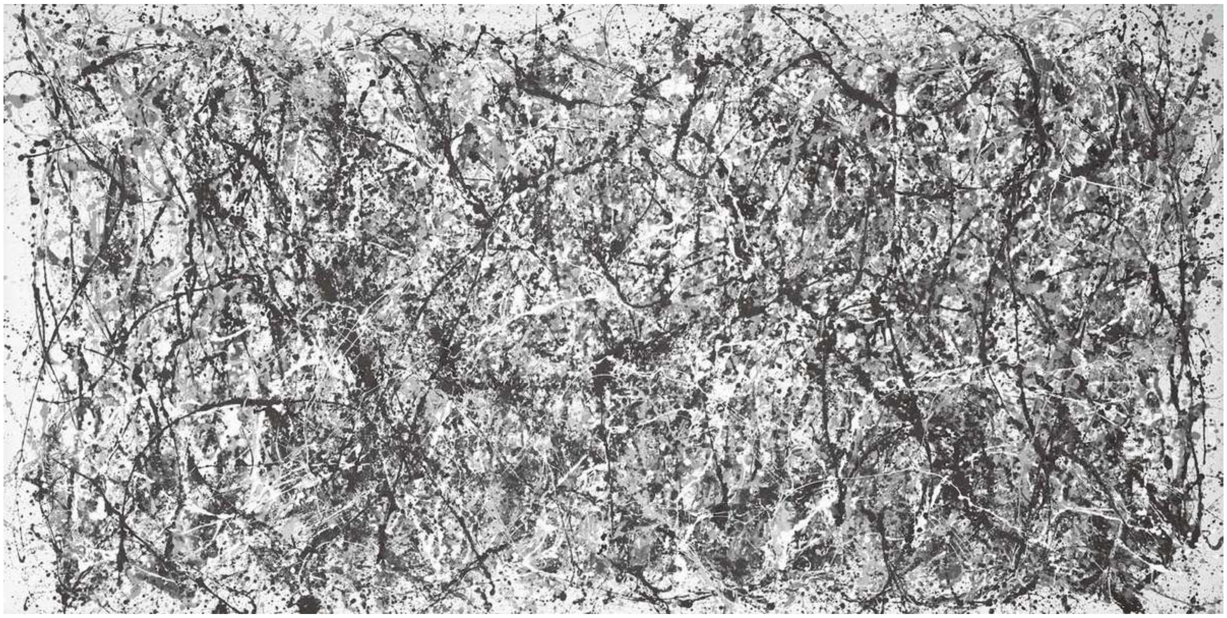
[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Georges Seurat[illegible]1884—1886[illegible]



[illegible]1911[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]





20[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Jackson Pollock[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]608[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

——[illegible]1917

[illegible]15[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]

* * *

[illegible]1789[illegible]19[illegible]·[illegible]1890[illegible]·[illegible]1903[illegible]·[illegible]1906[illegible]

[illegible]10[illegible]1914[illegible]10[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]1914[illegible]1914—1918[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]1789—1917[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1827[illegible]·[illegible]1897[illegible]·[illegible]1883[illegible]18[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1922[illegible]·[illegible]Arthur Schnitzler[illegible]1932[illegible]·[illegible]Alexander Blok[illegible]1921[illegible]·[illegible]1917[illegible]·[illegible]Constantine Brancusi[illegible]1957[illegible]·[illegible]Antoni Gaudi[illegible]1926[illegible]·[illegible]Louis Sullivan[illegible]1926[illegible]15[illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]·[illegible]1837[illegible][20][illegible]1917[illegible]19[illegible]5[illegible]·[illegible]1881[illegible]20[illegible]——[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]17[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]2[illegible]·[illegible]1889[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1879[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1905[illegible]·[illegible]1955[illegible]19[illegible]19[illegible]19[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]10[illegible]1897[illegible]1940[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

19[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][21][illegible]X[illegible]1847[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Hermann Ludwig Ferdinand Von Helmholtz[illegible]1894[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]1947[illegible]1900[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Antoine Henri Becquerel[illegible]1908[illegible]1896[illegible]—[illegible]1955[illegible]1905[illegible]1887[illegible]·[illegible]Albert Michelson[illegible]1931[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Edward Williams Morley[illegible]1923[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]—[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]1897[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible][22]

[illegible]20[illegible]10[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]20[illegible]

1789—1917[illegible]19[illegible]17[illegible]19[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]19[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1831[illegible]——[illegible]

□□·□□□□□1883□□□——□□

□□“□□□”□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□1882□□1859□□[23]□□

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]1917[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]—[illegible][24][illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]19[illegible]·[illegible]1939

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1900[illegible]·[illegible]（Georges Sorel[illegible]1922[illegible]·[illegible]（Vilfredo Pareto[illegible]1923[illegible]

* * *

[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]1850—1950[illegible]

19[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Henry Moore[illegible]1898[illegible]1957[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]20[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]1850—1950[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1850—1950[illegible]100[illegible]

[illegible]1869[illegible]1914[illegible][25][illegible]

19[illegible]70[illegible]1869[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]19[illegible]50[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible][26][illegible]

[illegible][27][illegible]

[illegible]

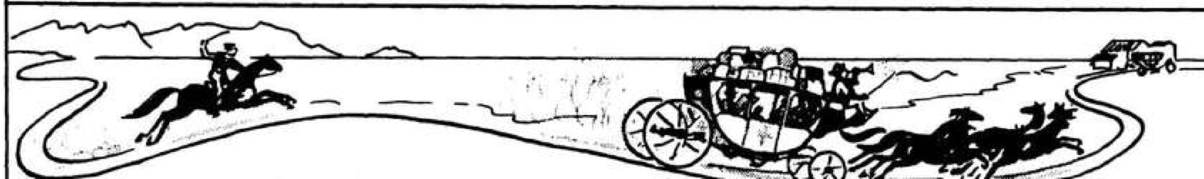
*　　*　　*

[illegible]

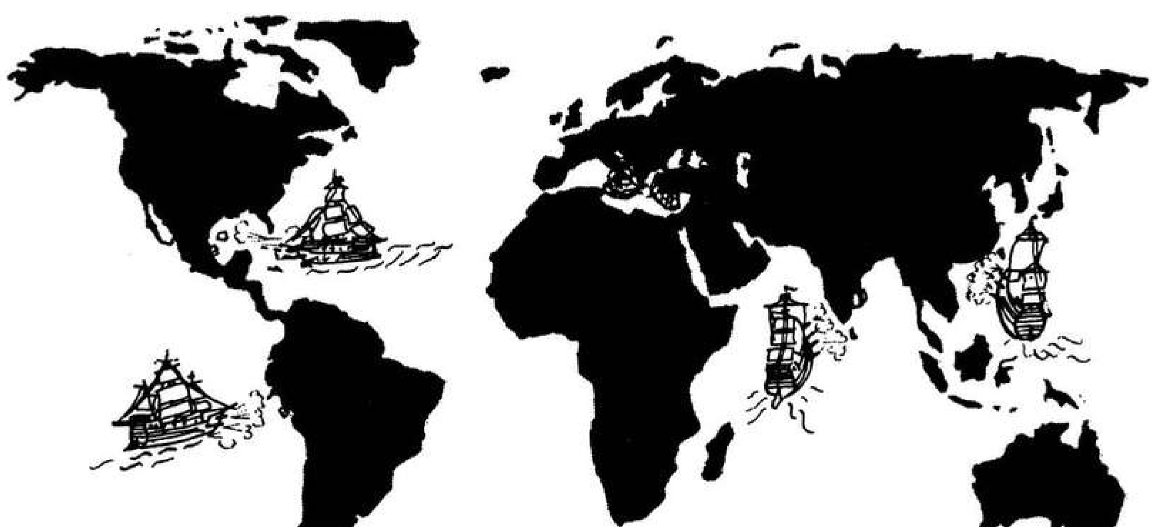
[28]



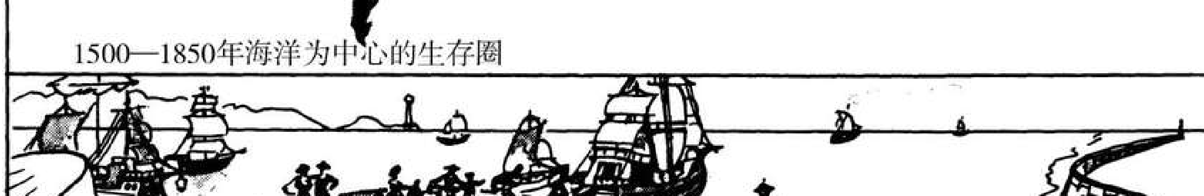
公元1500年以前陆地为中心的生存圈



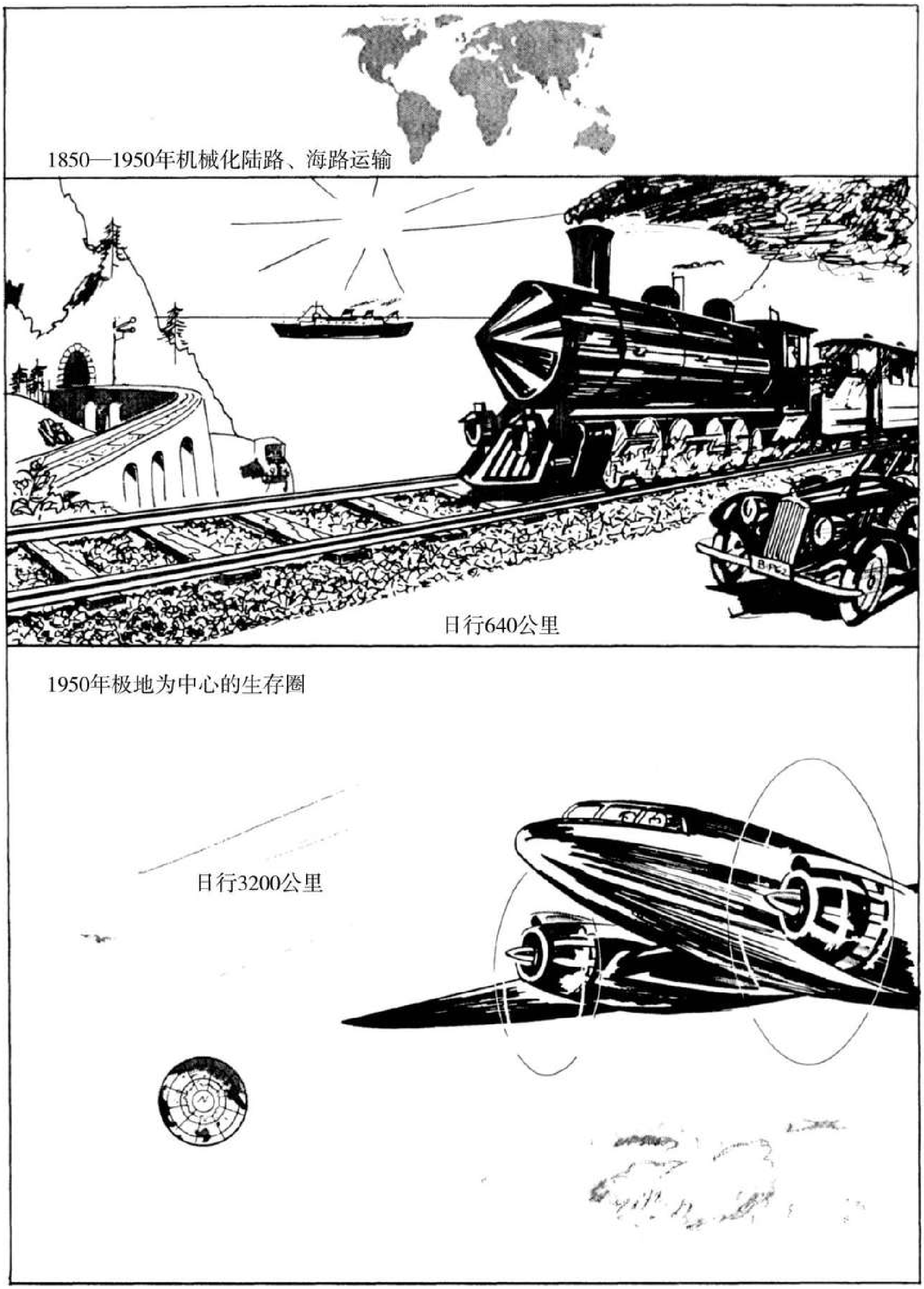
日行160公里



1500—1850年海洋为中心的生存圈



日行160公里


1850—1950年机械化陆路、海路运输
日行640公里
1950年极地为中心的生存圈
日行3200公里

[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][29][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

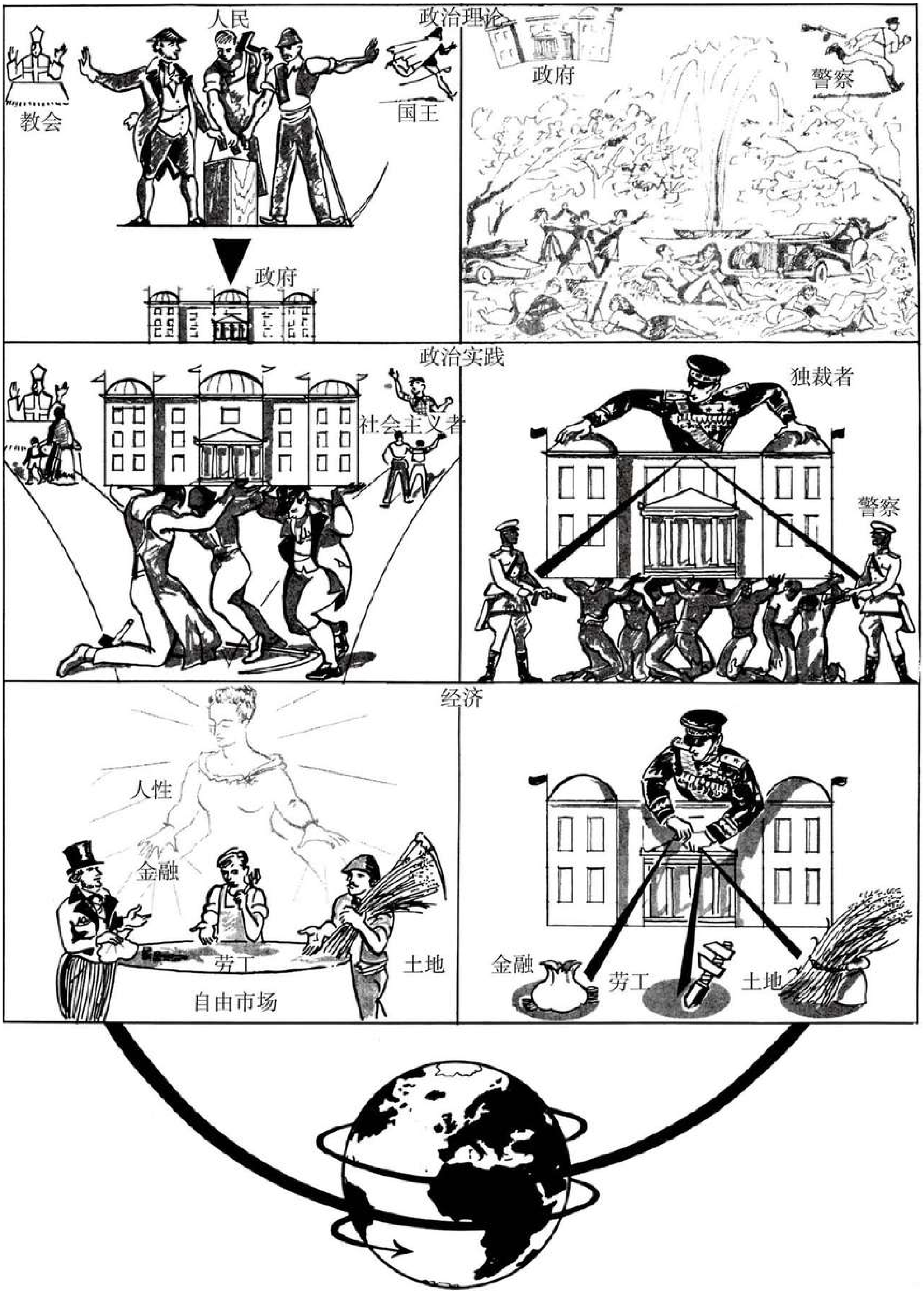
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1850[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]1789—1917[illegible]——[illegible]1850—1950[illegible]

[illegible]1917[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]1[illegible]2[illegible]3[illegible]4[illegible]5[illegible]6[illegible]



政治理论
人民
教会
国王
政府
政府
警察
政治实践
社会主义者
独裁者
警察
经济
人性
金融
劳工
土地
自由市场
金融
劳工
土地

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]1850[illegible]

[illegible][30][illegible]1907[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]1918[illegible]

[illegible]1919—1925[illegible]20[illegible]30[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]400[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible][31][illegible][32]

[illegible][33][illegible]1919—1923[illegible]1917—1922[illegible]1925[illegible]Reza Shah[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

□Abd al-Aziz Ibn Sa’ud□1919—1925□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□20□50□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□20□30□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1947□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□[34]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1950□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□——□
□□□□□□□□□□[35]

□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□[36]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□19□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1950[illegible]

*　　*　　*

[illegible]1850[illegible]1950[illegible]19[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1853[illegible]19[illegible]8[illegible][37][illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]80[illegible]1913[illegible]1944[illegible][38]

[illegible]1883[illegible]19[illegible]70[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

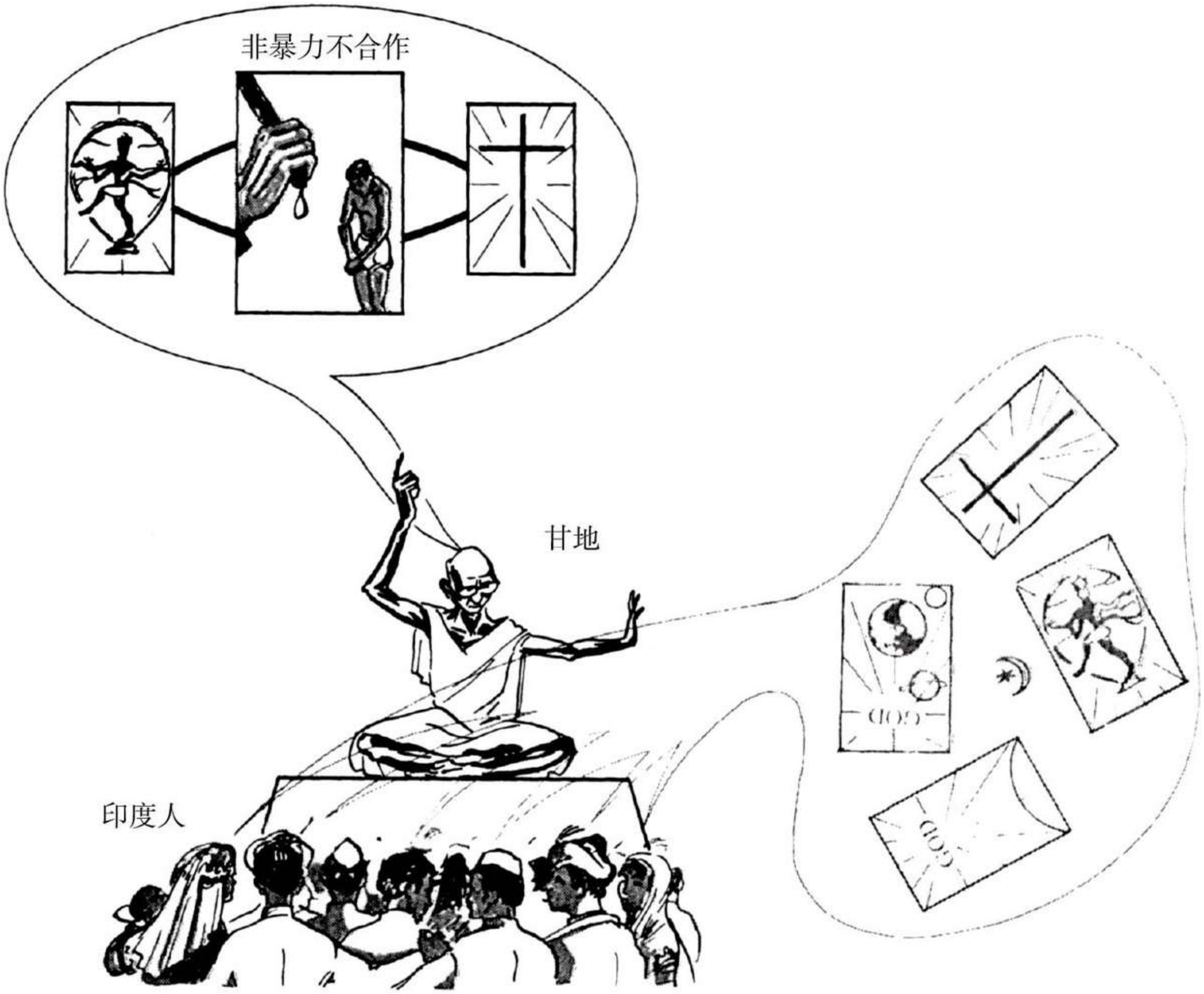
[illegible]Gujeratis[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1833[illegible]19[illegible]1835[illegible]1857—1858[illegible]1885[illegible]

[illegible]1905—1907[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]1948[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1947[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]60[illegible]1947[illegible]20[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]·[illegible]1941[illegible][39]

[illegible]

[illegible]1850[illegible]1949[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1850—1950[illegible]100[illegible]1917[illegible][40][illegible]1917[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]1917[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]19[illegible]1850—1864[illegible][41][illegible]1895[illegible]1925[illegible]1917[illegible][42][illegible]1949[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]1842[illegible]1858—1860[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]60[illegible][43]

[illegible]19[illegible]1895[illegible]1900—1901[illegible]1912[illegible]1905[illegible]2000[illegible][44][illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]1950[illegible]80%[illegible]20[illegible]30[illegible]40[illegible][45][illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]40[illegible]1895[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]10[illegible][46]

[illegible] 1929 [illegible] 1931 [illegible] 1949 [illegible] 13 [illegible]

[illegible] 20 [illegible] 20 [illegible] 21 [illegible]

[illegible] 1919 [illegible] 1850—1950 [illegible] 100 [illegible][47]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]17[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]50[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1853—1854[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][48]

*　*　*

[illegible]1854[illegible]6[illegible]20[illegible][49]

[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]1885[illegible]1945[illegible]

* * *

[illegible]19[illegible]80[illegible]20[illegible]30[illegible]1910[illegible]1931—1932[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][50][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][51]

[illegible][52]

*　*　*

[illegible]1867[illegible]1889[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]1945[illegible]1925[illegible]20[illegible]30[illegible]1945[illegible]

[illegible]1947[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][53]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][54]

[illegible]20[illegible]30[illegible]

[illegible]1945[illegible]1952[illegible]·[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]1945[illegible]60[illegible]

*　*　*

[illegible]1850[illegible]1950[illegible]

[illegible][55]

[illegible]

19[illegible]20[illegible]1850[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]1911[illegible][56][illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]

1917[illegible]1917[illegible]

[illegible]1917[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1917[illegible]1945[illegible]

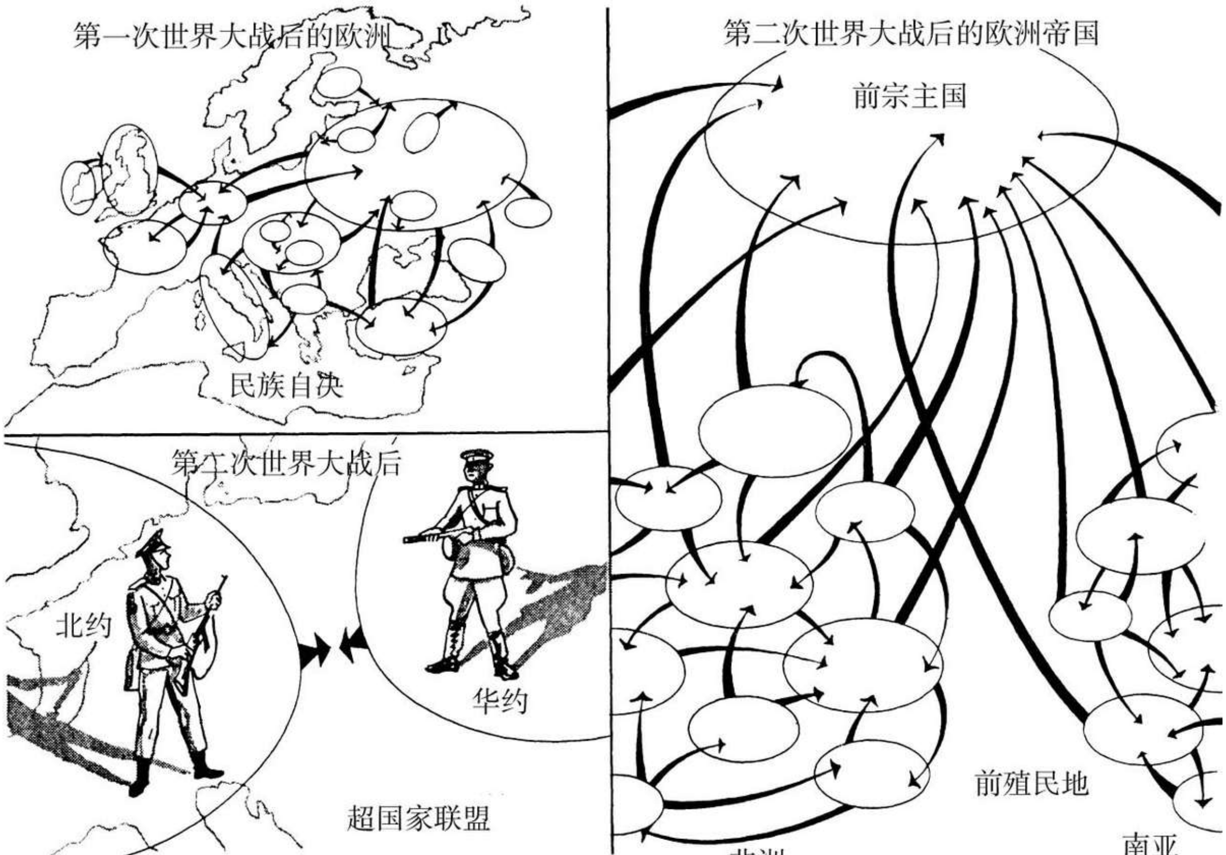
[illegible]1917[illegible]1945[illegible]1945[illegible]

[illegible][57][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

20[illegible]1917—1918[illegible]1917[illegible]


第一次世界大战后的欧洲
民族自决
第二次世界大战后的欧洲帝国
前宗主国
前殖民地
非洲
南亚
第二次世界大战后
北约
华约
超国家联盟

[illegible]1918—1950[illegible]

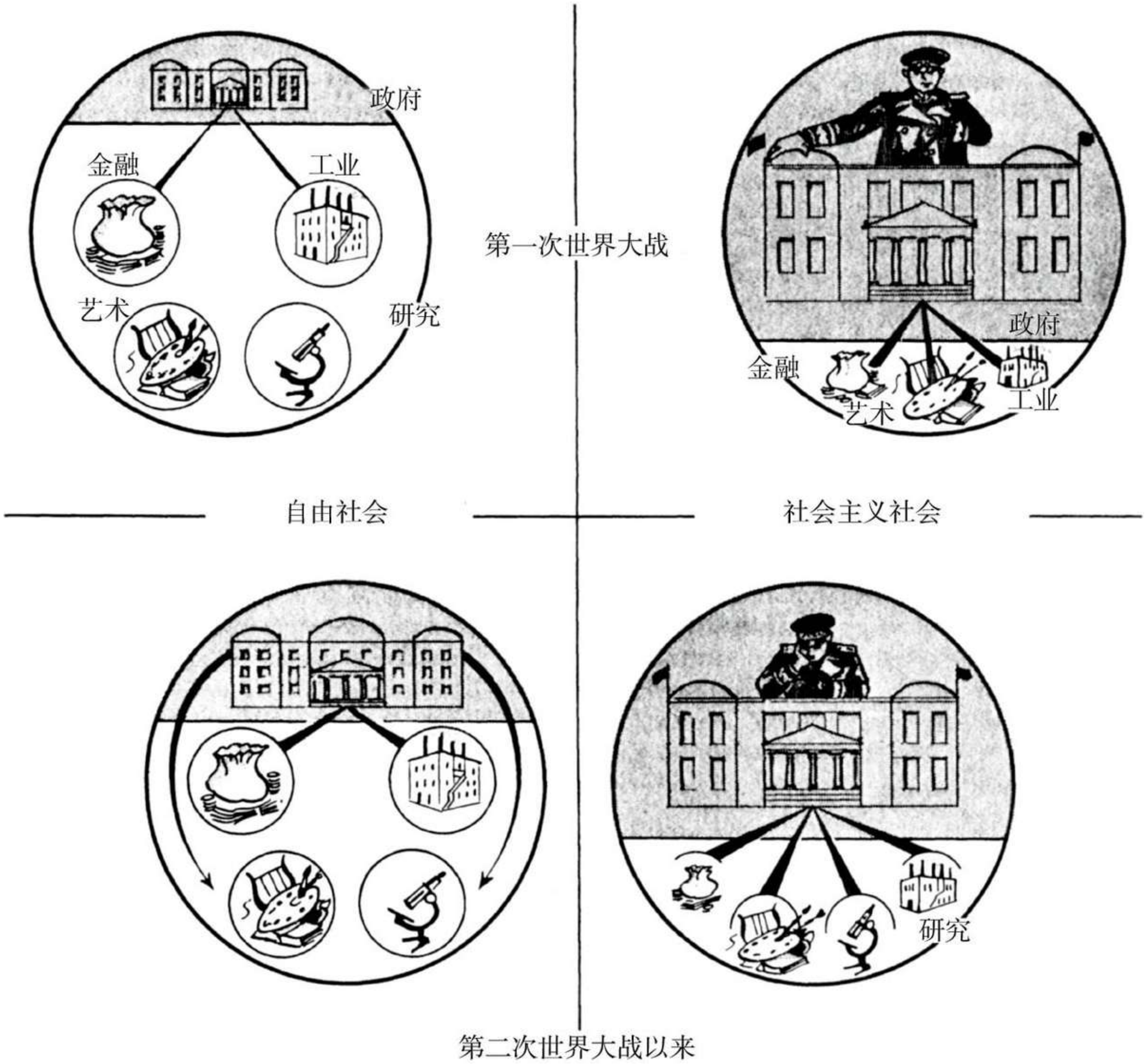
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible][58]

[illegible]1945—1946[illegible]10[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]1953[illegible]20[illegible]



1917[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible][59]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]



[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]1892[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]

[60]

20 “ ”

* * *

[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

□□

□□□

1 W. H.□McNeill□*The Rise of the West*□Chicago□1963. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1990□□□

2 W. H.□McNeill□*History of Western Civilization*□A Handbook□Chicago□1949□1986. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1992□□□

3 W. H.□McNeill□*The Europe’s Steppe Frontier*□Chicago□1970□*Venice*□*the Hinge of Europe*□1081-1797□Chicago□1974□*America*□*Britain and Russia*□*Their Cooperation and Conflict*□1941-1946□Oxford□1953.

4 W. H. McNeill□*Arnold J. Toynbee*□*A Life*□New York□1989.

5 □□□□□□“□□□□□□□□‘□□□□’”□□□□□□□□□1993□12□□□□86—87□□

6 W. H. McNeill□*The Rise of the West*□the back cover of the Paperback.

7 □□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1978□□□□245—246□□

8 W. H. McNeill□*The Rise of the West*□Preface.

9 W. H. McNeill□“‘The Rise of the West’after Twenty-five Years”□*Journal of World History*□Vol. I□No. 1□1990.

10 W. H. McNeill□“‘The Rise of the West’after Twenty-five Years”.

11 W. H. McNeill□“‘The Rise of the West’after Twenty-five Years”.

12 W. H. McNeill□“‘The Rise of the West’after Twenty-five Years”.

13 G. Barraclough □ “Return of Narratives” □ in the *Review*□New York□1983□pp. 33-35.

14 □□·□□□□“20□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□2004□□4□□

15 W. H. McNeill□*World History in the Schools*□1970□p. 16.

16 W. H. McNeill□*The Relevance of World History*□1971□p. 51.

17 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1984□□□367□□

18 □□□□□“□□—□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□1987□□1□□

19 □□□□“□□□□□□□□‘□□□□’”□

20 W. H. McNeill□“‘The Rise of the West’after Twenty-five Years”.

21 W. H. McNeill□“‘The Rise of the West’after Twenty-five Years”.

22 □□·□□□□“20□□□□□□□□”□

23 □□·□□□□“20□□□□□□□□”□

24 R. Croizier□“World History in the People’s Republic of China”□*Journal of World History*□Vol. 1□1990□pp. 155-169.

25 J. R. McNeill□W. H. McNeill, *The Human Web*□*A Bird’s-eye View of World History*□New York□W. W. Norton□2003.

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

1 □□□*Journal of World History*□Vol. 1□No. 1□1990□University of Hawaii Press□

2 □□□

3 Stefan Balazs□“Beiträge zur Wirtschaftsgeschichte der T’ang Zeit□” *Mit-teilungen des Seminars für orientalische Sprachen zu Berlin*34□1931□□21-25□35□1932□□27-73.

4 Robert Hartwell□“Markets□Technology and Structures of Enterprise in the Development of Eleventh Century Chinese Iron and Steel Industry□” *Journal of Economic History* 26□1966□□29-58.

5 Yoshinobu Shiba□*Commerce and Society in Sung China*□Ann Arbor□1970□.

6 Mark Elvin□*The Pattern of the Chinese Past*□Stanford□1973□.

7 Jacques Gernet□*Le Monde Chinois*□Paris□1972□.

8 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1500□□Joseph Needham□*Science and Civilization in China*□*The Gunpowder Epic*□Cambridge□1967□□

9 V. Gordon Childe□*What Happened in History*□Harmondsworth□1943□.

10 Richard Bulliet □ *The Camel and the Wheel* □Cambridge□Mass.□1975□.

11 William H. McNeill□*The Pursuit of Power*□*Technology*□ *Armed Force and Society since A. D.* 1000□Chicago□1982□. □2□□□□□1000—1500□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□

12 William H. McNeill□*Plagues and Peoples*□New York□ 1976□□□□□□□□□□□□□□William H. McNeill□*The Human Condition*□*An Ecological and Historical View*□Princeton□ 1980□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□1□ □□□□

1 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□100□□—50□□□□□□□Australopithecine□

□□□□50□□—10□□□□□□Pithecanthropi□

□□□□10□□□□□Homo□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Homo neanderthalensis*□□ □□□□□*Homo rhodesiensis*□□□□*Homo sapiens*□□□□□John Grahame Douglas Clark □ *World Prehistory* □ *An Outline*

□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1961□□pp. 16-25□S. L. Washburn and F. Clark Howell□"Human Evolution and Culture□"in Sol Tas□ed.□□*Evolution after Darwin*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1960□□II□35-46.

2 □□□John Desmond Clark□*The Prehistory of Southern Africa*□Harmondsworth□Penguin Books□1959□□□pp. 24-130 and *passim*□L. S. B. Leakey□"The Origin of the Genus Homo□"*Evolution after Darwin*□II□17-31□Robert Ardrey□*African Genesis*□London□Collins□1961□[illegible]

3 [illegible]

4 □□□Wilhelm Volz□"Dic geographischen Grundlagen der menschlichen Rassenbildung□"*Saeculum*□II□1951□□10-45□□[illegible]

5 □□□Carleton S. Coon□*The Story of Man*□New York□Alfred A. Knopf□Inc.□1954□□pp. 41□73□195-215□William W.

Howells□“The Distribution of Man□”*Scientific American*□CCIII□September□1960□□113-127.

6 □□□□□Palestine□□□□□Mount Carmel□□F. Clark Howell□“The Place of Neanderthal Man in Human Evolution□”*American Journal of Physical Anthropology*□n. s.□□IX□1951□□409-412□□

7 Hallam L. Movius□Jr.□“Paleolithic Archaeology in Southern and Eastern Asia□Exclusive of India□”*Cahiers d’histoire mondiale*□II□1954-1955□□257-282□520-553□J. G. D. Clark□*World Prehistory*□*An Outline*□pp. 45-50.

8 □□□

9 □□□C. S. Coon□*The Story of Man*□pp. 78-83.

10 J. G. D. Clark□*Prehistoric Europe*□*The Economic Basis*□New York and London□Methuen & Co.□1952□□pp. 241-281.

11 □1961□9□24□□□□□□*Izvestia*□□□□□□□□□□Ural Mountains□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

12 □□□Gertrude Rachel Levy□*The Gate of Horn*□*A Study of the Religious Conceptions of the Stone Age and Their Influence upon European Thought*□London□Faber & Faber□Ltd.□1948□□pp. 3-70□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

13 □□□Gordon R. Willey□“Historical Patterns and Evolution in Native New World Cultures□”*Evolution after Darwin*□II□120.

14 □□□Karl Jettmar□“Zur Herkunft der türkischen Völkerschafte□”*Archiv für Völkerkund*□III□1948□□13□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

15 □□□Edgar Anderson□“The Evolution of Domestication□”*Evolution after Darwin*□II□74-83□

16 □□□

17 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bering Strait□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Carl O. Sauer□*Agricultural Origins and Dispersals*□New York□American Geographical Society□1952□□

18 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□André G. Haudricourt and Louis Hedin □ *L’homme et les plantes cultivées*□Paris□Librairie Gallimard□1943□□pp. 91□153.

19 □□

20 □□□

21 □□□Edward S. Deevey□Jr.□“The Human Population□”*Scientific American*□CCIII□September□1960□□195-204□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□8000—□4000□□□□□□16□□

22 □□□□□□□□□□□R. J. Braidwood□□□□□□□□□□□□“The Agricultural Revolution□”*Scientific American*□CCIII

[illegible]September[illegible]1960[illegible]130-48.

23 [illegible]J. G. D. Clark[illegible]“New World Origins[illegible]”*Antiquity*[illegible]XIV[illegible]1940[illegible]128.

24 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Carl J. Narr[illegible]“Hirten[illegible]Pflanzen[illegible]Bauern[illegible]Produktionsstufe[illegible]”in Fritz Valjavec[illegible]ed.[illegible]*Historia Mundi*[illegible]Bern[illegible]Francke[illegible]1953[illegible]II[illegible]66-100[illegible]

25 [illegible]

26 J. G. D. Clark[illegible]*Prehistoric Europe*[illegible]*The Economic Basis*[illegible]pp. 91-98.

27 [illegible]·[illegible]11[illegible]31[illegible]

28 [illegible]Karl Jettmar[illegible]“Les plus anciennes civilisations d’éleveurs des steppes d’Asie centrale[illegible]”*Cahiers d’histoire mondiale*[illegible]I[illegible]1954[illegible]775-776.

29 ——

30 Robert Briffault *The Mothers* London Allen & Unwin Ltd. 1927 III 45 and *passim* Pia Laviosa-Zambotti *Ursprung und Ausbreitung der Kultur* trans. Ferdinand Siebert Baden-Baden Verlag für Kunst & Wissenschaft 1950 pp. 164-168.

31 Gertrude Rachel Levy *Gate of Horn* pp. 86-88.

32

33 O. Neugebauer *The Exact Sciences in Antiquity* Princeton N. J. Princeton University Press 1952 p. 161.

34 C. F. C. Hawkes *The Prehistoric Foundations of Europe to the Mycenaean Age* London Methuen & Co. Ltd. 1940 pp. 87-134. M. Richard Pittioni “Zur Urgeschichte des Banerntums ” *Anzeiger der oesterreichischen Akademie der Wissenschaften* Phil. -Hist. Klasse No. 21 1957 pp. 326 341 J. G. D. Clark *World Prehistory* pp. 119-29.

35 Karl Jettmar□“Zur Herkunft der türkischen Völkerschafte□”pp. 14-15.

36 Stuart W. Piggott□*Prehistoric India to 1000 B. C.*□Harmondsworth□Penguin Books□1950□□p. 37□Robert Eric Mortimer Wheeler□*Early India and Pakistan to Ashoka*□London□Thames & Hudson□1959□□pp. 80-92□D. H. Gordon□*The Prehistoric Background of Indian Culture*□Bombay□N. M. Tripathi□Ltd.□1958□□pp. 26-33.

37 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Syria□□□□□□□□Crete□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Heinz Mode□*Indische Frühkulturen und ihre Beziehungen zum Westen*□Basel□Benno Schwabe & Co. Verlag□1944□□p. 131 and *passim*□Willibald Kirfel□“Vorgeschichtliche Besiedlung Indiens und seine kulturellen Parallelen zum alten Mittelmeeraum□”*Saeculum*□VI□1955□□166-179.

38 □□□J. Gunnar Andersson□*Children of the Yellow Earth*□London□Kegan Paul□Trench□Trubner & Co.□Ltd.□1934□□pp. 184-187□C. W. Bishop□“Long-Houses and Dragon-Boats□”*Antiquity*□XII□1938□□411-424□W. Eberhard□“Eine neue Arbeitshypothese über den Aufban den Aufbau der frühchinesischen Kultur□”*Tagungsberichte der Gesellschaft für Völkerkund*□No. 2□Leipzig□1936□□Folke Bergman□

Archaeological Researches in Sinkiang[illegible]Stockholm[illegible]Bokförlags Aktiebolaget Thule[illegible]1939[illegible]pp. 14-26[illegible]Cheng To-k'un[illegible]*Archaeology in China. I*[illegible]*Prehistoric China*[illegible]Cambridge[illegible]W. Heffer & Sons[illegible]1959[illegible]pp. 73-87 and *passim*[illegible]

39 Paul Leser[illegible]*Entstehung und Verbreitung des Pfluges*[illegible]Anthropos Bibliothek[illegible]III[illegible]No. 3[illegible]Münster[illegible]Aschendorf[illegible]1931[illegible]568-569.

40 [illegible]E. C. Curwen[illegible]*Plough and Pasture*[illegible]*The Early History of Farming*[illegible]New York[illegible]Henry Schuman[illegible]1953[illegible]p. 71.

41 [illegible]Paul Leser[illegible]*Entstehung und Verbreitung des Pfluges*[illegible]pp. 551-560[illegible]17[illegible]Charles Hughes[illegible]*Shakespeare's Europe*[illegible]*Unpublished Chapters in Fynes Moryson's Itinerary*[illegible]London[illegible]Sherratt & Hughes[illegible]1930[illegible]p. 214.

42 □□□·□□□Eduard Hahn[illegible]Eduard Hahn，*Die Entstehung der Pflugkultur*，Heidelberg，Carl Winter，1909[illegible]

43 Thorkild Jacobsen，“Primitive Democracy in Ancient Mesopotamia，”*Journal of Near Eastern Studies*，II，1943，□159-172.

44 E. C. Curwen，“The Furrows in Prehistoric Fields in Denmark，”*Antiquity*，XX，1946，□38-39.

45 Stuart W. Piggott，*Prehistoric India*，p. 265.

46 C. W. Bishop，“Origin and Early Diffusion of the Traction Plow，”*Smithsonian Institution Annual Report of the Board of Regents*，1937，pp. 531-547.

□2□ □□□□□□□□□□□□

1 □□□Robert M. Adams，“Agriculture and Urban Life in Early Southwestern Iran，”*Science*，CXXXVI，1962，□112-113.

2 [illegible]

3 [illegible]Robert M. Adams[illegible]“Agriculture and Urban Life in Early Southwestern Iran[illegible]”pp. 112-113.

4 [illegible]Thorkild Jacobsen and Robert M. Adams[illegible]“Salt and Silt in Ancient Mesopotamian Agriculture[illegible]”*Science*[illegible]CXXVIII[illegible]1958[illegible]1251-1258.

5 [illegible]

6 A. Parrot[illegible]*Archéologie mésopotamienne*[illegible]*technique et problèmes*[illegible]Paris[illegible]Albin

Michel□1953□□pp. 308-331.

7 [illegible]

8 Thorkild Jacobsen□“The Assumed Conflict between Sumerians and Semites in Early Mesopotamian History□”*Journal of the American Oriental Society*□LIX□1939□□485-495.

9 Anna Schneider□*Die Anfänge der Kulturwirtschaft*□*Die sumerische Tempelstadt*□Staatswissenschaftliche Beiträge□Heft IV□Essen□1920□□A. Falkenstein□“La Cité-temple sumérienne□”*Cahiers d’histoire mondiale*□I□1954□□791. □A. L. Oppenheim[illegible]“A Bird’s-Eye View of Mesopotamian Economic History□”in Karl Polanyi et al.□*Trade and Market in the Early Empires*□Glencoe□III.□Free Press□1957□□pp. 27-37. [illegible]

10 □□□F. R. Kraus□“Le Rôle des temples depuis la troisième dynastie d’Ur jusqu’à la première dynastie de Babylon□” *Cahiers d’histoire mondiale*□I□1954□□519-521.

11 Henri Frankfort□*Cylinder Seals*□London□Macmillan & Co.□1939□□p. 15.

12 □□□Heinrich J. Lenzen□*Die Entwicklung der Zikurrat von ihren Anfängen bis zur Zeit der* III. *Dynastie von Ur*□Leipzig□Otto Harrassowitz□1942□□André Parrot□*Ziggurats et Tour de Babel*□Paris□Albin Michel□1949□□Charles Leonard Woolley□*The Development of Sumerian Art*□New York□Scribner’s Sons□1935□□A. Parrot□*Sumer*□Paris□Librairie Gallimard□1960□.

13 □□□S. N. Kramer□*Sumerian Mythology*□*A Study of Spiritual and Literary Achievement in the Third Millennium B. C.*□Philadelphia□American Philosophical Society□1944□□and Thorkild Jacobsen’s chapter in Henri Frankfort et al.□*Before Philosophy*□Harmondsworth□Penguin Books□1941□□pp. 137-199.

14 □□□Èdouard Dhorme□*Les Religions de Babylonie et d’Assyrie*□Paris□Presses universitaires□1945□□pp. 174-282.

15 Henri Frankfort *et al.* *Before Philosophy* pp. 291-331. [illegible] Thorkild Jacobsen "Primitive Democracy in Ancient Mesopotamia" *Journal of Near Eastern Studies* II (1943) 159-172. Jacobsen [illegible] "[illegible]" [illegible] "[illegible]" [illegible] Jacobsen [illegible] Anton Moortgat "Grundlagen und Entfaltung der sumerisch-akkadischen Kultur" in Fritz Valjavec (ed.) *Historia Mundi* II (Bern 1953) p. 239.

16 R. J. Forbes *Metallurgy in Antiquity* (Leiden E. J. Bill 1950) p. 251.

17 [illegible] Thorkild Jacobsen "Early Political Development in Mesopotamia" *Zeitschrift für Assyriologie* N. F. XVIII (1957) 104-110 Bruno Meissner *Babylonien und Assyrien* (2 vols. Heidelberg Carl Winter 1920-1925) II 6-8 Henri Frankfort *Kingship and the Gods* (Chicago University of Chicago Press 1948) pp. 216-217. [illegible]

18 A. Falkenstein "La Cité-temple sumérienne" p. 805.

19 [illegible] Anton Moortgat, "Grundlagen und Entfaltung der sumerisch-akkadischen Kultur," pp. 235-239. [illegible]——[illegible] T. Jacobsen, "The Assumed Conflict between Sumerians and Semites," pp. 285-295.

20 [illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible] Thorkild Jacobsen, "Appraisal of Breasted and Childe on Mesopotamia," in *Human Origins*, a general introductory course in anthropology, selected readings, series 2 (mimeographed, Chicago, University of Chicago Press, 1946), p. 252.

21 [illegible] 2000 [illegible] 18 [illegible] 18 [illegible] 1700 [illegible] Sidney Smith, *Alalakh and Chronology* (London, Luzac& Co., 1940); Benno Landsberger, "Assyrische Königsliste und 'Dunkles Zeitalter'," *Journal of Cuneiform Studies*, VIII (1954), 31-45, 47-73, 106-133; Arnold Toynbee, *A Study of History* (New York and London, Oxford University Press, 1954), X, 171-

212 □ Friedrich Schmidtke □ *Der Aufbau der babylonischen Chronologie*□Münster□Aschendorff□1952□□P. van der Meer□ *The Chronology of Ancient Western Asia and Egypt*□Leiden□ E. J. Brill □ 1955 □ □André Parrot □ *Archéologie mésopotamienne* □ *technique et problèmes* □ pp. 332-445□ Sabatino Moscati□"Nuovi Aspetti della Cronologia dell'Antico Oriente Anteriore□" *Relazioni del* X. *Congresso Internazionale di Scienza Storiche*□II□1955□□167-198.

22 [illegible]Thorkild Jacobsen□"Early Political Developmen in Mesopotamia□" pp. 122-136.

23 □□□F. R. Kraus□"Le Rôle des temples□" pp. 524□533-540□A. Falkenstein□"La Cité-temple sumérienne□" pp. 804-814. [illegible] W. F. Leemans□ *Foreign Trade in the Old Babylonian Period*□Leiden□E. J. Brill□1960□□pp. 55-56.

24 [illegible]A. Falkenstein□"La Cité-temple sumérienne□" pp. 793□811. [illegible]

25 [illegible] Anton Moortgat [illegible] “Grundlagen und Entfaltung der sumerisch-akkadischen Kultur[illegible]”pp. 254-256. [illegible]

26 [illegible]“2”[illegible]“two”[illegible]“zwei”[illegible]“deux”[illegible]

27 [illegible]2400[illegible]1700[illegible]Thorkild Jacobsen and R. M. Adams[illegible]“Salt and Silt in Ancient Mesopotamian Agriculture[illegible]”p. 1252.

28 [illegible]Ashur[illegible]A. T. Olmstead[illegible]*History of Assyria*[illegible]New York[illegible]Scribner’s Sons[illegible]1923[illegible]pp. 15-16.

29 [illegible]F. R. Kraus[illegible]“Le Rôle des temples[illegible]”pp. 524-533. [illegible]

30 [illegible] Thorkild Jacobsen [illegible] *The Sumerian King List* [illegible]Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]1939[illegible]p. 140. [illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Anton Moortgat□“Grundlagen und Entfaltung der sumerisch-akkadischen Kultur□”pp. 235-239. “□□”□□Adam Falkenstein and Wolfram von Soden□*Sumerische und akkadische Hymnen und Gebete*□Zürich□Artemis Verlag□1953□□pp. 11-13□F. R. Kraus□“Zur Liste der älteren Könige von Babylonien□”*Zeitschrift für Assyriologie*□N. F.□L□1952□□47.

31 Henri Frankfort *et al.*□*Before Philosophy*□p. 210.

32 Henri Frankfort□*Kingship and the Gods*□pp. 301-302.

33 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Urukagina□□□□□2400□□□1958□□□□□·□□□□□Thorkild Jacobsen□□□

34 Bruno Meissner□*Babylonien und Assyrien*□I□84.

35 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

36 Bruno Meissner□*Babylonien und Assyrien*□I□116-127.

37 [illegible]Ignace J. Gelb[illegible]*A Study of Writing*[illegible]Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]1952[illegible]pp. 61 ff.[illegible]Thorkild Jacobsen[illegible]“The Relative Roles of Technology and Literacy in the Development of Old World Civilization[illegible]”*Human Origins*[illegible]selected readings for introductory general course in anthropology at University of Chicago[illegible]2d ed.[illegible]Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]1946[illegible]pp. 245-249.

38 [illegible]Wilhelm Eilers[illegible]*Die Gesetzesstele Chammurabis*[illegible]Leipzig[illegible]J. C. Hinrichs[illegible]1932[illegible]pp. 8-9. [illegible]

39 W. F. Leemans[illegible]*The Old-Babylonian Merchant*[illegible]*His Business and Social Position*[illegible]“Studia et Document ad Iura Orients Antiqui Pertinenta[illegible]”III[illegible]Leidon[illegible]E. J. Brill[illegible]1950)[illegible]pp. 113-121 and *passim*.

40 W. F. Leemans[illegible]*Foreign Trade in the Old-Babylonian Period*[illegible]

41 W. F. Leemans[illegible]*The Old-Babylonian Merchant*[illegible]pp. 49-69.

42 Karl Polyani[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Karl Polyani[illegible]“Marketless Trading in Hammurabi’s time[illegible]”in Karl Polyani *et al. Trade and Market in the Early Empires*[illegible]pp. 12-26.

43 [illegible]James B. Pritchard[illegible]ed.[illegible]*Ancient Near Eastern Texts relating to the Old Testament*[illegible]Princeton[illegible]N. J.[illegible]Princeton University Press[illegible]1955[illegible]pp. 60-119.

44 [illegible]S. H. Langdon[illegible]*Babylonian Wisdom*[illegible]London[illegible]Luzac & Co.[illegible]1923[illegible]pp. 35-66.

45 [illegible]Pritchard[illegible]*Ancient Near Eastern Texts*[illegible]pp. 387-389.

46 [illegible]·[illegible]Henri Frankfort *et al.*[illegible]*Before Philosophy*[illegible]pp. 187-199[illegible]223-131.

47 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□Adam Falkenstein□“Die babylonische Schule□”*Saeculum*□IV□1953□□125-137□S. N. Kramer□“Schooldays□A Sumerian Composition relating to the Education of a Scribe□”*Journal of the American Oriental Society*□LXIX□1949□□199-215□Adam Falkenstein und Wolfram von Soden□*Sumerische und akkadische Hymnen und Gebete*□pp. 15-16.

48 O. Neugebauer□*The Exact Sciences in Antiquity*□p. 19. □□□□□□□□□□□□M. E. M. Bruins□*Nouvelles découvertes sur les mathématiques babyloniennes*□Paris□Presses universitaires□1951□.

□3□ □□□□□□□□□□

1 George G. Cameron□*History of Early Iran*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1936□□pp. 33-34□Clément Huart and Louis Delaporte□*L’Iran antique*□Paris□Albin Michel□1943□□pp. 74 ff.

2 Kathleen M. Kenyon□“Jericho and Its Setting in Near Eastern History□”*Antiquity*□XXX□1955□□184-194□Kathleen M. Kenyon□*Digging up Jericho*□London□E. Benn□1957□.

3 Sergei P. Tolstow□*Auf den Spuren der altchoresmischen Kultur*□Berlin□Verlag Kultur & Fortschritt□

1953[illegible]pp. 73-100.

4 [illegible]Wadi Hammamat[illegible]Helene J. Kantor[illegible]“The Early Relations of Egypt with Asia[illegible]” *Journal of Near Eastern Studies* [illegible] I [illegible] 1945 [illegible] 174-213[illegible]Helene J. Kantor[illegible]“Further Evidence for Early Mesopotamian Relations with Egypt[illegible]”*ibid.*[illegible]XI[illegible]1952[illegible]239-250. [illegible] W. F. Albright [illegible] “Syrien[illegible]Phönizien und Palästina[illegible]”in F. Valjavec[illegible]ed.[illegible]*Historia Mundi*[illegible]II[illegible]339.

5 [illegible]·[illegible]J. A. Wilson[illegible]*The Burden of Egypt*[illegible]Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]1951[illegible]pp. vii-viii.

6 Hermann Kee[illegible]*Das alte Ágypten*[illegible]*eine kleine Landeskunde*[illegible]Berlin[illegible]Akademic Verlag[illegible]1955[illegible]pp. 50-56.

7 [illegible]

8 [illegible]

[illegible]J. A. Wilson[illegible]*The Burden of Egypt*[illegible]p. 31. [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Charles Singer[illegible]ed.[illegible]*A History of Technology*[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Clarendon Press[illegible]1955[illegible]I[illegible]535-555[illegible]Hermann Kees[illegible]*Das alte Ágypten*[illegible]p. 22.

9 [illegible]Ignace J. Gelb[illegible]*A Study of Writing*[illegible]Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]1952[illegible]pp. 72-81[illegible]206-210[illegible]214-215. [illegible]19[illegible]20[illegible]Amerindians[illegible]Siberia[illegible]David Diringer[illegible]*The Alphabet*[illegible]*A Key to the History of Mankind*[illegible]New York[illegible]Philosophical Library[illegible]1948[illegible]pp. 150-157[illegible]for particulars.

10 Somers Clarke and R. Engelbach[illegible]*Ancient Egyptian Masonry*[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1930[illegible]pp. 5-11 and *passim*. [illegible]

□□

11 □□□Joachim Spiegel□*Das Werden der altä gyptischen Hochkultur*□Heidelberg□F. H. Kerle Verlag□1953□□pp. 87-96.

12 Henri Frankfort□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Ancient Egyptian Religion*□New York□Columbia University Press□1948□□pp. 16-22 and passim. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□Frankfort et al.□*Before Philosophy*□Harmondsworth□Penguin Books□1941□.

13 Adolf Erman□*Die Religion der Ágypter*□Berlin and Leipzig□Walter de Gruyter & Co.□1934□□pp. 88-96□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□John A. Wilson□*Before Philosophy*□pp. 59-70□□□□Henri Frankfort□*Kingship and the Gods*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1948□□pp. 24-35□Hermann Junker□*Pyramidenzeit*□*Das Wesen der altä gytischen Religion*□Einsiedeln□Benziger Verlag□1949□.

14 John A. Wilson□*The Burden of Egypt*□pp. 98-99.

15 □□□William C. Hayes□*The Scepter of Egypt*□Part I□*From the Earliest Times to the End of the Middle Kingdom*□New York□Harper & Bros.□1953□□pp. 135-148.

16 □Adolf Erman□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*The Literature of the Ancient Egyptians* □ Aylward M. Blackman □ trans. □□London□Methuen & Co.□1927□□pp. 75-108.

17 □□□James Henry Breasted□*The Dawn of Conscience*□New York and London□Scribner’s Sons□1935□□pp. 207 ff. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Joachim Spiegel□*Soziale und weltanschauliche Reformbewegungen im alten Ágypten*□Heidelberg□F. H. Kerle Verlag□1950□□pp. 7-56.

18 John A. Wilson□*The Burden of Egypt*□p. 124.

19 □□□Plutarch□□□□2□□□John A. Wilson□*The Burden of Egypt*□pp. 12-13.

20 John A. Wilson□*The Burden of Egypt*□pp. 12-13.

21 □□□T. Eric Peet□*A Comparative Study of the Literatures of Egypt*□*Palestine and Mesopotamia*□London□Oxford University Press□1931□□p. 17 and *passim*.

22 □□□

23 John A. Wilson□*The Burden of Egypt*□pp. 112-137.

24 William C. Hayes□*The Scepter of Egypt*□Part I□p. 154.

25 □□

26 Stuart W. Piggott□*Prehistoric India to 1000 B. C.*□Harmondsworth□Penguin Books□1950□□pp. 167□200-201.

27 R. E. M. Wheeler□*The Indus Civilization*□*The Cambridge History of India*□Supplementary Volume□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1953□□pp. 8-14.

28 □□□□—□□□□□□□□□□□□□3000□□□Heinz Mode□*Die indischen Frühkulturen und ihre Beziehungen zum Westen*□Basel□Benno Schwabe & Co.□1944□□pp. 127-128. □□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

29 Heinz Mode□*Die indischen Frühkulturen*□pp. 86-87□128-138□R. E. M. Wheeler□*Early India and Pakistan to Ashoka*□London□Thames & Hudson□1959□□pp. 100-104.

30 □□□□□□□□□19□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□□

31 □□□

32 □□□□□□□□□□□600□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□R. E. M. Wheeler□*The Indus Civilization*□pp. 2-3.

33 □□□R. E. M. Wheeler□*The Indus Civilization*□pp. 52-56.

34 □□□D. H. Gordon□*The Pre-historic Background of Indian Culture*□Bombay□N. M. Tripathi□Ltd.□1958□□p. 69. □□□D. H. Gordon□□—□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

35 □□□R. E. M. Wheeler□*The Indus Civilization*□p. 91□□□□□□

36 Stuart Piggott□*Prehistoric India*□pp. 208-221□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

37 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

38 R. C. Majumdar□ed.□□*The History and Culture of the Indian People*□*The Vedic Age*□London□Allen & Unwin□Ltd.□1951□□pp. 225-228□360.

39 □□R. C. Majumdar□*History and Culture of the Indian People*□*The Vedic Age*□p. 187.

40 □□□V. Gordon Childe□*The Aryans*□*A Study of Indo-European Origins*□New York□Alfred A. Knopf□Inc.□1926□□I□80-81□Louis Renou and Jean Filliozat□*L'Inde classique*□*Manuel des études indienes*□Paris□Payot□1947□□p. 156□Sir Charles Eliot□*Hinduism and Buddhism*□*An Historical Sketch*□London□Edward Arnold & Co.□1921□□I□60-61. James Hope Moulton□*Early Religious Poetry of Persia*□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1911□□pp. 37□44-45□□□

[illegible]Mohammed[illegible]

41 [illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

42 [illegible]

43 [illegible]Latium[illegible]Tenney Frank[illegible]*An Economic History of Rome*[illegible]2d rev. ed.[illegible]Baltimore[illegible]Md.[illegible]Johns Hopkins Press[illegible]1927[illegible]pp. 1-12.

44 [illegible]

45 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Sidney Smith□*Early History of Assyria to 1000 B. C.*□London□Chatto & Windus□1928□□pp. 80-94.

46 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Robert Redfield□*Peasant Society and Culture*□*An Anthropological Approach to Civilization*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1956□□and Robert Redfield□*The Primitive World and Its Transformations*□Ithaca□Cornell University Press□1953□.

47 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□2050□—□1950□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

48 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□O. R. Gurney□*The Hittites*□Harmondsworth□Penguin Books□1954□□Margarete Riemschneider□*Die Welt der Hethiter*□Stuttgart□Gustav Klipper Verlag□1954□□Eugène Cavaignac□*Le Problème Hittite*□Paris□Librairie Ernest Leroux□1936□.

49 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Carl Rathjens□"Die Weihrauchstrasse in Arabien□"Tribus□*Jahrbuch des Lindenmuseums*□N. F. II/III□1952-53□□290-295□Richard Le Baron Bowen□Jr.□and Frank P. Albright□*Archaeological Discoveries in South Arabia*□Baltimore□Md.□John Hopkins Press□1958□□p. 87.

50 Carl W. Blegen et al.□*Troy*□Princeton□N. Y.□Princeton University Press□1950□□Vol. I□Part I□pp. 41□204-213.

51 J. D. S. Pendlebury□*The Archaeology of Crete*□*An Introduction*□London□Methuen & Co.□1939□□p. 53. Sir Arthur Evans□*The Palace of Minos*□London□Macmillan & Co.□1921□□I□66. [illegible]I[illegible]

52 [illegible]

53 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Heinz Mode□*Die indischen Frühkulturen*□pp. 137-138 and passim. Mode[illegible]87[illegible]

54 [illegible]Sardinia[illegible]C. F. C. Hawkes□*The Prehistoric Foundations of Europe*□London□Methuen & Co.□1940□□p. 156.

55 Thucydides□I□4.

56 Martin P. Nilsson□*The Minoan-Mycenaean Religion and Its Survival in Greek Religion*□2d rev. ed.□Lund□C. W. K. Gleerup□1950□.

57 [illegible]Linear B[illegible]Michael Ventris and John Chadwick□“Evidence for Greek Dialect in the Mycenaean Archives”□*Journal of Hellenic Studies*□LXXIII□1953□□84-103□John Chadwick□*The Decipherment of Linear B*□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1958□.

58 Themistocles Zammit□*Prehistoric Malta*□*The Tarxjea Temple*□London□Oxford University Press□1931□□John Davis Evans□*Malta*□London□Thames & Hudson□1959□.

59 Dominick Josef Wölfe□“Die kanarischen Inseln□die westafrikanischen Hochkulturen und das alte Mittelmeer□”*Paideuma*□IV□1950□□pp. 231-253□Leonardo Torriani□*Die kanarischen Inseln und ihre Urbewohner*□übersetzt von Dominick Wölfel□Leipzig□K. F. Koehler Verlag□1940□.

60 [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]

61 [illegible]

62 □□□Alphonse Riesenfeld□*The Megalithic Culture of Melanesia*□Leiden□E. J. Brill□1950□□Robert Heine-Geldern□“Die Megalithen Südostasiens und ihre Bedeutung für die Klärung der Megalithenfrage in Europa und Polynesien□”*Anthropos*□XXIII□1928□□276-315□K. P. Srinivasan and N. R. Banerjee□“Survey of South Indian Megaliths□”*Ancient India*□IX□1953□□103-115□Christoph von Fürer-Haimendorf□“Altindien□”in Fritz Valjavec□ed.□□*Historia Mun* di□II□490-492. [illegible]□□R. E. M. Wheeler□*Early India and Pakistan to Ashoka*□pp. 150-169.

63 [illegible]□□□□C. F. C. Hawkes□*The Prehistoric Foundations of Europe*□pp. 159 ff.□V. Gordon Childe□*The Dawn of European Civilization*□4^{th} ed.□London□Kegan Paul□Trench□Trubner & Co.□1947□□pp. 208-218□293-311□316-320□C. Daryll Forde□“Early Cultures of Atlantic Europe□”*American*

Anthropologist□XXXII□1930□□19-100□Ernst Sprockhoff□*Die nordische Megalithkultur*□Berlin and Leipzig□Walther de Gruyter & Co.□1938□□pp. 150-153□Harold Peake and Herbert J. Fleure□*The Way of the Sea*□New Haven□Yale University Press□1929□□pp. 29-42. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Hermann Baumann□*Das doppelte Geschlecht*□*Ethnologische Studien zur Bisexualität in Ritus und Mythos*□Berlin□Dietrich Reimer□1955□□and Horst Kirchner□*Die Menhire in Mitteleuropa und der Menhirgedanke*□Wiesbaden□Franz Steiner Verlag□1955□.

64 □□□Ernst Herzfeld□*Iran in the Ancient East*□New York and London□Oxford University Press□1941□□pp. 156-161□R. J. Forbes□*Metallurgy in Antiquity*□Leiden□E. J. Brill□1950□□pp. 69-73.

65 C. F. C. Hawkes□*The Prehistoric Foundations of Europe*□pp. 221-222□V. Gordon Childe□*The Dawn of European Civilization*□pp. 148-158.

66 Harold Peake and Herbert John Fleure□*Merchant Venturers in Bronze*□New Haven□Yale University Press□1931□□pp. 37-40□C. F. C. Hawkes□*The Prehistoric Foundations of Europe*□pp. 314-316□V. Gordon Childe□*The Dawn of European Civilization*□pp. 321-329. □□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□C^{14}□□□□□□□□□□□□1714±275□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□

67 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

68 Karl Jettmar□“The Altai before the Turks□”Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities□Stockholm□*Bulletin* XXIII□1951□□142-143□Ernst Herzfeld□*Archaeological History of Iran*□London□Oxford University Press□1935□□pp. 6-9.

69 Franz Hančar□*Das Pferd in prähistorischer und früher historischer Zeit*□Wiener Beiträge zur Kulturgeschichte und Linguistik□□XI□1955□□pp. 542-544 and Table 12.

70 □□Franz Hančar□*Das Pferd in prähistorischer und früher historischer Zeit*□pp. 548-551□Joseph Wiesner□*Fahren und Reiten in Alteuropa und im alten Orient*□Der alte Orient□Band 38□Leipzig□1939□□pp. 19-22. Richard LeFèvre de Noëttes□*L'Atellage et le chevai de selle à travers les âges*□Paris□Editions A. Picard□1931□□pp. 21-35.

71 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□2300□□□□□□□□□□□□□Hans Bonnet□*Die Waffen der Völker des alten Orients*□Leipzig□J. C. Hinrichs□1926□□pp. 138-139□W. F. Albright“Mitannian Maryannu□‘Chariot-Warrior’and the Canaanite and Egyptian Equivalents□”*Archiv für Orientforschung*□VI□1930-1931□□219. □□Karl Jettmar□“Hunnen und Hsiung-Nu-ein archäologisches Problem□”*Archiv für Völkerkund*□VI/VII□1951-1952□□174-175. □□

72 W. F. Albright□“Mitannian Maryannu”□p. 219.

73 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1300□□□□□Charles Singer□ed.□□*A History of Technology*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1955□□P. 722. □□□Paris□□□Wiesner□*Fahren und Reiten*□pp. 34-35. □□□

[illegible]

[illegible]

74 Karl Jettmar “Archäologische Spuren von Indogermanen in Zentralasien” *Paideuma* V 1950-1954 237-239 [illegible] also Roman Ghirshman’s summary of S. V. Kisselev *Drevniaia Istoria Iuzhnoi Sibiri* 2d ed. Moscow 1951 “Histoire ancienne de la Sibérie du sud” in *Artibus Asiae* XIV 1951 169-189.

75 Folke Bergman 1934 [illegible] Folke Bergman *Archaeological Researches in Sinkiang* Stockholm Bokförlags Aktienbolaget Thule 1939.

[illegible]

76 Herrlee Glessner Creel *The Birth of China* London Jonathan Cape Ltd. 1936 pp. 141-157 H. G. Creel *Studies in Early Chinese Culture* Baltimore Md. Waverly Press 1937 pp. 133-254 Cheng Te-K’un *Archaeology in China* II *Shang China* Cambridge W. Heffer & Sons 1960 pp. 243-249.

77 [illegible]

[illegible] Li Chi *The Beginnings of*

Chinese Civilization□Seattle□University of Washington Press□1957□□pp. 25-29.

78 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Rig Veda*□□□□□□*the Avesta*□□□

□4□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□1700—□500□□

1 □□□T. Säve-Söderbergh□“The Hyksos Rule in Egypt□”*Journal of Egyptian Archaeology*□XXXVI□1951□□pp. 53-71□Robert M. Engberg□*The Hyksos Reconsidered*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1939□□E. A. Speiser□“Ethnic Movements in the Near East in the Second Millennium B. C.□”*Annual of the American Schools of Oriental Research*□XIII□1931-1932□□13-54□Ignace J. Gelb□*Hurrians and Subarians*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1944□□Albrecht Götze□*Hethiter*□*Churriter und Assyrer*□Oslo□H. Aschehoug & Co.□1936□□Theodore Burton-Brown□*Early Mediterranean Migrations*□Manchester□Manchester University Press□1959□□pp. 63-76. □□□□□□□□1700□□□1400□□□□□□□□□900□□1200□□□□Normans□□□

2 R. J. Forbes[illegible]*Metallurgy in Antiquity*[illegible]Leiden[illegible]E. J. Brill[illegible]1950[illegible]pp. 418-419. [illegible]R. J. Forbes[illegible]*Metallurgy in Antiquity*[illegible]pp. 404-414.

3 Cyril Smith[illegible]1961[illegible]12[illegible]

4 V. Gordon Childe[illegible]*What Happened in History*[illegible]Harmondsworth[illegible]Penguin Books[illegible]1943[illegible]pp. 175-176.

5 [illegible]Adolf Erman[illegible]*Aegypten und aegyptisches Leben im Altertum*[illegible]Neu bearbeitet von Hermann Ranke[illegible]Tübingen[illegible]J. C. B. Mohr Verlag[illegible]1923[illegible]pp. 649-657[illegible]George Steindorff and Keith C. Seele[illegible]*When Egypt Ruled the East*[illegible]rev. ed.[illegible]Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]1957[illegible]pp. 90-93.

6 John A. Wilson[illegible]*The Burden of Egypt*[illegible]Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]1951[illegible]pp. 239-254[illegible]258-260[illegible]

274.

7 [illegible]Xerxes[illegible]480[illegible]7[illegible]60—88[illegible]Phoenician[illegible]A. T. Olmstead[illegible]*History of the Persian Empire*[illegible]Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]1948[illegible]pp. 237-247[illegible]*Cambridge Ancient History*[illegible]Cambridge[illegible]Cambridge University Press[illegible]1926[illegible]Ⅳ[illegible]270-276.

8 [illegible]Bruno Meissner[illegible]*Babylonien und Assyrien*[illegible]Heidelberg[illegible]Carl Winter[illegible]1920[illegible]I[illegible]89-114[illegible]Johannes Hunger[illegible]*Heerwesen und Krisgsführung der Assyrer auf der Höhe ihrer Macht*[illegible]Leipzig[illegible]J. C. Hinrichs[illegible]1911[illegible]

9 Bruno Meissner[illegible]*Babylonien und Assyrien*[illegible]I[illegible]127-129.

10 [illegible]Albrecht Götze[illegible]*Hethiter*[illegible]*Churriter und Assyrer*[illegible]pp. 101-112 and *passim*.

11 □□□J. A. Wilson□*Burden of Egypt*□pp. 181-185□Steindorff and Seele□*When Egypt Ruled the East*□pp. 103-105.

12 [illegible]□Fritz M. Heichelheim□*Wirtschaftsgeschichte des Altertums*□Leiden□A. W. Sijthoff□1938□□I□205-207.

13 W. F. Albright□*From the Stone Age to Christianity*□Baltimore□Md.□Johns Hopkins Press□1940□□pp. 214-217.

14 [illegible]□*Judges*□1□19□“[illegible]”□

15 [illegible]□II *Samuel*□□24□1-10□

16 [illegible]□12□1-13□

17 [illegible]□Meissner□*Babylonien und Assyrien*□I□130-146□A. T. Olmtead□*A History of Assyria*□New York and London□Scribner’s Sons□1923□□pp. 606-611□*Cambridge Ancient History*□Ⅲ□92-99□108.

18 [illegible]530—[illegible]521[illegible]

19 [illegible]A. T. Olmstead[illegible]*History of the Persian Empire*[illegible]pp. 119-134[illegible]185-194[illegible]*Cambridge Ancient History*[illegible]IV[illegible]184-201.

20 [illegible]Lydia[illegible]7[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Shekels[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]gurs of barley[illegible]A. T. Olmstead[illegible]*History of Assyria*[illegible]pp. 536-538.

21 [illegible]*Amos*[illegible]2[illegible]6-8[illegible]8[illegible]4-6[illegible]

22 A. T. Olmstead[illegible]*History of Assyria*[illegible]pp. 510-24[illegible]*Cambridge Ancient History*[illegible]III[illegible]98-99.

23 [illegible]600[illegible]Herodotus[illegible]IV[illegible]42. [illegible]G. Contenau[illegible]*La Civilisation Phenicienne*[illegible]Paris[illegible]Payot[illegible]1926[illegible]pp. 298-308.

24 J. A. Wilson[illegible]*Burden of Egypt*[illegible]pp. 204-205.

25 [illegible]R. C. Majumdar[illegible]ed.[illegible]*The History and Culture of the Indian People*[illegible]*The Vedic Age*[illegible]London[illegible]Allen & Unwin[illegible]Ltd.[illegible]1951[illegible]pp. 396-397. [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]98-102[illegible]

26 [illegible]Scylax[illegible]A. T. Olmstead[illegible]*History of the Persian Empire*[illegible]pp. 144-147.

27 [illegible]1000[illegible]2000[illegible]1000[illegible]Joseph P. Free[illegible]“Abraham’s Camels”[illegible]*Journal of Near Eastern Studies*[illegible]Ⅲ[illegible]1944[illegible]187-193[illegible]Reinhard Walz[illegible]“Zum Problem des zeitpunkts der Domestikation der altweltlichen Cameliden[illegible]”in *Zeitschrift der deutschen morgenlandischen Gesellschaft*[illegible]CI[illegible]1951[illegible]29-51[illegible]Reinhard Walz[illegible]“Neue Untersuchungen Zum Domestikationsproblem der altweltlichen Cameliden[illegible]”*loc. Cit.*[illegible]CIV[illegible]1954[illegible]47-50.

28 [illegible] Adam Falkenstein and Wolfram von Soden [illegible] *Sumerische und akkadische Hymnen und Gebete* [illegible] Zürich [illegible] Artemis Verlag [illegible] 1953 [illegible] pp. 16-18.

29 Henri Frankfort [illegible] *The Art and Architecture of the Ancient Orient* [illegible] Harmondsworth [illegible] Penguin Books [illegible] 1954 [illegible] pp. 62-64.

30 [illegible]

31 [illegible] James B. Pritchard [illegible] *Ancient Near Eastern Texts relating to the Old Testament* [illegible] Princeton [illegible] N. J. [illegible] Princeton University Press [illegible] 1955 [illegible] pp. 438-440 [illegible] “[illegible]” [illegible]

32 [illegible] 2100 [illegible]

33 [illegible] Helipolitan [illegible] Re [illegible]

34 [illegible]

35 [illegible]

36 [illegible]—[illegible]Amon-Re[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] 365-369[illegible]J. B. Pritchard[illegible]*Ancient Near Eastern Texts*[illegible]pp. 365-369[illegible]370-372[illegible]

37 John A. Wilson[illegible]*The Burden of Egypt*[illegible]pp. 206-208.

38 [illegible]

39 [illegible]J. B. Pritchard[illegible]*Ancient Near Eastern Texts*[illegible]pp. 34-36[illegible]380-381.

40 [illegible]Margarete Riemschneider[illegible]*Die Welt der Hethiter*[illegible]Stuttgart[illegible]Gustav Killper Verlag[illegible]1954[illegible].

41 [illegible]120-128[illegible]J. B. Pritchard[illegible]*Ancient Near Eastern Texts*[illegible]pp. 120-128[illegible]

42 [illegible]Albrecht Götze[illegible]*Hethiter*[illegible]*Churriter und Assyrer*[illegible]pp. 183-185.

43 [illegible]Henri Frankfort[illegible]*The Art and Architecture of the Ancient Orient*[illegible]pp. 139-163.

44 [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]J. B. Pritchard[illegible]*Ancient Near Eastern Texts*[illegible]pp. 129-155[illegible]and Cyrus H. Gordon[illegible]*Ugaritic Literature*[illegible]*A Comprehensive Translation of the Poetic and Prose Texts*[illegible]Rome[illegible]Pontificium Institutum Biblicum[illegible]1949[illegible]G. A. S. Kapelrud[illegible]*Baal in the Ras Shamra Texts*[illegible]Copenhagen[illegible]G. E. C. Gad[illegible]1952[illegible]

45 30[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]Elam[illegible]——[illegible]Ignace J. Gelb[illegible]*A Study of Writing*[illegible]Chicago[illegible]

University of Chicago Press□1952□□pp. 120-147□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□David Diringer□“Problems of the Present Day on the Origin of the Phoenician Alphabet□”*Cahiers d’histoire mondiale*□Ⅳ□1957□□40-58□□□□Diringer□□□□□□□□□□□□1730—□1580□□I. J. Gelb□*A Study of Writing*□□Marcel Cohen□*La Grande invention de l’écriture et son évolution*□Paris□Imprimerie nationale□1958□□I□138-143.

46 □□□1□□

47 Stephen R. K. Glanville□*The Legacy of Egypt*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1942□□p. 137.

48 W. F. Albright□*From Stone Age to Christianity*□pp. 192-193.

49 □□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□·□□□□□□Henri Frankfort□*Art and Architecture of the Ancient Orient*□pp. 65-105□□□□□□□□□□

50 Henri Frankfort□*Kingship and the Gods*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1948□□pp. 253-255.

51 [illegible]

52 [illegible]

53 [illegible]

54 Henri Frankfort□*Art and Architecture of the Ancient Orient*□pp. 215-33.

55 Jack Finegan□*The Archaeology of World Religions*□Princeton□N. J.□Princeton University Press□1952□□pp. 75-76□110□113. [illegible]Parthian□□□250□—□□229[illegible]Sassanian□□□229□—651□□□

56 James Hope Moulton□*Early Religious Poetry of Persia*□Cambridge□1911□□pp. 80-85. [illegible]J. H. Moulton□*Early Zoroastrianism*□London□Williams & Norgate□1913□□pp. 344-390.

57 [illegible]98—102[illegible]

58 [illegible]

59 [illegible]·[illegible]Eduard Meyer[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Eduard Meyer[illegible]*Geschichte des Altertums*[illegible]Stuttgart[illegible]J. C. Cotta[illegible]1910[illegible]III[illegible]101.

60 *Yasna*[illegible]43[illegible]11.

61 *Yasna*[illegible]45[illegible]5-7. [illegible]Moulton[illegible]*Early Zoroastrianism*[illegible]pp. 344 ff.[illegible]

62 *Yasna*[illegible]31[illegible]7-8.

63 [illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]29[illegible]1-11[illegible]

64 [illegible]*Yasna*[illegible]32[illegible]12[illegible]44[illegible]20[illegible]

65 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

66 *Yasna*□31□3□

67 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□522□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□*terminus ante quem*□□□□□□□□□

68 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

69 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ernst Herzfeld□*Archaeological History of Iran*□Oxford□Oxford University Press□1935□□pp. 40-43□Ernst Herzfeld□*Zoroaster and His World*□2 vols.□Princeton□N. J.□Princeton University Press□1947□□H. S. Nyberg□*Die Religionen des alten Iran*□Leipzig□J. C. Hinrichs□1938□□A. T. Olmstead□*History of the Persian Empire*□*Cambridge Ancient History*□IV□205-221□Maneckji N. Dhalla□*History of Zoroastrianism*□New York□Oxford University Press□1938□□R. C. Zaehner□*The Dawn and Twilight of Zoroastrianism*□New York□G. P. Putnam's Sons□1961□.

70 □□□J. H. Moulton□*Early Zoroastrianism*□pp. 286-331□W. F. Albright□*From Stone Age to Christianity*□pp. 275-280.

71 [illegible]

72 [illegible]Leonard C. Woolley[illegible]*Abraham*[illegible]*Recent Discoveries and Hebrew Origins*[illegible]New York[illegible]Scribner's Sons[illegible]1936[illegible]Jack Finegan[illegible]*Light from the Ancient Past*[illegible]*The Archaeological Background of Hebrew-Christian Religion*[illegible]Princeton[illegible]N. J.[illegible]Princeton University Press[illegible]1946[illegible]pp. 57-61. [illegible]

73 *Exodus*[illegible]18[illegible]13-20[illegible]17[illegible]24[illegible]1-8[illegible]20[illegible]2-17[illegible]18[illegible]24[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]W. F. Albright[illegible]*Archaeology and the Religion of Israel*[illegible]Baltimore[illegible]Md.[illegible]1946[illegible]pp. 117-118[illegible]13[illegible]12[illegible]11[illegible]8[illegible]

74

75 Jebusite Jerusalem Ivan Engnell *Studies in Divine Kingship in the Ancient Near East* Uppsala Almqvist & Wiksell Boktryckeri A. B. 1943 pp. 173-177 and H. H. Rowley ed. *The Old Testament and Modern Study* Oxford Clarendon Press 1951 pp. 189-200 294.

76 *I Kings* 11 8

77 W. F. Albright *Archaeology and the Religion of Israel* pp. 142-155.

78 9—20

79 Elijah

80 □□W. F. Albright□*From Stone Age to Christianity*□pp. 241-244.

81 □□□□□□□*Isaiah*□□42□1-9□49□1-13□

82 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Julius A. Bewer□*The Literature of the Old Testament*□rev. ed.□New York□Columbia University Press□1938□□J. M. P. Smith□*The Prophets and Their Times*□2d rev. ed.□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1941□□A. T. Olmstead□*History of Palestine and Syria to the Macedonian Conquest*□New York□London□Scribner's Sons□1931□□W. F. Albright□*The Archaeology of Palestine*□2d rev. ed.□Harmondsworth□Penguin Books□1956□□Eduard Meyer□*Geschichte des Altertums*□Ⅱ□187-362□Ⅲ□157-221□Eric Voegelin□*Order and History*□Ⅰ□*Israel and Revelation*□Baton Rouge□Louisiana State University Press□1956□□Adolphe Lods□*Histoire de la litérature hebraïque et juive depuis les origines jusqu'à la ruine de L'état juif*□Paris□Payot□1950□.

□5□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1700—□500□□

1 R. C. Majumdar□ed.□□*The History and Culture of the Indian People*□*The Vedic Age*□London□Allen & Unwin□Ltd.□1951□□p. 227.

2 18[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

3 [illegible]

4 [illegible]

5 [illegible]400[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]200—400[illegible]N. K. Sidhanta[illegible]*The Heroic Age of India*[illegible]*A Comparative Study*[illegible]New York[illegible]Alfred A. Knopf[illegible]Inc.[illegible]1930[illegible]pp. 48-49. [illegible]*Puranas*[illegible]1400—[illegible]900[illegible]F. E. Pargiter[illegible]*Ancient Indian Historical Tradition*[illegible]London[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1922[illegible]pp. 179-183[illegible]Majumdar[illegible]*History and Culture of the Indian People*[illegible]pp. 268-269.

6 [illegible]7[illegible]65[illegible]480[illegible]*Atharva Veda*[illegible]800[illegible]9[illegible]Narayanchandra

Bandyopadhyaya□*Economic Life and Progress in Ancient India*□*Hindu Period*□2d ed.□Calcutta□University of Calcutta Press□1945□□I□156-159□D. H. Gordon□“The Early Use of Metals in India and Pakistan□”*Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland*□LXXX□1950□□55-78.

7 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□Majumdar□*History and Culture of the Indian People*□pp. 425-433□482-488□*Cambridge History of India*□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1922□□Paul Masson-Oursel *et al.*□*Ancient India and Indian Civilization*□London□Kegan Paul□Trench□Trubner & Co.□1934□□pp. 88-105□Hermann Goetz□*Epochen der indischen Kultur*□Leipzig□Verlag Karl Hiersemann□1929□□pp. 83-88□T. W. Rhys Davids□*Buddhist India*□New York□G. P. Putnam’s Sons□1903□□pp. 1-34.

8 □□□Walter Ruben□*Einführung in die Indienkunde*□Berlin□Deutscher Verlag der Wissenschaften□1954□□p. 103.

9 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Chandragupta□□□□□□□□321□—□297□□□*Cambridge History of India*□I□417□475□Majumdar□*History and Culture of the Indian*

People□p. 399□N. Bandyopadhyaya□*Economic Life and Progress*□pp. 130-131.

10 [illegible]Rhys Davids□*Buddhist India*□pp. 266-267.

11 [illegible]N. Bandyopadhyaya□*Economic Life and Progress*□pp. 169-190□220-229□253□255-263□Majumdar□*History and Culture*□pp. 396-398□461-462□*Cambridge History of India*□I□135-137□198-219. [illegible]

12 [illegible]

13 *Cambridge History of India*□I□128-129.

14 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

15 Richard Fick□*Die soziale Gliederung im nordöstlichen Indien zu Buddhas Zeit*□Kiel□C. F. Haeseler□1897□□pp. 24-39.

16 *Cambridge History of India*□I□129. [illegible]Assam[illegible]J. H. Hutton□

Caste in India□*Its Nature*□*Function and Origins*□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1946□□pp. 101□186.

17 Majumdar□*History and Culture*□pp. 451-452□507-510□Kick□*Die soziale Gliederung*□pp. 1-8.

18 J. H. Hutton□*Caste in India*□pp. 155-156□164.

19 □□□pp. 41-96□

20 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

21 □□□4□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Megasthenes□□□N. K. Dutt□*Origin and Growth of Caste in India*□London□Kegan Paul□Trench□Trubner & Co.□Ltd□1931□□pp. 280-294□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Fick□*Die soziale Gliederung*□*passim*.

22 □□

23

F. E. Pargiter *Ancient Indian Historical Tradition* London Oxford University Press 1922 pp. 303-311

24 Sir Charles Eliot *Hinduism and Buddhism* *An Historical Sketch* 3 vols. London Edward Arnold & Co. 1921 I 56-63.

25 M. Winterniz *A History of Indian Literature* 2 vols. Calcutta University of Calcutta Press 1927-1933 I 158-163.

26 “ Risi ” “ ” *Satapatha Brahmana* XII 4 4-6 *the Law of Manu* IX 319 M. Winternitz *A History of Indian Literature* I 200. “…… ‘ ’ Exodus 22 28 ” *Letter to the Faithful at Metz* trans. Saul Levin from J. P. Migne ed. *Patrologiae Cursus Completus* CCXIV Paris 1890 p. 697.

27 [illegible]Majumdar[illegible]*History and Culture*[illegible]pp. 280-282[illegible]Pargiter[illegible]*Ancient Indian Historical Tradition*[illegible]p. 176[illegible]Hutton[illegible]*Caste in India*[illegible]p. 135.

28 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Aruni[illegible]Svetaketu[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*The Upanishads*[illegible]trans. Swami Prabhavananda and Frederick Manchester[illegible]Mentor Pocket ed.[illegible]New York[illegible]New American Library of World Literature[illegible]1957[illegible]p. 90.

29 [illegible]Winternitz[illegible]*A History of Indian Literature*[illegible]I[illegible]247-267[illegible]Eliot[illegible]*Hinduism and Buddhism*[illegible]I[illegible]71-86[illegible]S. Radhakrishnan[illegible]*Indian Philosophy*[illegible]2 vols.[illegible]New York[illegible]Macmillan Co.[illegible]1927[illegible]I[illegible]137-267[illegible]Arthur Berriedale Keith[illegible]*The Religion and Philosophy of the Vedas and Upanishads*[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1925[illegible]II[illegible]440-600.

30 [illegible]6[illegible]4[illegible]*Epistle* VIII[illegible]Majumdar[illegible]*History and Culture*[illegible]p. 432.

[illegible]T. W. Rhys Davids[illegible]*Buddhist India*[illegible]P. 11.

31 [illegible]

32 [illegible]485[illegible]527[illegible]—[illegible]477[illegible]Winternitz[illegible]*History of Indian Literature*[illegible]II[illegible]Appendix I[illegible]Jack Finegan[illegible]*Archaeology of World Religions*[illegible]Princeton[illegible]N. J.[illegible]Princeton University Press[illegible]1952[illegible]pp. 197-199[illegible]248.

33 [illegible]N. K. Bose[illegible]"Caste in India[illegible]"*Man in India*[illegible]XXXI[illegible]1951[illegible]113.

34 [illegible]

35 [illegible]Ernst Waldschmidt[illegible]"Indien in vedischer und frühbuddhistischer Zeit[illegible]"in Fritz Valjavec[illegible]ed.[illegible]*Historia Mundi*[illegible]II[illegible]545.

36

37 □St. Benedict of Nursia□

38 “□□”

39 Eliot□*Hinduism and Buddhism*□I□127-345□Winternitz□*A History of Indian Literature*□II□1-423□T. W. Rhys Davids□*Buddhism*□*Its History and Literature*□New York□G. P. Putnam’s Sons□1896□□S. Radhakrishnan□*Indian Philosophy*□I□581-611.

40 □102—108□

41 □Helene J. Kantor□*The Aegean and the Orient in the Second Millennium B. C.* Archaeological Institute of America□Monograph No. 1□Bloomington□Ind.□Principia Press□1947□.

42 Eugen von Mercklin[illegible]*Der Rennwagen in Griechenland*[illegible]Leipzig[illegible]Druck von Radelli und Hilte[illegible]1909[illegible]pp. 1-2.

43 [illegible]1400[illegible]

44 *Cambridge Ancient History*[illegible]II[illegible]459[illegible]Pierson Dixon[illegible]*The Iberians of Spain and Their Relations with the Aegean World*[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1940[illegible]pp. 18-21.

45 [illegible]1190[illegible]A. R. Burn[illegible]*Minoans*[illegible]*Philistines and Greeks*[illegible]*B. C.* 1400-900[illegible]London[illegible]Kegan Paul[illegible]Trench[illegible]Teubner & Co. Ltd.[illegible]1930[illegible].

46 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]high king[illegible]Hsiung-Nu[illegible]3[illegible]18[illegible]——[illegible]Kalmuk[illegible]

47 [illegible]

48 [illegible]Martin P. Nilsson[illegible]*Homer and Mycenae*[illegible]London[illegible]Methuen & Co.[illegible]1933[illegible]Denys L. Page[illegible]*History and the Homeric Iliad*[illegible]Berkeley and Los Angeles[illegible]University of California Press[illegible]1959[illegible]M. I. Finley[illegible]*The World of Odysseus*[illegible]New York[illegible]Viking[illegible]1954[illegible].

49 [illegible]A. J. Toynbee[illegible]*A Study of History*[illegible]London[illegible]H. Milford[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1934[illegible]I[illegible]84-100. [illegible]

50 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Old Smyrna[illegible]Carl Roebuck[illegible]*Ionian Trade and Colonization*[illegible]New York[illegible]Archaeological Institute of America[illegible]1959[illegible]pp. 24-41[illegible]

51 [illegible]6[illegible]493—[illegible]479[illegible]

52 [illegible]Theseus[illegible]Codrus[illegible]

53 [illegible]

54 [illegible]

55 [illegible]Achilles[illegible]Myrmidon[illegible]*Illiad*[illegible]II[illegible]683-685[illegible]

56 [illegible]7[illegible]Chalcis[illegible]Eretria[illegible]

57 [illegible]Thucydides[illegible]I[illegible]6[illegible] and Herodotus[illegible]VI[illegible]207.

58 [illegible]Megara[illegible]

59 [illegible]5[illegible]*Old Oligarch*[illegible]I[illegible]2-3.

60 [illegible]Raffaele Pettazzoni[illegible]"Introduction to the History of Greek Religion[illegible]"in his *Essays on the History of Religion*[illegible] trans. H. S. Rose[illegible]Leiden[illegible]E. J. Brill[illegible]1954[illegible]pp. 68-80.

61 [illegible]

62 [illegible]480[illegible]

63 Gisela A. M. Richter[illegible]*Kouroi*[illegible]*A Study of the Development of the Greek Kouros from the Late Seventh to the Early Fifth Century B. C.*[illegible]New York[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1942[illegible]pp. 3-4[illegible]W. *Deonna*[illegible]*Dèdale*[illegible]*ou la statue de la Grèce archaïque*[illegible]Paris[illegible]E. de Boccard[illegible]1930[illegible]1[illegible]56-59.

64 [illegible]

65 [illegible]—[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

66 [illegible]F. M. Cornford[illegible]*From Religion to Philosophy*[illegible]*A Study in the Origins of Western Speculation*[illegible]London[illegible]Edward Arnold[illegible]1912[illegible]p. 144.

67 John Burnet[illegible]*Early Greek Philosophy*[illegible]4th ed.[illegible]London[illegible]A. and C. Black[illegible]Ltd.[illegible]1930[illegible]pp. 53-54.

68 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]4[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[69] [illegible]—[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[70] [illegible]

[71] [illegible]500[illegible]Nilakanta Sastri[illegible]“Ancient Indian Contacts with Western Lands[illegible]”*Diogenes*[illegible]No. 28[illegible]1959[illegible]pp. 44-57.

72 [illegible]2000[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Cf. Ludwig Bachhofer[illegible]*A Short History of Chinese Art*[illegible]London[illegible]B. T. Batsford Ltd.[illegible]1947[illegible]p. 19.

73 C. W. Bishop[illegible]“Origin and Early Diffusion of the Traction Plow”*Annual Report of the Board of Regents of the Smithsonian Institution*[illegible]1937[illegible]pp. 531-547. [illegible]4[illegible]

74 [illegible]5[illegible]Tamara Talbot Rice[illegible]*The Scythians*[illegible]London[illegible]Thames & Hudson[illegible]1957[illegible]p. 125. [illegible]Fred Cottrell[illegible]*Energy and Society*[illegible]New York[illegible]McGraw-Hill[illegible]1955[illegible]pp. 20-23. [illegible]

75 □□□J. G. Andersson□"Researches into the Prehistory of the Chinese□"Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities□Stockholm□*Bulletin*□XIV□1943□□7-298□Li Chi□*The Beginnings of Chinese Civilization*□Seattle□University of Washington Press□1957□□Cheng Te-K'un□*Archaeology in China. I*□*Prehistoric China*□Cambridge□W. Heffer & Sons□1959□. [illegible]□Max Loehr□"Zur Ur- und Vorgeschichte Chinas□"*Saeculum*□III□1952□□46-52□H. G. Creel□*Birth of China*□pp. 44-49.

76 [illegible]□H. G. Creel□*The Birth of China*□pp. 50-51[illegible]□Cheng Te-K'un□*Archaeology in China*□II□*Shang China*□Cambridge□W. Heffer & Sons□1960□□243-249. [illegible]□Max Loehr□"Zur Ur-und Vor-geschichte Chinas□"pp. 54-55□and Cheng Te-K'un□*Archaeology in China*□II□236. [illegible]

77 Cheng Te-K’un，*Archaeology in China*，II，195-212；O. Franke，*Geschichte des chinesischen Reiches*，Berlin and Leipzig，Walter de Gruyter & Co.，1930），I，89-93；Henri Maspero，*La Chine antique*，Paris，E. de Boccard，1927），pp. 36-55.

78 H. G. Creel，*Birth of China*，pp. 68-69，90-94.

79 Cheng Te-K’un，*Archaeology in China*，II，109-176.

80 [illegible]Creel，*Birth of China*，pp. 174-216；Cheng Te-K’un，*Archaeology in China*，II，213-225.

81 [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Osvald Siren，*A History of Early Chinese Art*，*The Prehistoric and Pre-Han Periods*，London，Ernest Benin，Ltd.，1929），p. 20 and Plate 21. [illegible]Gregory Borovka，*Scythian Art*，New York，Frederick A. Stokes Co.，1928），pp. 82-89. [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Ludwig Bachhofer，*A Short History of Chinese*

Art□p. 28□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ Creel□*Birth of China*□p. 121. □□□

82 Creel□*Birth of China*□pp. 159-160.

83 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□S. P. Tolstov□□□□□□□□—□□Karl Jettmar □ “Zur Herkunft der türkischen Völkerschafte□”*Archive für Völkerkund*□III□1948□□18. Also I. J. Gelb□*A Study of Writing*□pp. 217-220□David Diringer□*The Alphabet*□*A Key to the History of Mankind*□New York□Philosophical Library□1948□□pp. 98-106.

84 □□ 1123□□□□□1051□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1000□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□841□□□3000□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

85 □□234-239□□

86 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□H. G. Creel□*Confucius*□*The Man and the Myth*□New York□John Day Co.□1949□□p.

102.

87 Bachhofer□A Short History of Chinese Art□pp. 28-54.

88 □□□□□□□□□□Bachhofer□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

89 □□Creel□*The Birth of China*□pp. 367-375.

90 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Joseph Needham□*Science and Civilization in China*□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1954□□I□151-152. □□□C. W. Bishop□*Origin of the Far Eastern Civilizations*□“Smithsonian Institution War Background Studies□”No. 1□1942□□□p. 23. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Cheng Te-K’un□*Archaeology in China*□II□225.

91 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bishop□*Origin of the Far Eastern Civilizations*□p. 41. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

92 □□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□Wolfram Eberhard□*Conquerors and Rulers*□*Social Forces in Medieval China*□Leiden□E. J. Brill□1952□□pp. 6-9.

93 Henri Maspero□*La Chine antique*□pp. 131-132. □□□

94 Arthur Waley□*The Temple and Other Poems*□*with an Introductory Essay on Early Chinese Poetry*□New York□Alfred A. Knopf□Inc.□1923□□p. 12.

95 H. G. Creel□*Confucius*□*The Man and the Myth*□pp. 7-11□□□□□□□□□□□Arthur Waley□*The Analects of Confucius*□London□Allen & Unwin□Ltd.□1938□□pp. 13-26.

96 □□□□VII□1. □□□□□□□□Arthur Waley□□

97 □□□□IV□5□VI□4□VII□7□IX□7.

98 □□□□IV□17□18□VI□25□VII□24□36□VIII□8□16□IX□24.

99 □□□□IX□28. □□IV□14.

100 □□□□IV□8□9.

101 □□□□□VII□32.

102 “□”□□□□□□□“Way”□□□

103 Creel□*Confucius*□*The Man and the Myth*□p. 125. □□□“□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□”□□□□□□□□□□□□

104 □□□□□IV□13□□□XII□1.

105 □□□□□V□12□VII□20□XI□11. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□68□

106 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□27□□□□□□□□□□□□□

107 Cf. M. Pallottino□*Gli Etruschi*□Rome□Casa Editrice Carlo Colombo□1939□□pp. 43-72□129-154. Luisa Banti□*Die Welt der Etrusker*□Stuttgart□Gustav Kilper Verlag□1960□□pp. 132-135.

108 H. Alimen□*Préhistoire de l’Afrique*□Paris□Èditions N. Boubée & Cie□1955□□Sonia Cole□*The Prehistory of East Africa*□Harmondsworth□Penguin Books□1954□□pp. 271-285□Diedrich Westermann□*Geschichte Afrikas*□Cologne□Greven□1952□□pp. 3-20. □□500□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Cape Gardafui□□□□□

[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]Cf. Dominik Josef Wölfe[illegible]"Die kanarischen Inseln[illegible]die west-afrikanischen Hochkulturen und das alte Mittelmeer[illegible]"*Paideuma*[illegible]IV[illegible]1950[illegible]231-253. [illegible]Rio del Oro[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]B. H. Warmington[illegible]*Carthage*[illegible]London[illegible]Robert Hale[illegible]Ltd.[illegible]1960[illegible]pp. 59-66.

109 [illegible]

110 D. G. E. Hall[illegible]*A History of South East Asia*[illegible]New York[illegible]St Martin's Press[illegible]1955[illegible]pp. 7-9[illegible]C. W. Bishop[illegible]"Long-Houses and Dragon-Boats[illegible]"*Antiquity*[illegible]XII[illegible]1938[illegible]411-424[illegible]Wolfram Eberhard[illegible]*Kultur und Siedlung der Randvölker Chinas*[illegible]pp. 326-331[illegible]G. Coedès[illegible]*Les Ètats hindouisés d'Indochine et d'Indonèsie*[illegible]Paris[illegible]E. de Boccard[illegible]1948[illegible]pp. 25-26. [illegible]Dongson[illegible]A. J. Toynbee[illegible]*A Study of History*[illegible]I[illegible]340-360. [illegible]Viking[illegible]Madagascar[illegible]George Peter Murdock[illegible]*Africa*[illegible]*Its Peoples and Their Culture History*[illegible]New York[illegible]McGraw-Hill[illegible]1959[illegible]pp.

45□212-216. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Polynesian□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□

111 Franz Hancˇar□*Das Pferd in prähistorischer und früher historischer Zeit*□pp. 551-563□William Ridgeway□*The Origin and Influence of the Thoroughbred Horse* □Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1905□□pp. 94□98. □□

112 Franz Hancˇar□*Das Pferd*□p. 555□Karl Jettmar□“Archaeologische Spuren von Indogermanen in Zentralasien□”*Paideuma*□V□1950-54□□236-237.

113 □□□□□117-119□□□□□□□□□13□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□E. D. Phillips□“New Light on the Ancient History of the Eurasian Steppe”□*American Journal of Archaeology*□LXI□1959□□269-280. □□□□□□□□□□Cimmerians□□□□□□Huns□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

114 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

115 Karl Jettmar□“The Altai before the Turks”□Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities□Stockholm□*Bulletin*□XXIII□1951□□154-155.

116 M. Rostovtzeff□*Iranians and Greeks in South Russia*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1922□□pp. 35-44.

117 Karl Jettmar□“The Altai before the Turks”□pp. 156-157.

118 Rostovtzeff□*Iranians and Greeks*□pp. 35-44.

119 [illegible]Henri Hubert□*Les Celtes et l’expansion celtique jusqu’à l’époque de la Tène*□Paris□La Renaissance du livre□1932[illegible]William McGovern□*The Early Empires of Central Asia*□Chapel Hill□1 University of North Carolina Press□1939□□pp. 46-48. [illegible]107[illegible]

120 Karl Jettmar□“Zur Herkunft der türkischen Völkerschafte□”*Archiv für Völkerkund*□III□1948□□16-17□K. Jettmar□“The Altai□”148-150□B. Rubin□“Das neue Bild der Geschichte Eurasiens□”*Jahrbucher fur Geschichte Osteuropas*□N. F. II□1954□□106-107. 16-18[illegible]

[illegible]

121 W. McGovern□*Early Empires of Central Asia*□pp. 100-101.

122 [illegible]“[illegible]”□

123 Gregory Borovka□*Scythian Art*□M. I. Rostovtzeff□*The Animal Style in South Russia and China*□Princeton□N. J.□Princeton University Press□1929□□Ludwig Bachhofer□*A Short History of Chinese Art*□p. 46□Robert Heine-Geldern□“Das Tocharerproblem und die pontische Wanderung□”*Saeculum*□II□1951□□225-255□Karl Jettmar□“The Altai before the Turks□”148-156.

124 [illegible]Jettmar“The Altai before the Turks□”[illegible]Tocharian[illegible]René Grousset□*L’Empire des steppes*□p. 79. [illegible]

125 □□Robert Heine-Geldern□“Die asiatische Herkunft der sudamerikanischen Metalltechnik□”*Paideuma*□V□1954□□347-423[illegible]

[illegible]7[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

Heine-Geldern[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

126 George F. Carter[illegible]“Plant Evidence for Early Contacts with America[illegible]”*Southwestern Journal of Anthropology*[illegible]VI[illegible]I960[illegible]161-182[illegible]George F. Carter[illegible]“Plants across the Pacific[illegible]”Society for American Archaeology[illegible]*Memoirs*[illegible]No. 9[illegible]1953[illegible]62-72.

127 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]St. Brendan’s isle[illegible]

128 [illegible]Aztecs[illegible]Dominik J. Wölfe[illegible]“Die kanarischen Inseln[illegible]die westafrikanischen

Hochkulturen und das alte Mittelmeer [illegible] ”*Paideuma* [illegible] IV [illegible] 1950 [illegible] 231-253.

129 [illegible] 17 [illegible] Eskimos [illegible] Ian Whitaker [illegible] “The Scottish Kayaks and the‘Finnmen [illegible] ’” *Antiquity* [illegible] XXVIII [illegible] 1954 [illegible] 99-104. [illegible] Andrew Sharp [illegible] *Ancient Voyagers in the Pacific* [illegible] Wellington [illegible] N. Z. [illegible] Polynesian Society [illegible] 1956 [illegible] p. 60. [illegible] Sharp [illegible]

130 [illegible] S. E. Morison [illegible] *Admiral of the Ocean Sea* [illegible] Boston [illegible] Little Brown & Co. [illegible] 1942 [illegible] I [illegible] 265-270.

131 [illegible] M. W. Smith [illegible] *Asia and North America* [illegible] *Trans-Pacific Contacts* [illegible] Society for American Archaeology [illegible] Memoir [illegible] No. 9 [illegible] 1953 [illegible]. [illegible] Heine-Geldern [illegible] Walter Krickeberg [illegible] *Altmexikanische Kulturen* [illegible] Berlin [illegible] Safari Verlag [illegible] 1956 [illegible] pp. 568-575. [illegible] —— [illegible]

Thor Heyerdahl *American Indians in the Pacific* Stockholm Bokförlaget Forma 1952 Andrew Sharp *Ancient Voyagers in the Pacific* pp. 60-61 and passim Heyerdahl

132

133 Wolfram Eberhard “Der Prozess der Staatenbildung bei mittelasiatischen Nomadenvölker *Forschungen und Fortschritte* XXV 1949 52-54.

134 Herodotus IV 78-80

135 G. F. Hudson *Europe and China* London Edward Arnold & Co. 1931 pp. 27-45 Gregory Borovka *Scythian Art* p. 29 Karl Jettmar ”The Altai before the Turks “145-148 154-56 George Vernadsky *Ancient Russia* New Haven Yale University Press 1943 pp. 56-74.

136 17 1771

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]6[illegible] [illegible]500—[illegible]146[illegible]

1 [illegible]Pausanius[illegible]

2 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]25[illegible]3. 5[illegible]5[illegible]25[illegible]30[illegible]Julius Beloch[illegible]*Die Bevölkerung der griechisch-römischen welt*[illegible]Leipzig[illegible]Duncker and Humblot[illegible]1886[illegible]pp. 99-101[illegible]A. W. Gomme[illegible]*The Population of Athens in the Fifth Centuries B. C.*[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Basil Blackwell[illegible]1957[illegible]Appendix[illegible]“The Citizen Population of Athens during the Peloponnesian War.”

3 [illegible]George B. Grundy[illegible]*The Great Persian War*[illegible]London[illegible]John Murray[illegible]1901[illegible]

4 [illegible]

5 24 2 431 3. 5 5 479 — 431 1

6 Demosthenes “ ” —— Lord Acton John Emerich Edward Dalberg Lord Acton *Lectures on Modern History* London Macmillan and Co. 1906 p. 317. A.J.Toynbee *The Tragedy of Greece* Oxford Clarendon Press 1921 pp. 8-15.

7 Demaratus 7 102—104

8 “ ” Pericles 2 63

9 [illegible]R. Crawley[illegible]3[illegible]82[illegible]83[illegible]

10 [illegible]5[illegible]

[illegible]A. H. M. Jones[illegible]“The Social Structure of Athens in the Fourth Century B. C.[illegible]” *Economic History Review*[illegible]VIII[illegible]1955[illegible] 141-155.

11 [illegible]

12 Hellenica[illegible]vii[illegible]5. A. J. Toynbee[illegible]trans.[illegible]in *Greek Historical Thought*[illegible]New York[illegible]New American Library[illegible]1953[illegible].

13 [illegible]

14 D. W. Lucas[illegible]*The Greek Tragic Poets*[illegible]London[illegible]Cohen and West[illegible]1950[illegible]pp. 41[illegible]48.

15 [illegible]

16 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

17 [illegible]Leon Robin[illegible]*La Pensée hellénique*[illegible]*des origins à Èpicure*[illegible]Paris[illegible]Presses Universitaires[illegible]1942[illegible]p. 111.

18 [illegible]——[illegible]Parmenides[illegible]514[illegible]Zeno[illegible]480[illegible]—[illegible]430[illegible]——[illegible]

19 *Phaedo*[illegible]118.

20 [illegible]David Grene[illegible]*Man in His Pride*[illegible]*A Study in the Political Philosophy of Thucydides and Plato*[illegible]Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]1950[illegible]p. 100. [illegible]Stoics[illegible]

21 *Parmenides*[illegible]129-137.

22 [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]E. J. Urwick[illegible]*The Message of Plato*[illegible]London[illegible]Methuen and Co.[illegible]1920[illegible]pp. 15-42[illegible]K. A. Nilakanta Sastri[illegible]“Ancient

Indian Contacts withWestern Lands [illegible] ”*Diogenes* [illegible] No. 29 [illegible]1959[illegible]pp. 49-50. [illegible]

23 I[illegible]22.

24 [illegible]F. M. Cornford[illegible]*Thucydides Mythistoricus*[illegible]London[illegible] Edward Arnold and Co.[illegible]1907[illegible].

25 [illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

26 [illegible]E. A. Gardiner[illegible]*A Handbook of Greek Sculpture*[illegible]rev. ed.[illegible]London[illegible]Macmillan and Co.[illegible]1909[illegible]p. 262.

27 Quintilian[illegible]first century A. D.[illegible]*Inst. Orat.* XII[illegible]10[illegible]9.

28 [illegible]

29 H. W. Parke [illegible] *Greek Mercenary Soldiers* [illegible] Oxford [illegible] Clarendon Press[illegible]1933[illegible]pp. 14-15.

30 [illegible]F. E. Adcock[illegible]*The Greek and Macedonian Art of War*[illegible]Berkeley[illegible]University of California Press[illegible]1957[illegible]pp. 50-51 and passim. [illegible]Parke[illegible]*Greek Mercenary Soldiers*[illegible]pp. 155-164.

31 Stanley Casson[illegible]*Macedonia*[illegible]*Thrace and Illyria*[illegible]*Their Relations to Greece from the Earliest Times down to the Time of Philip*[illegible]*Son of Amyntas*[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1926[illegible]pp. 80-86.

32 [illegible]17—18[illegible]Hapsburgs[illegible]Baroque[illegible]

33 [illegible]Latium[illegible]509[illegible]

34 [illegible] Gisela M. A. Richter□*Ancient Italy*□*A Study of the Interrelations of Its Peoples as Shown in Their Arts*□Ann Arbor□University of Michigan Press□1955[illegible]pp. 1-33.

35 Stéphane Gsell□*Histoire ancienne de L'Afrique du Nord. IV*□*La civilization carthaginoise*□Paris□Hachette□1920[illegible]pp. 190-93□484-486□and passim□B. H. Warmington□*Carthage*□London□Robert Hale Ltd.□1960[illegible]pp. 134-135.

36 M. Rostovtzeff□*The Social and Economic History of the Hellenistic World*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1941[illegible]I□104-125. M. Rostovtzeff[illegible]

37 [illegible]Al-Mina[illegible]M. Rostovtzeff□*The Social and Economic History of the Hellenistic World*□I□85 ff.

38 H. W. Parke□*Greek Mercenary Soldiers*□pp. 23-41□57-62□105-112□165-169□177-185. [illegible]Granicus[illegible]

39 [illegible]

40 [illegible]

41 [illegible]Polybius[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Antiochus IV Epiphanes[illegible]W. W. Tarn[illegible]*The Greeks in Bactria and India*[illegible]Cambridge[illegible]Cambridge University Press[illegible]1951[illegible]pp. 183-224. [illegible]Tarn[illegible]A. K. Narain[illegible]*The Indo-Greeks*[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Clarendon Press[illegible]1959[illegible]pp. 53-57.

42 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

43 [illegible]

44 [illegible]R. Ghirshman[illegible]*L’Iran des origines à L’Islan*[illegible]Paris[illegible]Payot[illegible]1951[illegible]p. 180. [illegible]

[illegible]Charles Singer et al.[illegible]*A History of Technology*[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Clarendon Press[illegible]1956[illegible]II[illegible]666. [illegible]—[illegible]Oxus-Jaxartes[illegible]

45 [illegible]W. W. Tarn[illegible]*The Greeks in Bactria and India*[illegible]pp. 225-408[illegible]A. K. Narain[illegible]*The Indo-Greeks*.

46 [illegible]217[illegible]Raphia[illegible]1000[illegible]

47 Neilson C. Debevoise[illegible]*A Political History of Parthia*[illegible]Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]1938[illegible]pp. 21-28.

48 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Jason[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]II Maccabees 4[illegible]7-15. Edgar J. Goodspeed[illegible]trans.[illegible].

49 [illegible]3[illegible]Salo Wittmayer Baron[illegible]*A Social and Religious*

History of the Jews[illegible]2d ed.[illegible]Philadelphia[illegible]Jewish Publication Society of America[illegible]1952[illegible]I[illegible]185-187.

50 [illegible] Rostovtzeff[illegible]*Social and Economic History of the Hellenistic World*[illegible]I[illegible]235-236.

51 [illegible]W. W. Tarn and G. T. Griffith[illegible]*Hellenistic Civilization*[illegible]3d ed.[illegible]London. Edward Arnold and Co.[illegible]1952[illegible]pp. 79-125.

52 [illegible]

53 [illegible]A. H. M. Jones[illegible]*The Greek City from Alexander to Justinian*[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Clarendon Press[illegible]1940[illegible]pp. 220-226. [illegible]5[illegible]

54 [illegible]

55 [illegible]Gisela M. A. Richter[illegible]*Ancient Italy*[illegible]pp. 105-116.

56 [illegible]212[illegible]

57 [illegible]Aristarchus of Samos[illegible]310[illegible]—[illegible]230[illegible]

58 [illegible]O. Neugebauer[illegible]“The History of Ancient Astronomy[illegible]Problems and Methods[illegible]”*Journal of Near Eastern Studies*[illegible]IV[illegible]1945[illegible]1-38.

59 [illegible]Anubis[illegible]

60 *Epistolae*[illegible]2[illegible]1[illegible]line 156.

[illegible]7[illegible] [illegible]500–[illegible]200[illegible]

1 [illegible]——[illegible]

2 [illegible]Albert Hermann[illegible]*Die alten Seidenstrassen zwischen China und Syrien*[illegible]Berlin[illegible]Weidmannsche Buchhandlung[illegible]1910[illegible]. [illegible]1-7[illegible]

□□5□□□□□□□□□□221□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□Hsio Yen Shin□□□□□□□□□901□□□

□□W. W. Hyde□*Ancient Greek Mariners*□New York□Oxford University Press□1947□□pp. 184-185□Stéphane Gsell□*Histoire ancienne de L’Afrique du Nord*□Paris□Hachette□1920□□IV□139□Herodotus□VII□83-86□Xenophon□*Anabasis*□VI□1.

3 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□140—□86□□□□□□□□□□□□

4 □□□Mortimer Wheeler□*Rome Beyond the Imperial Frontiers*□Harmondsworth□Pelican□1955□□pp. 141-183□E. H. Warmington□*The Commerce between the Roman Empire and China*□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1928□□pp. 1-34□W. W. Hyde□*Ancient Greek Mariners*□pp. 169-232□J. J. L. Duyvendak□*China’s Discovery of Africa*□London□Arthur Probsthain□1949□□pp. 7-12□K. A. Nilakanta Sastri□“The Beginnings of Intercourse between India and China□”*The Indian Historical Quarterly*□XIV□1938□□380-387□G. F. Hudson□*Europe and China*□London□Edward

Arnold&Co.□1931□□pp. 53-102□Radhakumud Mookerji□*A History of Indian Shipping and Maritime Activity*□London□Longmans□Green□1912□□pp. 116-141 and *passim*.

5 [illegible]305[illegible]K. H. Dhruva□“Historical Contents of the Yugapurana”□*Journal of the Bihar and Orissa Research Society*□XVI□□1930□□35.

6 [illegible]“□”“□”□“□□”[illegible]A. L. Basham□*The Wonder That Was India*□London□Sidgwick and Jackson□1954□□p. 230.

7 [illegible]

8 [illegible]*Cambridge History of India*□I□237□240□248□A. L. Basham□*The Wonder That Was India*□p. 231.

9 [illegible]Pali[illegible]500[illegible]

10 [illegible]255[illegible]

11 Nalinaksha Dutt[illegible]*Aspects of Mahayana Buddhism and Its Relation to Hinayana*[illegible]London[illegible]Luzac and Co.[illegible]1930[illegible]pp. 14-21. [illegible]Avanti[illegible]*Cambridge History of India*[illegible]I[illegible]184-185[illegible]A. L. Basham[illegible]*The Wonder That Was India*[illegible]p. 391.

12 [illegible]A. L. Basham[illegible]*The Wonder That Was India*[illegible]pp. 262-263.

13 N. A. Nikam and Richard Mckeon[illegible]eds.[illegible]*The Edicts of Asoka*[illegible]Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]1959[illegible]p. 41.

14 [illegible]Diodorus Siculus[illegible]II[illegible]60[illegible]1[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

15 [illegible]Niharranjan Jay[illegible]“Mauryan Art[illegible]”in K. A. Nilakanta Sastri[illegible]*Age of The Nandas and Mauryas*[illegible]pp. 356-361. [illegible]Behistun[illegible]

16 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Kautilya□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□K. A. Nilakanta Sastri□*Age of the Nandas and Mauryas*□pp. 190-201. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□300□□□
□□□□□A. Berriedale Keith□*A History of Sanskrit Literature*□
□London□Oxford University Press□1928□□p. 461.

17 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□……*Arthashastra*□III□I□□□R. Shamasastry□*Kautilya's Arthashastra*□Mysore□Wesleyan Mission Press□1929□p. 171.
□□□□□Shamasastry□□□□□

18 □□Machiavelli's *Prince*□

19 □□K. A. Nilakanta Sastri□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”*Age of the Nandas and Mauryas*□p. 190.

20 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Janus-face□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

21 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

22 □□□Wolfram Eberhard□*Conquerors and Rulers*□*Social Forces in Medieval China*□pp. 8-17□Henri Maspero□*La Chine*

antique □pp. 134-137□Marcel Granet□*Chinese Civilization* □New York□Barnes and Noble□1951□□p. 234. “[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

23 Karl A. Wittfogel□“The Foundations and Stages of Chinese Economic History□”*Zeitschrift für sozialforschung*□IV□1935□□40-42.

24 [illegible]·[illegible]Karl A. Wittfogel[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Karl A. Wittfogel□*Oriental Despotism*□*A Comparative Study of Total Power*□New Haven□Conn.□Yale University Press□1957□. [illegible]Eberhard□*Conquerors and Rulers*□pp. 18-51□Henri Maspero and Jean Escarra□*Les institutions de la Chine*□Paris□Presses Universitaires□1952□.

25 [illegible]——[illegible]

26 [illegible]O. Franke□*Geschichte des chinesischen Reiches*□Berlin□Walter de Gruyter and Co.□1931□□I□239.

27 [illegible]

28 [illegible]Derk Bodde□*China’s First Unifier*□*A Study of the Ch’in Dynasty as Seen in the Life of Li Ssu*□Leiden□E. J. Brill□1938□.

29 [illegible]196[illegible]Homer H. Dubs□trans.[illegible]*The History of the Former Han Dynasty by Pan Ku*□Baltimore□Md.□Waverly Press□1938[illegible]I□18.

30 [illegible]O. Franke□*Geschichte des chinesischen Reiches*□I□228-229.

31 [illegible]“[illegible]”Fung Yu-lan□*A History of Chinese Philosophy*□Peiping□Henri Verch□1937[illegible]I□403.

32 [illegible]

33 [illegible]Derk Bodde□*China’s First Unifier*□p. 166.

34 [illegible]

35 [illegible]Joseph Needham[illegible]*Science and Civilization in China*[illegible]II[illegible]109-111.

36 Fung Yu-lan[illegible]*A History of Chinese Philosophy*[illegible]I[illegible]81-84.

37 [illegible]59[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]J. K. Shryock[illegible]*Origin and Development of the State Cult of Confucius*[illegible]New York[illegible]Century Co.[illegible]1932[illegible]p. 103.

38 [illegible]

39 Fung Yu-lan[illegible]*A History of Chinese Philosophy*[illegible]I[illegible]111-113.

40 [illegible]J. Needham[illegible]*Science and Civilization in China*[illegible]II[illegible]98-121. [illegible]

41 [illegible]

42 [illegible]

[illegible]16[illegible]

43 [illegible]8[illegible]2[illegible]

44 [illegible]druids[illegible]Julius Caesar[illegible]*Gallic War*[illegible]VI[illegible]13.

45 [illegible]Henri Hubert[illegible]*Les Celtes depuis L’époque de la Tene*[illegible]Paris[illegible]Renaissance du livre[illegible]1932[illegible]pp. 223-226[illegible]J. A. MacCulloch[illegible]*The Religion of the Ancient Celts*[illegible]Edinburgh[illegible]T. and T. Clark[illegible]1911[illegible]pp. 293-318 and passim[illegible]T. D. Kendrick[illegible]*The Druids*[illegible]*A Study in Celtic Prechistory*[illegible]London[illegible]Methuen and Co.[illegible]1927[illegible]pp. 194-211 and passim[illegible]T. G. E. Powell[illegible]*The Celts*[illegible]London[illegible]Thames and Hudson[illegible]1958[illegible]. [illegible]megalithic[illegible]

46 [illegible]——[illegible]

47 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Manchuria[illegible]Aral Sea[illegible]

Turkish

Huns

2 4

“ ”

William M. McGovern *The Early Empires of Central Asia* pp. 87-121 467-470 E. A. Thompson *A History of Attila and the Huns* Oxford University Press 1948 pp. 43-46 Franz Altheim *Reich gegen Mitternacht* *Asiens Weg nach Europa* Hamburg Rowohlt 1955 pp. 27-29.

48 91—92

49 200

“ ”

“ ”

——

Owen Lattimore *The Inner Asian Frontiers of China* New York American Geographical Society 1940

50 □□2□□□□□1600□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

51 “□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□80□□□278□□□Louis de la Vallée Poussin□*L’Inde aux temps des Mauryas et des barbares*□*Grecs*□*Scythes*□*Parthes*□*Yuetchi*□Paris□E. de Boccard□1930□□pp. 343-374. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□46□□□□□□□□Roman Ghirshman□*Bégram*□*Recherches archéologiques et historiques sur les Kouchans*□Cairo□Institut Français d’Archéologie Orientale□1946□□pp. 118-124.

52 □□□□□□□□□□□□165□□Berthold Laufer□*The Language of the Yüe-chi or Indo-Scythians*□Chicago□R. R. Donnelley and Sons□1917□□Sten Konow□“On the Nationality of the Kusanas□”*Zeitschrift der deutschen morgenlandischen Gesellschaft*□LXVIII□1914□85-100.

53 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

54 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□ □□□□□□□□□“□□□□Ujjain□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□*Cambridge History of India*□I□563-585□La Vallée Poussin□*L’Inde aux temps des Mauryas*□pp. 261-328.

55 □□Michael I. Rostovtzeff□*Iranians and Greeks in South Russia*□pp. 113-146.

56 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□René Grousset□*L’Empire des steppes*□paris□Payot□1929□□pp. 73□93-94.

57 □□□□□Plutarch□*Life of Crassus*□33□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□Crassus□□□□□□□□□□Carrhae□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□*Bacchae*□□□□□□Nelson C. Debevoise□*A Political History of Parthia*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1938□□p. 93.

58 □□□□□□Merovingian□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□

59 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□Masagetae□□□□530□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□Herodotus□I□215.

[illegible]1[illegible]W. W. Tarn[illegible]*Hellenistic Military Naval Developments*[illegible]Cambridge[illegible]Cambridge University Press[illegible]1930[illegible]pp. 77-83.[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]101[illegible]W. P. Yetts[illegible]“The Horse[illegible]A Factor in Early Chinese History[illegible]”*Eurasia Septentrionales Antiqua*[illegible]IX[illegible]1934[illegible]231-255.

60 [illegible]

[illegible]Altai[illegible]Tamara Talbot Rice[illegible]*The Scythians*[illegible]London[illegible]Thames and Hudson[illegible]1957[illegible]p. 71.

61 [illegible]

[illegible] Crecy [illegible] Agincourt [illegible] Byzantine [illegible] Sassanian [illegible] 395 [illegible]

[illegible] Lynn White [illegible] *Medieval Technology and Social Change* [illegible] Oxford [illegible] Clarendon Press [illegible] 1962 [illegible] 5 [illegible] 6 [illegible] M. Rostovtzeff [illegible] *Iranians and Greeks in South Russia* [illegible] p. 130 [illegible] Tamara T. Rice [illegible] *The Scythians* [illegible] p. 50 [illegible] E. H. Minns [illegible] *The Scythians and Greeks* [illegible] Cambridge University Press [illegible] 1913 [illegible] P. 250 [illegible] Charles Singer [illegible] ed. [illegible] *A History of Technology* [illegible] II [illegible] 556-557.

62 [illegible] Berthold Laufer [illegible] *Chinese Clay Figures. Part* I [illegible] *Prolegomena on the History of Defensive Warfare* [illegible] Chicago [illegible] Field Museum of Natural History [illegible] 1914 [illegible] pp. 218-234. [illegible] — [illegible] W. M. McGovern [illegible] *The Early Empires of Central Asia* [illegible] pp. 130-302.

63 [illegible]

64 [illegible]

65 [illegible]W. Eberhard[illegible]*A History of China*[illegible]London[illegible]Routledge and Kegan Paul[illegible]1948[illegible]pp. 71-105[illegible]O. Franke[illegible]*Geschichte des chinesischen Reiches*[illegible]I[illegible]358-431[illegible]Pan Ku[illegible]*The History of the Former Han Dynasty*[illegible]Homer H. Dubs[illegible]trans.[illegible]3 vols.[illegible]Baltimore[illegible]Md.[illegible]Waverly Press[illegible]1938-1955[illegible].

66 [illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]359—360[illegible]2[illegible]

67 [illegible]R. M. Haywood[illegible]“Roman Africa[illegible]”in Tenney Frank[illegible]ed.[illegible]*An Economic Survey of Ancient Rome*[illegible]Baltimore[illegible]Md.[illegible]Johns Hopkins Press[illegible]1948[illegible]IV[illegible]48-49[illegible]Charles Singer er

al.□*A History of Technology*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1956□□II□670□678.

68 [illegible]

69 [illegible]2[illegible]

70 [illegible]

71 [illegible]Balkh[illegible]

72 [illegible]A. Foucher□*L’Art Greco-bouddhique du Gandhara*□new ed.□Paris□E. Leroux□1951□□Ludwig Bachhofer□*Early Indian Sculpture*□2 vols.□New York□Harcourt□Brace and Co.□1929□□A. K. Coomaraswamy□*History of Indian and Indonesian Art*□New York□E. Weyne□1927□□Benjamin Rowland□*The Art and Architecture of India*□London□Penguin Books□1953□□W. W. Tarn□*The Greeks in Bactria and India*□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1951□□H. Ingholt□*Gandharan Art in Pakistan*□New York□Pantheon Books□

1957[illegible]. [illegible]

[illegible]

73 [illegible]2[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]1[illegible]Pondicherry[illegible]1[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Pukka ashibs[illegible]R. E. M. Wheeler[illegible]“Arikamedu[illegible]An Indo-Roman Trading Station on the East Coast of India[illegible]” *Ancient India*[illegible]II[illegible]1946[illegible]17-124[illegible]Mortimer Wheeler[illegible]*Rome beyond the Imperial Frontiers*[illegible]Harmondsworth[illegible]Penguin Books[illegible]1955[illegible]pp. 173-178.

74 [illegible]5[illegible]O. Franke[illegible]*Geschichte des chinesischen Reiches*[illegible]II[illegible]203.

75 [illegible]61[illegible]65[illegible]O. Franke[illegible]*Geschichte des chinesischen Reiches*[illegible]I[illegible]407.

76 [illegible]René Grousset[illegible]*L’Empire des steppes*[illegible]pp. 59-62[illegible]Rostovtzeff[illegible]*Iranians and Greeks in South Russia*[illegible]pp. 181-208[illegible]Rostovtzeff[illegible]*The Animal Style in South Russia and China*[illegible]Princeton[illegible]N. J.[illegible]Princeton Universtiy Press[illegible]1929[illegible].

77 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

78 [illegible]

79 [illegible]baals[illegible]

80 [illegible]

81 [illegible]

□□□□Hypatia□□□□415□□□

82 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ethiopia□□Johann Peter Kirsch□*Die Kirche in der antiken griechisch-römischen Kulturwelt*□Freiburg□Herder and Co.□1930□□I□135-138□Kenneth Scott Latourette□*A History of the Expansion of Christianity. Vol. I*□*The First Centuries*□New York and London□Harper and Bros.□1937□□pp. 100-108.

83 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*a terminus ad quem*□□

84 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Eschatology□□

85 □□□□□□“□□□□□□”□*Milindapanha*□□□□□□*The Questions of King Milinda*□T. W. Rhys Davids□trans□□in F. Max Müller□*The Sacred Books of the East*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1890-1894□□vols. XXXV-XXXVI. □□□□□□□□Milinda□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Nagasena□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

86 □□□□□□□Yavanas□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Sylvain Levi□“La Grèce et L’Inde d’après les documents indiens□” *Revue des ètudes grecques*□IV□1981□□24-25. □□□□Gauranga Nath Banerjee□*Hellenism in Ancient India*□2d ed.□Calcutta□the author□1920□□Eugene F. A. comte Goblet d’Alviella□*Ce que L’Inde doit à la Grèce*□Paris□Leroux□1897□□Richard Fick□“Die buddhistische Kultur und das Erbe Alexanders des Grossen□” *Morgenland Darstellungen aus Geschichte und Kultur des Ostens*□Heft 25□1933□K. A. Nilakanta Sastri□“Ancient Indian Contacts with Western Lands□” *Diogenes*□No. 28□1959□□pp. 52-62.

87 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□Ashvaghosa□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Nagarjuna□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□Ghirshman□*Bégram*□pp. 15-54.

88 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Edward Conze□*Buddhism*□*Its Essence and Development*□New York□Philosophical Library□1951□□Edward J. Thomas□*The History of Buddhist Thought*□2d ed.□New York□Barnes and Noble□1951□□Nalinaksha Dutt□*Aspects of Mahayana Buddhism and Its Relation to Hinayana*□London□Luzac and Co.□1930□□A. Berriedale Keith□*Buddhist Philosophy in India and Ceylon*

[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Clarendon Press[illegible]1923[illegible]Helmut von Glasenapp[illegible]*Die fünf grossen Religionen*[illegible]Düsseldorf-Cologne[illegible]Eugen Diederichs Verlag[illegible]1951[illegible]Vol. I[illegible]Har Dayal[illegible]*The Bodhisattva Doctrine in Buddhist Sanskrit Literature*[illegible]London[illegible]Kegan Paul[illegible]Trench[illegible]Trubner and Co.[illegible]1932[illegible]Emil Abegg[illegible]*Der Messiasglaube in Indien und Iran*[illegible]Berlin and Leipzig[illegible]Walter de Gruyter and Co.[illegible]1928[illegible]Paul Masson-Oursel et al.[illegible]*L'Inde antique et la civilisation indienne*[illegible]Paris[illegible]Albin Michel[illegible]1951[illegible]Paul Levy[illegible]*Buddhism*[illegible]*A"Mystery Religon"*?[illegible]London[illegible]Athone Press[illegible]1957[illegible]A. L. Basham[illegible]*The Wonder That Was India*[illegible]Helmut von Glasenapp[illegible]*Der Buddhismus in Indien und im Fernen Osten*[illegible]Berlin[illegible]Zurich[illegible]Atlantis Verlag[illegible]1936[illegible].

89 Roman Ghirshman[illegible]*L'Iran des origins à L'Islam*[illegible]Paris[illegible]Payot[illegible]1951[illegible]pp. 228[illegible]239-243[illegible]R. C. Zachner[illegible]*The Dawn and Twilight of Zoroastrianism*[illegible]New York[illegible]G. P. Putnam's Sons[illegible]1961[illegible].

90 [illegible]Sassanian[illegible]Sunni[illegible]Shi[illegible]

90 □□□Fung Yu-lan□*A History of Chinese Philosophy*□II□7-132□John K. Shryock□*Origin and Development of the State Cult of Confucius*□New York□Appleton-Century□1932□.

92 [illegible]

93 □□□□□□□*The Book of Job*□□

94 [illegible]

95 [illegible]□132—135[illegible]

96 Salo W. Baron□*A Social and Religions History of the Jews*□2d ed.□Philadelphia□Jewish Publication Society□1952□□II□89-128.

97 Jacques Duchesne-Guillemin□*Ormazd et Ahriman*□*L'Aventure dualiste dans L'antiquité*□Paris□Presses Universitaires□1953□□pp. 55-134□H. S. Nyberg□"*Die Religion des alten Iran*□"*Mitteilungen der Vorderasiatische-aegyptischen Gesellschaft*□Band 43□Leipzig□J. C. Hinrichs□1938□□R. C. Zaehner□*Dawn and Twilight of Zoroastrianism*.

98 [illegible]

99 [illegible]Needham[illegible]*Science and Civilization in China*[illegible]II[illegible]518-583.

100 [illegible]9[illegible]—[illegible]24[illegible]Wolfram Eberhard[illegible]“Contributions to the Astronomy of the Han Period[illegible]III[illegible]” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies*[illegible]I[illegible]1936[illegible]194-241. [illegible]Joseph Needham[illegible]*Science and Civilization in China*[illegible]III[illegible]1-461.

101 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]213[illegible]

102 [illegible]Burton Watson[illegible]*Ssu-ma Ch’ien*[illegible]*Grand Historian of China*[illegible]New York[illegible]Columbia University Press[illegible]1958[illegible]. [illegible]Èdouard Chavannes[illegible]*Les Memoires*

historiques de Ssu-ma Ts'ien□5 vols.□Paris□Leroux□1895-1905□.

103 Homer H. Dubs□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Pan Ku□*The History of the Former Han Dynasty*□trans. Homer H. Dubs□3 vols.□Baltimore□Md.□Waverly Press□1938-1955□.

104 Charles Singer et al.□*A History of Technology*□II□199□Roman Ghirshman□*L'Iran des origins à L'Islam*□p. 256□Alphonse de Candolle□*The Origin of Cultivated Plants*□New York□D. Appleton and Co.□1902□.

105 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□J. Needham□*Science and Civilization in China*□I□240-243.

106 Charles Singer et al.□*A History of Technology*□II□57□322□593-601□G. F. Hudson□*Europe and China*□London□Edward Arnold and Co.□1931□□pp. 68-102□120-122.

107 Sir Mortimer Wheeler□*Rome beyond the Imperial Frontiers*□p. 160□Homer H. Dubs□*A Roman City in Ancient China*□London□China Society□1957□.

108 □□□□□□□□“□□□□□Yavanas□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Tamil□□□□□□□□Wheeler□*Rome beyond the Imperial Frontiers*.

109□Thorkild Jacobsen and Robert M. Adams□“Salt and Silt in Ancient Mesopotamian Agriculture”□*Science*□CXXVIII□□1958□□1251□Robert M. Adams□“Agriculture and Urban Life in Early Southwestern Iran”□*Science*□CXXXVI□□April□1962□□116-119□

110 □□□Amerindians□□□□□□□Eskimos□□□□□□□□Polynesians□□□Georg Sticker□*Abhandlungen aus der Seuchengeschichte und Seuchenlehre*□Band I□erster Teil□*Die Geschichte der Pest*□Giessen□Alfred Töpelman□1908□□W. H. S. Jones□*Malaria*□*A Neglected Factor in the History of Greece and Rome*□Cambridge□Macmillan and Bowes□1907□□Benno von Hagen□*Die Pest im Altertum*□Jena□Gustav Fisher□1939□. □□□□□□□K. Chimin Wong and Wu Lien-teh□*History of Chinese Medicine*□Shanghai□National Quarantine Service□1936□□pp. 53—138. □□□

111 □□□

[illegible]

112 [illegible]Arnold Hugh Martin Jones，*Ancient Economic History*，*An Inaugural Lecture Delivered at University College*（London：H. K. Lewis，1948）.

113 [illegible]Hans Bielenstein，“The Census of China during the Period 2-742 A. D.，”*Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities*，Stockholm，*Bullentin*，XIX（1947），125-163.

114 [illegible]2—4[illegible]

第8章 [illegible]200—600[illegible]

1 [illegible]

2 [illegible]320[illegible]—[illegible]

[illegible]R. C. Majumdar et al.□eds.□□*The History and Culture of the Indian People*□Bombay□Bharatiya Vidya Bhavan□1954□□III□2.

3 A. L. Basham□*The Wonder That Was India*□London□Sidgwick and Jackson□1954□□p. 126.

4 [illegible]—[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”J. H. Legge□*Record of the Buddhistic Kingdoms*□*Being and Account of the Chinese Monk Fa-hsien’s Travels*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1886□□pp. 42-43.

5 R. C. Majumdar et al.□*History and Culture of the Indian People*□II□254-257□335-359□M. Winternitz□*Geschichte der indischen Literatur*□Leipzig□Amelangs Verlag□1920□□III□479-504□Arthur Berriedale Keith□*A History of Sanskrit Literature*□London□Oxford University Press□1928□□pp. 439-448.

6 [illegible]

7 Tamil 600—1000

8

9 Arjuna Franklin Edgerton *The Bhagavad Gita* *Translated and Interpreted* "Harvard Oriental Series" Vols. XXXVIII-XXXIX Cambridge Mass Harvard Universtiy Press 1944.

Edward P. Rice *The Mahabharata* *Analysis and Index* London Oxford University Press 1934 and S. C. Nott ed. *The Mahabharata of Vyasa Krishna Dwaipayana* *Selections* New York Philosophical Library 1956

10 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□100 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□4□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□

11 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□A. Berriedale Keith□ *The Sanskrit Drama*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1924□□pp. 12-77□□□□□

12 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Cloud Messenger*□□□□□A. L. Basham in *The Wonder That Was India*□p. 420.

13 □□□□Bhatti□□□7□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□A. B. Keith□*History of Sanskrit Literature*□p. 116.

14 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Keith□*History of Sanskrit Literature*□pp. 357-359.

15 □□□□□V. R. R. Dikshitar□*The Lay of the Anklet* □Oxford□Oxford University Press□1939□.

16 R. C. Majumdar et al.□History and Culture of the Indian People□III□326-340□□□□□□□A. L. Basham□*The Wonder That Was India*□pp. 330-331□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

17 [illegible]R. C. Majumdar et al.□*History and Culture of the Indian People*□III□319-320.

18 Henry R. Zimmer□*Hindu Medicine*□Baltimore□Md.□Johns Hopkins Press□1948□□pp. 46-59□175-176. Jean Filliozat□*La Doctrine classique de la médicine indienne*□*ses origines et ses parallèles grecques*□Paris□Imprimerie Nationale□1949□□pp. 199-215 and *passim*□A. B. Keith□*A History of Sanskrit Literature*□pp. 513-515.

19 [illegible]Otto Neugebauer□*The Exact Sciences in Antiquity*□pp. 160-161□167-169□178□180.

20 [illegible]Walter Eugene Clark[illegible]*The Aryabhatiya of Aryabhata*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1930□.

21 [illegible]Dr. David Pingree[illegible]1962[illegible]*Yavanajatake of Sphujidhvaja*[illegible]499[illegible]G. R. Kaye□*Indian Mathematics*□Calcutta and Simla□Thacker□Spink and Co.□1915□□A. B. Keith□*History of Sanskrit Literature*□pp. 523-528.

[illegible]18[illegible]202[illegible]220[illegible]3[illegible]“0”[illegible] O. Neugebauer [illegible] *The Exact Science in Antiquity* [illegible] pp. 3-22.

22 [illegible]

23 [illegible] Benjamin Rowland [illegible] *The Art and Architecture of India* [illegible] pp. 69-71.

24 [illegible]17[illegible]

25 A. B. Keith [illegible] *A History of Sanskrit Literature* [illegible] p. 450.

26 [illegible]

27 G. Coedès [illegible] *Les Ètats hindouisés d’Indochine et d’Indonesie* [illegible] Paris [illegible] E. de Boccard [illegible] 1948 [illegible] pp. 23-28 [illegible] H. G. Quaritch Wales [illegible] *The Making of Greater India* [illegible] London [illegible] Bernard Quaritch [illegible] 1951 [illegible] pp. 47-83.

28 [illegible] Cochin China [illegible] 2 [illegible] 166 [illegible] · [illegible] Marcus Aurelius [illegible] “ [illegible] ” [illegible] Coedès [illegible] *Les Ètats hindouisés* [illegible] p. 38. [illegible] 2 [illegible]

29 [illegible] R. C. Majumdar [illegible] *Ancient Indian Colonization in South East Asia* [illegible] Baroda [illegible] University of Baroda Press [illegible] 1955 [illegible] Majumdar [illegible] *The History and Culture of the Indian People* [illegible] Ⅱ [illegible] 651-658 [illegible] Ⅲ [illegible] 631-644.

30 [illegible] George Peter Murdock [illegible] *Africa* [illegible] *Its Peoples and Their Culture History* [illegible] New York [illegible] McGraw-Hill [illegible] 1959 [illegible] 212-271 [illegible] James Hornell [illegible] “Indonesian Influences on East African Culture [illegible] ” *Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute* [illegible] LXIV [illegible] 1934 [illegible] . 325 and *passim* [illegible] G. W. B. Huntingford [illegible] “The

Hagiolithic Cultures of East Africa□” *Eastern Anthropologist*□III□1950□□119-133.

31 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Palmyra□□□□3□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□273□□□

32 □□□Èmile Bréhier□*La Philosophie de Plotin*□Paris□Boivin and Co.□1923□□pp. 107-134□Jean Filliozat□*Les Relations extérieures de L’Inde*□Pondicherry□Institut Français d’Indologie□1956□□pp. 27-30□51-58.

33 □□□Jean Doresse□*The Secret Books of the Egyptian Gnostics*□New York□Viking Press□1960□□Eva Meyerovitch□“The Gnostic Manuscripts of Upper Egypt□”*Diogenes*□No. 25□1959□□84-117□Robert M. Grant□*Gnosticism and Early Christianity*□New York□Columbia University Press□1959□□Hans Jonas□*The Gnostic Religion*□*The Message of the Alien God and the Beginnings of Christianity*□Boston□Beacon Press□1958□.

34 □□□Hippolyte Delehaye□*Les saints stylites*□Brussels□Société des Bollandistes□1923□□pp. cxci-cxcv.

35 [illegible]Henri de Lubac□*La Rencontre du Buddhisme et de L'Occident*□Paris□Aubier□1952□□pp. 9-27. [illegible]□50[illegible]Richard Garbe□*India and Christendom*□*The Historical Connections between Their Religions*□LaSalle□Ill.□Open Court Publishing Co.□1959□□Ernst Benz□"Indische Einflüsse auf frühchristliche Theologie□"Akademie der Wissenschaften und Literatur□Mainz□□*Abhandlungen der Geistes-und Sozialwissenschaftlichen Klasse*□No. 3□1951□□pp. 172-202□Mircea Eliade□*Le Yoga*□Paris□Payot□1954□□p. 412□Karl Heussi□*Der Ursprung des Mönchtums*□*Geistesgeschichte des antiken Christentums*□Munich□Carl Beck Verlag□1955□□I□523-529. [illegible]□Qumran[illegible]

36 Roman Ghirshman□*Bégram*□p. 100□Sir AuREL Stein□*On Central Asian Tracks*□London□Macmillan and Co.□1933□□Albert von LeCoq□*Auf Hellas Spuren in Ostturkestan*□Leipzig□J. C. Hinrichs□1926□.

37 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Arthur F. Wright□*Buddhism in Chinese History*□Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1959□□pp. 20-31.

38 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Wright□□□□□□□□□□□□“□”□“□”□□□□□□□□Dharma□□□□Bodhi□□□□Yoga□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”“□□”□“□□□”Arthur F. Wright□*Buddhism in Chinese History*□p. 36.

39 □□□Laurence Binyon□“Chinese Art and Buddhism□” *Proceedings of the British Acadecy*□XXII□1936□.

40 □□□Mongolian□□□□□□Tungusic□□□□□Turkish□□□□Tibetan□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ O. Frank□*Geschichte des chinesischen Reiches*□II□54-117□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

41 Arthur F. Wright□*Buddhism in Chinese History*□p. 57.

42 □□□□□□□□□—□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

43 R. Ghirshman□*Les Chionites-Hephtalites*□Cairo□L’Institut Français d’Archéologie Orientale□1948□□P. 115. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Ghirshman□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]“[illegible]—[illegible]”[illegible]René Groussset[illegible]*L’Empire des steppes*[illegible]p. 110.

44 [illegible]

45 [illegible]800[illegible]

46 [illegible]371[illegible]Shapur II[illegible]R. Ghirshman[illegible]*Les Chionites-Hephtalites*[illegible]p. 82.

[illegible]

47 [illegible]5[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

48 Wolfram Eberhard，*Das Toba Reich Nordchinas*，*eine soziologische Untersuchung*（Leiden：E. J. Brill，1949）.

49 René Groussset，*L'Empire des steppes*，pp. 110-115；R. Ghirshman，*Les Chionites-Hephtalites*，pp. 83-134.

50 [illegible]Groussset，*L'Empire des steppes*，pp. 226-227.

51 [illegible]18[illegible]15[illegible]12[illegible]10[illegible]

[illegible]1000[illegible]3[illegible]7[illegible]

52 [illegible]R. Ghirshman，*Les Chionites-Hephtalites*，pp. 115-134.

53 Groussset，*L'Empire des steppes*，pp. 129，131-32.

54 [illegible]Priscus[illegible]F. A. Tompson，*A History of Attila and the Huns*（Oxford：Clarendon Press，1948），pp. 161-183. [illegible]

55 [illegible]Bible belt[illegible]

56 [illegible]

57 [illegible]Caucasus[illegible]4[illegible]

58 [illegible]Arthur Christensen[illegible]*L’Iran sous les Sassanides*[illegible]2d ed.[illegible]Copenhagen[illegible]E. Munksgaard[illegible]1944[illegible]. [illegible]Thorkild Jacobsen and Robert M. Adams[illegible]“Salt and Silt in Ancient Mesopotamian Agriculture[illegible]”*Science*[illegible]CXXVIII[illegible]1957[illegible]1253-1257.

59 [illegible]R. Ghirshman[illegible]*L’Iran des origines à L’Islam*[illegible]pp. 282-286[illegible]H. S. Nyberg[illegible]*Die Religionen des alen Irans*[illegible]Leipzig[illegible]J. C. Hinrichs[illegible]1938[illegible]pp. 404-410.

60 [illegible]

61 [illegible]

62 [illegible]Hadrian[illegible]117-138[illegible]Trajan[illegible]Pauly-Wissowa[illegible]*Real-Encyclopädie der klassischen Altertumswissenschaft*[illegible]Stuttgart[illegible]J. B. Metzler Verlag[illegible]1899[illegible]*s. v. cataphracta*.

63 [illegible]Robert Grosse[illegible]*Römische Militä rgeschichte von Gallienus bis zum Beginn der byzantinischen Themenverfassung*[illegible]Berlin[illegible]Weidmannsche Buchhandlung[illegible]1920[illegible]pp. 314-337 and *passim*.

64 [illegible]Belisarius[illegible]7000[illegible]Procopius[illegible]*Gothic War*[illegible]III[illegible]1[illegible]20. [illegible]533[illegible]15000[illegible]5000[illegible]

65 Steven Runciman[illegible]*Byzantine Civilization*[illegible]London[illegible]Edward Arnold and Co.[illegible]1933[illegible]p. 139.

66 [illegible]

67 [illegible]（Heraclius）[illegible]610—630[illegible]Archibald R. Lewis，*Naval Power and Trade in the Mediterranean*，500-1100（Princeton，N. J.：Princeton University Press，1951），pp. 3-53.

68 [illegible]Leo III，the Isaurian[illegible]717—741[illegible]

69 [illegible]5[illegible]Kondakov，“Les Costumes orientaux à la cour byzantine，”*Byzantion*，I（1924），7-49.

70 [illegible]Eusebius，*Life of Constantine*，III，10.[illegible]

71 [illegible]Milivian Bridge[illegible]

72 □□□Oscar Reuther□“Sassanian Architecture□”in Arthur Usham Pope□*A Survey of Persian Art*□London and New York□Oxford University Press□1938□□I□493 ff. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□□□

73 □□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□Steven Runciman□*Byzantine Civilization*□p. 259. □□□O. M. Dalton□*East Christian Art*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1925□□pp. 68-69.

74 Salo Wittmayer Baron□*A Social and Religious History of the Jews*□II□204-209□294-298.

75 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□Nestorius□□□□□□428□□□“□□□□”□Theotokos□□431□□□□□Ephesus□□

76 □□R. C. Zaehner□□□R. C. Zaehner□*Zurvan*□*A Zoroastrian Dilemma*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1955□□pp. 250-251 and passim. . □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□R. C.

Zaehner□*The Dawn and Twilight of Zoroastrianism*□New York□G. P. Putnam's Sons□1961□□pp. 175-321□□□A. Christensen□*L'Iran sous les Sassanides*.

77 □□Monophysitism□□□□□□□□□□□□□F. C. Burkitt□*The Religion of the Manichees*□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1925□□p. 71□Hans H. Schraeder□"Der Manichäismus nach neuen Funden und Untersuchungen□" *Morgenland*□XXVIII□1936□□99□H. C. Puech□*Le Manichéisme*□*son fondateur*□*sa doctrine*□Paris□Musio Guimet Bibliothèque de Diffusion□1949□□pp. 82-83 and *passim*. □□

78 □□□"□□"□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□A. Christensen□*L'Iran sous les Sassanides*□pp. 198-199.

79 □□□R. C. Zaehner□*Dawn and Twilight of Zoroastrianism*□pp. 186-190. □□"□□□□"□Zurvanism□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□"□□□□"□Mazdean□□□□□□□□□

R. C. Zaehner Zurvanism “ ”

80 R. P. de Menasse “L’Église mazdéene dans l’empire sassanide ” *Cahiers d’histoire mondiale* II 1955 561-562. A. Christensen *L’Iran sous les Sassanide* pp. 337-340 Ottokar Klima *Geschichte einer sozialen Beweung im sassanadischen Persien* Prague National Czechoslovak Academy 1957 .

81 20

82 S. Runciman *Byzantine Civilization* p. 109.

83 Eusebius *Life of Constantine* III 6-15

84 Ambrose 397 Salonika

□□□□□□□□□□□5□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

85 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Yugoslav□□
□□□□Nish□□

86 □□□
□□

87 Charles Diehl□*Manuel d’art byzantine*□2d ed.□Paris□Editions A. Picard□1925□□I□9-23 and *passim*□O. M. Dalton□*East Christian Art*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1925□□pp. 1-14 and *passim*.

88 □□□
□□□□□□□□□□□

89 □□□George Peter Murdock□*Africa*□*Its Peoples and Their Culture History*□New York□MeGraw-Hill□1959□□p. 45 and *passim*. Murdock□□Diedrich Westermann□*Geschichte Afrikas*□*Staatenbildungen südlich der Sahara*□Cologne□Greven□1925□□276-301 and *passim*□E. Wallace Budge□*A Histoy of Ethiopia*□London□Methuen and Co.□1928□□I□52-103□204-264.

90 M. I. Rostovtzeff□*Iranians and Greeks in South Russia*□pp. 189-191□206-208.

91 □□□René Grousset□*L'Empire des steppes*□pp. 109-110.

92 [illegible]□□Megalithis[illegible]Gordon R. Willey□"Prehistoric Civilizations of Nuclear America□" *American Anthropologist*□LVII□pp. 571-593□G. H. S. Bushnell□*Peru*□New York□Praeger□1957□□pp. 52-53.

93 Gordon R. Willey□"Prehistoric Civilizations of Nuclear America□" *American Anthropologist*□LVII□pp. 571-593□G. H. S. Bushnell□*Peru*□New York□Praeger□1957□□pp. 52-53.

94 □□□□Incas[illegible]14□□□16[illegible]20[illegible]"□□□□□"[illegible]

95 [illegible]328□4□9[illegible]J. Eric S. Thompson□*The Rise and Fall of Maya*

Civilization [illegible] Norman [illegible] Okla. [illegible] Oklahoma University Press [illegible] 1954[illegible]p. 53.

96 [illegible]48[illegible]

[illegible]Yucatán[illegible]

97 [illegible]G. Morley[illegible]*The Ancient Maya* [illegible]Stanford[illegible]Calif.[illegible]Stanford Universtiy Press[illegible]1946[illegible]Walter Krickeberg[illegible]*Altmexikanische Kulturen*[illegible]Berlin[illegible]Safari Verlag[illegible] 1956 [illegible]Hans Dietrich Disselhoff [illegible] *Geschichte der altamerikanischen Kulturen*[illegible]Munich[illegible]Verlag R. Oldenbourg[illegible] 1953[illegible].

[illegible]9[illegible] [illegible]600—1000[illegible]

1 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]11[illegible]

2 [illegible]552—554[illegible]6[illegible]G. F. Hudson, *Europe and China* (London: Edward Arnold & Co. , 1913), pp. 120-122; R. S. Lopez, “Silk Industry in the Byzantine Empire,” *Speculum*, XX (1945), 1-42.

3 [illegible]

[illegible]

4 [illegible]

5 [illegible]

6 [illegible]

7 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

8 [illegible]3[illegible]Tor Andrac, *Mohammad: The Man and His Faith* (New York: Barnes & Noble, 1957); W. Montgomery Watt, *Muhammad at Mecca*(Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1953); and W. Montgomery Watt, *Muhammad at Medina* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1956).

9 [illegible]Fatima[illegible]

10 [illegible]6[illegible]

[illegible]606[illegible]630[illegible]

11 [illegible]Reuben Levy, *The Social Structure of Islam* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1957), pp. 407-445; Friedrich W. Schwartzlose, *Die Waffen der alten Araber*(Leipzig: J. C. Hinrichs, 1886); *Encyclopedia of Islam*, “Yarmuk,” “Nehawand,” “Al-Kadisiya”[illegible]5[illegible]——[illegible]

12 [illegible]680[illegible]Husain[illegible]Sunni[illegible]Shi’a[illegible]

13 [illegible]

14 [illegible]A. J. Arberry, *The Holy Koran*(London: Allen & Unwin Ltd. , 1953)[illegible]

15 [illegible]

16 [illegible]——[illegible]756[illegible]10[illegible]

17 [illegible]

18 [illegible]10[illegible]Walter Fischel, “The Origin of Banking in Medieval Islam,” *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* (1933), pp. 339-352, 569-604.

19 [illegible]Louis Gardet and M. M. Anawati, *Introduction à la théologie musulmane, essai de théologie comparée*(Paris: Librairie Philosophique, 1948), pp. 37ff.

20 [illegible] 9 [illegible] Gardet and Anawati, *Introduction à la théologie musulmane*, pp. 47-60.

21 [illegible] 10 [illegible]

22 [illegible] H. A. R. Gibb, *Arabic Literature, an Introduction* (London: Oxford University Press, 1926), pp. 14-81; R. A. Nicholson, *A Literary History of the Arabs* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1930) [illegible] Eric Schroeder, *Muhammad's People* (Portland, Me. : Bond Wheelwright Co. , 1955) [illegible]

23 [illegible] George Marcais, *L'Art de l'Islam* (Paris: Larousse, 1946), pp. 19-60; M. S. Dimand, *A Handbook of Muhammedan Art* (2d ed. ; New York: Metropolitan Museum of Art, 1944), pp. 7-25, 85-91,132-135; Ernst Diez, *Die Kunst der islamischen Völker* (Berlin: Akademische VerlagsgessIlschaft Athenaion, 1917), pp. 7-70.

24 [illegible]Harran[illegible]A. Mieli, *La Science arabe* (Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1938), pp. 84-85.

25 [illegible]622[illegible]754—775[illegible]Siddhanta[illegible]George Sarton, *Introduction to the History of Science*, I (Washington: Carnegie Institute of Washington, 1927), 493-530.

26 [illegible]A. J. Arberry, *Sufism: An Account of the Mystics of Islam* (London: Allen & Unwin, Ltd. , 1950).

27 [illegible]10[illegible]Bernard Lewis, “The Islamic Guilds,” *Economic History Review*, VIII, (1973), 22-26. [illegible]

28 [illegible]Bernard Lewis, *The Origins of Isma’ilism* (Cambridge: W. Heffer & Sons, 1940)[illegible]

29 [illegible]12[illegible]

30 [illegible]680[illegible]

[illegible]

31 [illegible]H. A. R. Gibb, *Mohammedanism: An Historical Survey* (New York: Mentor Books, 1953); H. A. R. Gibb, *The Arab Conquests in Central Asia* (London: Royal Asiatic Society, 1923); Bernard Lewis, *The Arabs in History* (2d ed. ; London: Hutchinson, 1954); Alfred Guillaume, *Islam* (Harmondsworth: Penguin Books, 1954); Ignac Goldziher, *Vorlesungen über den Islam* (2d ed. ; Heidelberg: Carl Winter, 19250; Gustave E. von Grunebaum, *Medieval Islam: A Study in Cultural Orientation*(2d ed. ; Chicago: University of Chicago Press,1953); G. von Grunebaum (ed.), *Unity and Variety in Muslim Civilization* (Chicago: University of Chicago Press,1955); G. von Grunebaum, *Islam:Essays in the Nature and Growth of a Cultural tradition* (“American Anthropological Association Memoirs,” No. 81□April, 1955□; Carl Brockelmann, *History of the Islamic Peoples* (New York: G. P. Putnam’s Sons, 1947); Edward G. Browne, *A Literary History of Persia* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1956); T. W. Arnold, *The Preaching of Islam* (2d ed. ; London: Constable& Co. ,1913); T. W. Arnold, *The Califate* (Oxford: Oxford University press, 1924); Berthold Spuler, *Iran in fruh-*

Islamischer Zeit (Wiesbaden: Franz Steiner Verlag, 1952); A. J. Wensinck, *The Muslim Creed* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1932); Maurice Gaudefroy-Demombynes, *Muslim Institutions* (London: Allen & Unwin, Ltd. , 1950); M. Gaudefroy-Demombynes, *Le Monde musulman et byzantine jusqu'aux Croisades* (Paris: E. de Boccard, 1931); Louis Gardet, *La Cité musulman, vie sociale et politique* (Paris: J. Vrin, 1954). [illegible]“Manual of Islamic Civilization”[illegible]Marshall G. S. Hodgson[illegible]“Introduction to Islamic Civilization”[illegible]

32 [illegible]

33 [illegible]673[illegible]680[illegible]Marmora[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]717[illegible]718[illegible]

34 [illegible]J. P. Fallmerayer, *Geschichte der Halbinsel Morea während des Mittelalters* (Stuttgart: J. G. Cotta, 1830) [illegible]A. A. Vasiliev, *History of the*

Byzantine Empire (new ed. ; Madison: University of Wisconsin Press, 1958) [illegible]——[illegible]Zadruga[illegible]—[illegible]Philip E. Mosley, "The Peasant Family: The Zadruga, or Communal Joint Family in the Balkans, and its Recent Evolution," in Caroline F. Ware (ed.), *The Cultural Approach to History* (New York: Columbia University Press, 1940), pp. 95-108.

35 [illegible]737[illegible]744—751[illegible]Rene Grousset, *L'Empire des steppes* (Paris: Payot, 1939), pp. 124-142, 226-238; D. M. Dunlop, *The History of the Jewish Khazars* (Princeton, N. J. : Princeton University Press, 1954), pp. 41-170.

36 [illegible]732[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]Lynn White, *Medieval Technology and Social Change* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1962),1-18. [illegible]

37 [illegible]669—690[illegible]Canterbury[illegible]Theodore of Tarsus[illegible]

38 Archibald Lewis[illegible] *Naval Power and Trade in the Mediterranean* 500—1100[illegible]pp. 89-131[illegible]693[illegible]718[illegible]Lewis[illegible]Pirenne[illegible]Lewis[illegible]Pirenne[illegible]Henri Pirenne, *Mohamet et Charlemagne* (7th ed. ; Paris: Felix Alcan, 1937); Robert S.

Lopez, “East and West in the Early Middle Ages: Economic Relations,” *Relazioni del X Congresso Internationale di Scienzi Storiche*, III (Florence: G. C. Senisoni, 1956[illegible], 113-163; Bryce Lyon, “L’CEuvre de Henri Pirenne après vingt-cinq ans,” *Le Moyen Age* (1960), 437-493.

39 [illegible]

40 [illegible]717—718[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]A. A. Vasiliev, *History of the Byzantine Empire*, I, 251-258, 263-264; P. J. Alexander, *The Patriarch Nicephorus of Constantinople: Ecclesiastical Policy and Image Worship in the Byzantine Empire* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1958), 111-125, 214-225.

41 [illegible]812[illegible]

42 [illegible]904[illegible]Salonika[illegible]A. Lewis[illegible]*Naval Power and Trade in the Mediterranean*(pp. 120-131) [illegible]8[illegible]Lewis[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]827[illegible]

43 [illegible]D. M. Dunlop, *History of the Jewish Khazars*, pp. 196-204; C. A. Macartney, The Magyars in the Ninth Century (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1930); George Vernadsky and Michael de Ferdinandy, *Studien zur ungarischen Frühgeschichte* (Munich: Verlag R. Oldenbourg, 1957).

44 [illegible]8[illegible]840[illegible]20[illegible]862[illegible]George Vernadsky, *A History of Russia* (new rev. ed. ; New Haven, Conn. : Yale University Press, 1944), pp. 19-30; Archibald R. Lewis, *The Northern Sea: Shipping and Commerce in Northern Europe, A. D.* 300-1100

(Princeton, N. J. : Princeton University Press, 1958),pp. 270-274; S. F. Cross, “The Scandinavian Infiltration into Russia,” *Speculum*, XXI(1946),pp. 505-514; F. Dvornik, *The Making of Central and Eastern Europe* (London: Polish Research Center, 1949), pp. 5, 61-64.

45 [illegible]Dniepropetrovsk[illegible]

46 [illegible]Mathew Spinka, *A History of Christianity in the Balkans: A Study in the Spread of Byzantine Culture among the Slavs* (Chicago: American Society of Church History, 1953), pp. 22-56.

47 Lynn White, “Technology and Invention in the Middle Ages,” *Speculum*, XV (1940).

48 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Marc Bloch, *Les Caractères origimaux de l'histoire rurale francaise*(Paris: A. Colin, 1952); Lynn White, “Technology and Invention in the Middle Ages,” 141-159; *Cambridge Economic History of Europe*, I, 127-132; Charles Singer (ed.), *A History of Technology*, II, 86-93.

49 [illegible]9—10[illegible]C. S. and C. S. Orwin, *The Open Fields* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1938). [illegible] Lynn White, *Medieval Technology and Social Change*, pp. 39ff.

50 [illegible]5[illegible]5[illegible]10[illegible]30[illegible]

51 9[illegible]

[illegible]919-1024[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

52 [illegible]Lynn White, *Medieval Technology and Social Change*, 1-38[illegible]

53 [illegible]

54 [illegible]A. R. Lewis, *The Northern Seas*, pp. 282-286 ff.

55 [illegible]George Fadlo Hourani, *Arab Seafaring in the Indian Ocean in Ancient and Early Medieval Times* (Princeton: N. J. : Princeton University Press, 1951), pp. 51-84.

56 K. A. Nilakanta Sastri, *A History of South India from Prehistoric Times to the Fall of Vijayanagar*(Madras: Oxford University Press, 1955), pp. 361-363.

57 [illegible]

58 [illegible]K. A. Nilakanta Sastri, *A History of Southern India*, pp. 57-59, [illegible]p. 85[illegible]6[illegible]

59 [illegible]Henry T. F. Rhodes, *The Satanic Mass: A Sociological and Criminological Study* (London: Rider & Co. , 1954); Margaret A. Murray, *The Witch Cult in Western Europe* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1921); Elliot Rose, *A Razor for a Goat: A Discussion of Certain Problems in the History of Witchcraft and Diabolism* (Toronto: University of Toronto Press, 1962). [illegible]Mircea Eliade, *Le Yoga* (Paris: Payot, 1954), pp. 205-273; Edward Conze, *Buddhism*, pp. 174-199.

60 [illegible] Surendranath Dasgupta, *A History of Indian Philosophy* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1951), I, 429-439.

61 [illegible]3[illegible]

62 [illegible]G. Coedès, *Les États hindounisés d’Indochine et d’Indonesie* (Paris: E. de Boccard, 1948), pp. 205-207[illegible]H. G. Quaritch-Wales, *The Making of Greater India* (London: Bernard Quaritch, Ltd. , 1951)[illegible]Coedès[illegible]

63 [illegible]Parsee[illegible]8—10[illegible]

64 [illegible]E. M. Forster, *Passage to India* (London: Edward Arnold & Co. , 1924) [illegible]

65 [illegible]1100[illegible]

66 [illegible]715[illegible]715[illegible]

67 [illegible]——[illegible]

68 [illegible]Edwin G. Pulleyblank[illegible]*The Background of the Rebellion of An Lu-shan*(London: Oxford University Press,1955)[illegible]

69 [illegible]743—744[illegible]

70 [illegible]Ch’ao-ting Chi, *Key Economic Areas in Chinese History*(London: Allen & Unwin, Ltd. ,1936), pp. 133-130 and passim; Pulleyblank, *Background of the Rebellion*, pp. 27-28, 32-38; Hans Bielenstein, “The Census of China during the Period 2-742 A. D. ,” Museum of Far Eastern Antiquities, Stockholm, *Bulletin*, XIX (1947), 125-162[illegible]

71 [illegible]*The Old T’ang History* 84. 1. b[illegible]742[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Pulleyblank, *Background of the Rebellion*, p. 36[illegible]

72 Edward A. Kracke, *Civil Service in the Early Sung China*, 960-1067 (Cambridge, Mass. : Harvard University Press, 1953), p. 13.

73 [illegible] Stefan Balasz, "Beiträge zur Wirtschaftsgeschichte der T'ang Zeit," *Mitteilungen des Seminars für orientalische Spranchern zu Berlin*, XXXIV (1931), 21-25; XXXV (1932) 37-73. [illegible] *Mitteilungen des Seminars für orientalische Spranchern zu Berlin*, XXV (1932),15-21; Jacques Gernet, *Les Aspects économiques du Bouddhisme dans la société chinoise du V*e au Xe siècle (Saigon: École Francaise d'Extrème-Orient, 1956), pp. 149-184. [illegible]

74 [illegible] Pulleyblank, *Background of the Rebellion*, pp. 27-29, 61-74; J. Gernet, *Aspects économiques du Bouddhisme*, pp. 126-138; S. Balasz, "Beiträge zur Wirtschaftsgeschichte der T'ang Zeit," XXXIV (1931), 61-92; Denis Twitchertt, "Lands under State Cultivation under the T'ang," *Journal of*

the Economic and Social History of the Orient, II (1959), 162-204.

75 [illegible]624[illegible]12[illegible]virgate[illegible]30[illegible]S. Balasz, “Beiträge zur Wirtschaftsgeschichte der T’ang Zeit,” XXXIV (1931), 44-52[illegible]

76 [illegible]

77 [illegible]S. Balasz, “Beiträge zur Wirtschaftsgeschichte der T’ang Zeit,” XXXV (1932)[illegible]23-25.

78 [illegible]Ping-ti Ho[illegible], “Salt Merchants of Yang-chou: A Study of Commercial Capitalism in 18th Century China,” *Harvard Journal of Asiatic Studies*, XVII (1954), 130-168.

79 [illegible]756[illegible]1000[illegible]T. F. Carter, *The Invention of Printing in China and Its Spread Westward* (2d ed. ; New York: Ronald Press, 1955), pp. 82-85; L. Carrington Goodrich

and Feng Chia-sheng [illegible], “The Early Development of Firearms in China,” *Isis*, XXXVI (1946), 114-123.

80 [illegible]Fung Yu-lan [illegible], *A History of Chinese Philosophy*[illegible], II, 385-406[illegible]

81 Fung Yu-lan[illegible], *A History of Chinese Philosophy* [illegible], II, 407-433.

82 [illegible]768—824[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]Fung Yu-lan, *A History of Chinese Philosophy*, II, 410[illegible]

83 J. Gernet, *Les Aspects économiques du Bouddhisme*, pp. 240-298. [illegible]372[illegible]

84 O. Franke, *Geschichte des chinesischen Reiches*, II, 498. [illegible]

85 [illegible]

86 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

87 [illegible]8[illegible]Kiyoshi Yabuuchi, “The Development of the Sciences in China from the Fourth to the End of the Twelfth Century,” *Cahiers d’historie mondiale*, IV (1958), 337-339.

88 [illegible]645[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

89 [illegible]Ludwig Bachhofer, *A Short History of Chinese Art* (New York: Pantheon, 1946), pp. 63-80; Lawrence Sickman and Alexander Soper, *The Art and Architecture of China* (Harmondsworth: Penguin Books, 1956), pp. 53-77.

90 [illegible]—[illegible]500[illegible]

91 [illegible]Osvald Siren, *Chinese Painting* (New York: Ronal Press, 1956-1958).

92 E. D. Edwards, *Chinese Prose Literature of the T’ang Period* (London: Arthur Probsthain, 1937), I, 30-40, 60-72.

93 [illegible]Arthur Waley, *The Poetry and Career of LiPo*(London: Allen & Unwin, Ltd. , 1950).

94 [illegible]E. D. Edwards, *Chinese Prose Literature of the T’ang Period*; James R. Hightower, *Topics in Chinese Literature*(Cambridge: Mass. : Harvard University Press, 1950); Herbert A. Giles, *A History of Chinese Literature* (New York: D. Appleton & Co. , 1901).

95 O. Franke, *Geschichte des chinesisichen Reiches*, II, 448-451, 501-504. [illegible]13[illegible]

96 [illegible]G. Coedès, *Les États hinduisés d’Indochine et d’Indonesie*, pp. 202-209.

97 [illegible]G. Coedès, *Les États hinduisés d’Indochine et d’Indonesie*, pp. 167-178, 188-201.

98 [illegible]Helmut Hoffmann, “Tibets Eintritt in die Universalgeschichte,” *Saeculum*, I (1950), 258-279.

99 [illegible]

100 M. Frederick Nelson, *Korea and the Old Order in Eastern Asia* (Baton Rouge, La. : Louisiana State University Press, 1945), pp. 28-57; Homer B. Hulbert, *The History of Korea*(2 vols. ; Seoul: Methodist Publishing House, 1905).

101 [illegible]

102 [illegible]5[illegible]

103 [illegible]Arthur Waley, *The Tale of Genji* (Boston, New York: Houghton Mifflin Co. , 1935).

104 [illegible]G. B. Sansom, *Japan: A Short Cultural History* (rev. ed. ; New York: Appleton-Century, 1943), pp. 64-255.

105 [illegible]1000[illegible]

106 [illegible]907[illegible]Karl A. Wittfogel and Feng Chia-sheng[illegible]

[illegible]*History of Chinese Society, Liao* (907-1125) (Philadelphia: American Philosophical Society, 1949)[illegible]

107 [illegible]E. W. Bovill, *Caravans of the Old Sahara: An Introduction to the History of the Western Sudan*(London: Oxford University Press, 1933), pp. 43-47, 59-63; Diedrich Westermann, *Geschichte Afrikas, Staatenbildungen südlich der Sahara*(Cologne: Greven Verlag, 1952), pp. 72-76; J. D. Fage, *An Introduction to the History of West Africa* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1955); Geoge Peter Murdock, *Africa: Its Peoples and Their Culture History* (New York: McGraw-Hill, 1959), pp. 72-73; J. Spencer Trimingham, *A History of Islam in West Africa* (London: Oxford University Press, 1962), pp. 20-22.

108 [illegible]Rhodesia[illegible]G. P. Murdock[illegible]7[illegible]*Africa: Its Peoples and Their Culture History*, pp. 209-211; G. Caton-Thompson[illegible]9—10[illegible]*The Zimbabwe Culture* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1931)[illegible]D. Westermann[illegible]H. A. Wieschoff[illegible]14[illegible]*Geschichte Afrikas*, pp. 412-416; *The Zimbabwe-Monomotapa Culture in Southeast Africa* (Menosha: George Banta, 1941)[illegible]

109 [illegible]R. Coupland, *East Africa and Its Invaders* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1938), pp. 1-14; Zoë Marsh and G. W. Kingsnorth, *Introduction to the History of East Africa* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1957), pp. 1-12.

110 [illegible]

111 Andrew Sharp[illegible]Andrew Sharp, *Ancient Voyagers in the Pacific* (Wellington, N. Z. : Polynesian Society, 1956) [illegible] Thor Heyerdahl, *American Indians in the Pacific* (Stockholm: Bokförlaget Forum AB, 1952)[illegible]Sharp[illegible]Heyerdah[illegible]*Aku-Aku* (Chicago: Rand McNally, 1958), pp. 371-377[illegible]George F. Carter, “Plants across the Pacific,” [illegible]“Society for American Archaeology Memoirs,” No. 9[illegible]1953[illegible], pp. 62-72.

112 [illegible]

113 [illegible]

114 Gordon R. Willey, “The Prehistoric Civilizations of Nuclear America,” *American Anthropologist*, LVII (1955), 571-593; J. Alden Mason, *The Ancient Civilizations of Peru* (Harmondsworth: Penguin Books, 1957), pp. 12-107; Wendell C. Bennett and Junius B. Bird, *Andean Culture History* (New York: American Museum of Natural History, 1949), pp. 153-201; G. H. Bushnell, *Peru* (London: Thames & Hudson, 1956), pp. 65-102; Walter Krickeberg, *Almexikanische Kulturen* (Berlin: Safari Verlag, 1956), pp. 283-487; J. Eric S. Thompson, *The Rise and Fall of Maya Civilization* (Norman, Okla: University of Oklahoma Press, 1954), pp. 56-118; G. C. Vaillant, *The Aztecs of Mexico* (Harmondsworth: Penguin Books, 1950), pp. 65-82. [illegible] 600[illegible]1000[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]10[illegible] [illegible]1000—1500[illegible]

1 [illegible]3—6[illegible]11—[illegible]9[illegible]

2 [illegible]（Mutasim, 833—842）[illegible]：Reuben Levy, *The Social Structure of Islam* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1957), pp. 417-418. [illegible]

3 [illegible]W. Barthold, *Turkestan down to the Mongol Invasion* (2d ed. , London: Oxford University Press, 1928), pp. 235-258, 391-393; W. Barthold, *Histoire des Turcs d’Asie centrale* (Paris: Maisonneuve, 1945), pp. 47-124. [illegible]10[illegible]10[illegible]Barthold[illegible]

[illegible]W. Barthold, *Turkestan down to the Mongol Invasion*, pp. 307-308. [illegible]

4 [illegible]

5 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]P. Wittek, *The Rise of the Ottoman Empire* (London: Royal Asiatic Society, 1938), pp. 42-43.

6 [illegible]4[illegible]

7 René Grousset, *L'Empire des steppes* (Paris: Payot, 1939), pp. 592-593.

8 [illegible]B. Vladimirtsov, *Le Régime social des Mongols* (Paris: Maisonneuve, 1948), pp. 39-56. [illegible]10[illegible]Karl A. Wittfogel and Feng Chia-sheng, *History of Chinese Society: Liao*, 907-1125 (New York: Macmillan Co. , 1940), pp. 53-58, 115-125. [illegible]—[illegible]

9 [illegible]9[illegible]F. Dvornik, “ Byzantium and the North,” in Michael Huxley (ed.

), *The Root of Europe: Studies in the Diffusion of Greeks* (London: The Geographical Magazine, 1952).

10 Wittfogel and Feng, *History of Chinese Society: Liao*, 907—1125[illegible]Kitan, 907—1125[illegible]Jurchen[illegible]1115—1234[illegible]1616—1912[illegible]1206—1368[illegible]

11 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Assassins[illegible]1090—1256[illegible]Marshall G. S. Hodgson, *The Order of Assassins* (Gravenhage: Mouton, 1955).

12 A. N. Poliak, “Le Caractère colonial de l’état mamelouke dans ses rapports avec la Horde d’Or,” *Revue des études islamiques*, IX (1935), 231-248[illegible]Circassian[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

13 Claude Cohen, “Le Problème ethnique en Anatolie,” *Cahiers d’histoire mondiale*, II (1954-1955), 347-362[illegible]

14 [illegible]13[illegible]

15 B. Vladimirtsov, *Le Régime social des Mongols*, pp. 56-158[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

16 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1241[illegible]Subotai[illegible]19[illegible]H . Desmond

Martin, *The Rise of Chingis Khan and His Conquest of North China* (Baltomore, Md. : Johns Hopkins Press, 1950, pp. 11-47).

17 [illegible]4 000[illegible]12. 9[illegible]Barthold, *Turkestan down to the Mongol Conquest*, p. 404. [illegible]

18 [illegible]Grousset, *L'Empire des steppes*, pp. 475-476; B. Grekov and A. Iakoubovski, *La Horde d'Or* (Paris: Payot, 1939), pp. 76-82.

19 1335[illegible]Vijayanagar[illegible]1565[illegible]

20 [illegible]1438[illegible]1500[illegible]1453[illegible]David Ayalon, *Gunpowder and Firearms in the Mamluk Kingdom* (London: Vallentine, Mitchell, 1956), [illegible]II[illegible]Syed Abu Zafar Navdi, “The Use of Cannon in Muslin India,” *Islamic Culture, the Hyderabad Quarterly Review*, XII (1938), 405-418.

21 [illegible]16[illegible]

[illegible]L. Carrington Goodrich and Feng Chia-sheng, “The Early Development of Firearms in China,” *Isis*, XXXVI (1946), 114-123; Wang Ling, “On the Invention and Use of Gunpowder in China,” *Isis*, XXXVII (1947), 160-178; [illegible]1240—1241[illegible]Charles Oman, *A History of the Art of War in the Middle Ages*, Vol. II [illegible]Boston and New York: Houghton Mifflin Co. ,n. d.[illegible], Pl. XXIX[illegible]1221[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Goodrich and Feng, p. 117[illegible]·[illegible]

22 [illegible]Ibn Khaldun, *The Muqaddimah: An Introduction to History*, Franz Rosenthal (trans.) (3 vol. ; New York: Pantheon, 1958)[illegible]14[illegible]

23 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]T. W. Arnold, *The Califate* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1924), pp. 87-120.

24 [illegible]—[illegible]Bertold Spuler, *Die Mongolen in Iran* (Berlin: Akademie Verlag, 1955), pp. 375-376.

25 [illegible]·[illegible]Ibn Batuta, 1304—1369[illegible]Ibn Batuta, *Travels in Asia and Africa*, H. A. R. Gibb (trans.)(London: George Routledge & Sons, 1929).

26 [illegible]Franz Taeschner, “Beiträge zur Geschichte der Achis in Anatolien (14-15 Jht),”*Islamic*[illegible] IV (1929), 1-47; Bernard Lewis, “The Islamic Guilds,” *Economic History Review*, VIII (1937), 20-37.

27 [illegible]Claude Cohen, “L’Histoire économique et sociale de l’Orient musulman medieval,” *Studia Islamica*, III (1955), 93-115.

28 [illegible]Thoekild Jacobsen and Robert M. Adams, “Salt and Silt in Ancient Mesopotamian Agriculture,” *Science*,

CXXVIII (1958), 1257. [illegible] 20 [illegible]

29 [illegible]

30 [illegible] The Bektashi Order [illegible] J. K. Birge, *The Bektashi Order of Dercishes* (Hartford, Conn. : Hartford Seminary Press, 1937); F. Hasluck, *Christianity and Islam under the Sultan* (Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1929), I, 159-166.

31 [illegible] 1450 [illegible]

32 [illegible] Brusa, 1326 [illegible] Nicaea, 1331 [illegible]

□□□Abdulhak Adnan, *La Science chez les Turcs Ottomans* (Paris□Maisonneuve, 1939), pp. 9-11.

33 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□522□□□□□

34 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Paul Wittek□□□□□□*The Rise of the Ottoman Empire* (London: Royal Asiatic Society, 1957). □□□□A. H. Lybyer, *The Government of the Ottoman Empire in the Time of Suleiman the Magnificent* (Cambridge, Mass. : Harvard University Press, 1913); Franz Babinger, *Mehmed der Eroberer und seine Zeit* (Munich: F. Bruckmann, 1953).

35 □□□George Sarton, *Introduction to the History of Science* (Washington: Carnegie Institution, 1931), I, II; Aldo Mieli, *La Science arabe* (Leiden: E. J. Brill, 1939), 90-216.

36 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□W. Montegomery□□□□*The Faith and Practice of Al-Ghazali* (London: Allen & Unwin, Ltd. , 1953), pp. 19-85. □□□Louis Gardet and M. M. Anawati, *Introduction à la théologie musulmane* (Paris: J. Vrin, 1948), pp. 67-76; A. J. Wensinck, *La Pensée de Ghazzali* (Paris: Maisonneuve, 1940). □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Franciscan□□□·□□□□□□St. Bonaventura□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

37 [illegible]·[illegible]

38 [illegible]Reynold Alleyne Nicholson, *Studies in Islamic Mysticism* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1921), pp. 77-142; A. J. Arberry, *Sufism* (London: George Allen, 1950), pp. 93-105. [illegible]7—[illegible]6[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]11[illegible]

39 [illegible]11[illegible]Bokhara[illegible]W. Barthold, *Histoire des Tures*

d’Asie centrale (Paris: Maisonneuve, 1945), p. 48,[illegible]2—8[illegible]

40 H. A. R. Gibb, *Arabic Literature*, pp. 60-114. [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

41 [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Malik Shah[illegible]1072—1092[illegible]·[illegible]Edward G. Browne, *A History of Persia* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1956), II, 246-259.

42 [illegible]R. H. C. Davis, *The Mosques of Cairo* (Cairo: Middle East Publications, n. d.).

43 [illegible]George Marcais, *L’Art de l’Islam* (Paris: Larousse, 1946), pp. 109-189; Percy Brown, *Indian Architecture: Islamic Period* (Bombay: D. B. Taraporevala Sons, 1942); Ernst Diez, *Die Kunst der islamichen Völker* (2d ed. ; Berlin: Akademische Verlagsgesellschaft Athenaion, 1917), pp. 71-185.

44 M. S. Dimand, *A Handbook of Muhammedan Art* (2d ed. ; New York: Metropolitan Museum of Art, 1944)[illegible]

45 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□T. W. Arnold, *Painting in Islam* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1928); Laurence Binyon, *The Spirit of Man in Asian Art* (Cambridge, Mass. : Harvard University Press, 1936), pp. 105-143; Arthur Upham Pope, *A Survey of Persian Art* (London: Oxford University Press, 1958).

46 □□□□□□1241□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□13□□14□□□□□□□□□□□□W. W. Rockhill, (ed. and trans.), *The Journey of William of Rubruck...with Two Accounts of the Journey of John of Pian de Carpine* (London: Hakluyt Society, 1900); Christopher Dawson (ed.), *The Mongol Mission* (London and New York: Sheed & Ward, 1955); Leonard Olschki, *Marco Polo's Precursors* (Baltimore, Md. : Johns Hopkins Press,1943).

47 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□□13□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□□□

48 □□□Pierre Rondot, *Les Chrétien d'Orient* (Paris: J. Peyronnet, n. d.), pp. 78-79, 144-145, 154-155; William H. Shedd, *Islam and the Oriental Churches* (Philadelphia:

Presbyterian Board of Publications, 1904), pp. 196-204 and passim.

49 [illegible] S. D. Goitein, *Jews and Arabs* (New York: Schocken Books, 1955), pp. 59-61; Abraham I. Katsh, *Judaism and Islam: Biblical and Tamudic Backgrounds of the Koran and Its Commentaries* (New York: New York University Press, 1954).

50 [illegible]

51 [illegible]

52 B. A. Saletore, *Social and Political Life in the Vijayanagara Empire* (Madras: B. G. Paul & Co. , 1934), I, 395-414.

53 [illegible] A. B. M. Habibullah, *The Foundation of Moslem Rule in India* (Lahore: S. Muhammad Ashraf, 1945), pp. 272-308.

54 [illegible] M. Hiriyanna, *The Essentials of Indian Philosophy* (London: Allen & Unwin, Ltd. ,1949), pp. 175-199; S.

Dasgupta, *A History of Indian Philosophy* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1956).

55 Marshal G. S. Hodgson, *The Order of the Assassins*, pp. 277-278; J. N. Hollister, *The Shi'a of India* (London: Luzac & Co. , 1953), pp. 356-357.

56 [illegible]

57 [illegible]Charles Eliot, *Hinduism and Buddhism* (London: Edward Arnold & Co. , 1921), II, 262-266.

58 [illegible]752[illegible]the Truth[illegible]filioque[illegible]

59 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]A. A. Vasiliev, *A History of the Byzantine Empire* (new ed. ; Madison, Wis. : University of Wisconsin Press, 1952), p. 671.

60 [illegible]Polovtsi[illegible]Cumans[illegible]Tartars[illegible]R. Grosset, *L’Empire des steppes*, p. 242. [illegible]9[illegible]St. Cyril[illegible]St. Methodius[illegible]Ghuzz[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]14[illegible]

61 [illegible]1054[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

62 [illegible]Peter Charanis, “Economic Factors in the Decline of the Byzantine Empire,” *Journal of Economic History*, XIII (1953), 412-424.

63 [illegible]George Ostrogorsky, *Pour l’histoire de la féodalité byzantine* (Brussels: L’Institute de philologie et d’ histoire orientales et slaves, 1954).

64 [illegible]

65 [illegible] Richard Busch-Zantner, *Agrarverfassung, Gesellschaft, und Siedlung in Südosteuropa* (Leipzig: Otto Harrassowitz, 1938), pp. 60-61; George Ostrogorsky, *History of the Byzantine State* (Oxford: Basil Blackwell, 1956), pp. 280-333; A. A. Vasiliev, *History of the Byzantine Empire*, pp. 351-354.

66 [illegible]12[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]14[illegible]Salonika[illegible]1342-1349[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]11[illegible]Vasiliev, *History of the Byzantine Empire*, pp. 659-684.

67 [illegible] F. Braudel, *La Méditerranée et le monde méditerranéen à l’ époque de Philippe* II (Paris: A. Colin, 1949), pp. 509-511.

68 Richard Busch-Zantner, *Agraverfassung, Gesellschaft, und Siedlung in Südosteuropa*, p. 63.

69 □□□Omer Lufti Barkan, “Essai sur les données statistiques des registres de recensement dans l’empire Ottoman aux XV[e] et XVI[e]siècles,” *Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient*, I (1958), 9-36. □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□16□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□I. S. Emmanuel, *Histoire des Israelites de Salonique* (Paris: Librairie Lipschutz, 1935); M. Franco, *Essai sur l’ histoire des Israelites l’empire Ottoman depuis les origins jusqu’ à nos jours* (Paris: Librairie A. Durlacher, 1897).

70 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1274□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

71 1229□□□□□□□□□□□□□

72 □□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Alexander Nevsky□□1263□□□□1237□1242□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□14□15□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

73 □□□□□□□□□—□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□4□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□14□□1332□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

George Vernadsky, *The Mongols and Russia*, p. 87. [illegible] B. Grekov and A. Iakoubovski, *La Horde d'Or* (Paris: Payot, 1939).

74 [illegible] George Vernadsky, *The Mongols and Russia*, p. 343.

75 [illegible] 1376 [illegible] Bolgary [illegible] 4 [illegible] 1450 [illegible] Tver [illegible] George Vernadsky, *The Mongols and Russia* (p. 278) [illegible] 1391—1395 [illegible] 117—118 [illegible]

76 16 [illegible] 30 [illegible] —— [illegible]

77 [illegible] V. O. Kluchevsky, *A History of Russia* (London: J. M. Dent & Sons, 1912), II,16-23; William K.

Medlin, *Moscow and East Rome* (Geneva: E. Droz, 1952), pp. 78-80.

78 Karl Krumbacher, *Geschichte der byzantinischen Literatur* (Munich: Carl Beck Verlag, 1891), pp. 78-107.

79 Norman F. Baynes and H. St. L. B. Moss, *Byzantium: An Introduction to East Roman Civilization* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1948), pp. 221-252.

80 14 Vasiliev, *A History of the Byzantine Empire*, p. 656-676; Baynes and Moss, *Byzantium*, pp. 114-116.

81 —— L. Gardet, "Un problème de mystique compare: la mention du Nom divin-

dhikr-dans la mystique musulmane," *Revue Thomiste*, 1952, pp. 642-679; 1953, pp. 197-216; G. G. Arnakis, "Gregory Palamas among the Turks," *Speculum*, XXVI (1951), 104-116; Jean Meyendorff, *St. Gregoire Palamas et la mystique orthodoxe* (Paris: Editions de Seuil, 1959), pp. 64, 85, 108-109, and passim. [illegible]

82 [illegible]·[illegible]Domenicos Theotocopoulos[illegible]EL Greco[illegible], [illegible]1614[illegible]

83 [illegible] O. M. Dalton, *East Christian Art* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1925), pp. 234-247 and passim; N. P. Kondakov, *The Russian Icon* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1927).

84 [illegible] Jung-pang Lo, "China as a Sea Power," *Far Eastern Quarterly*, XIV (1955), 489-503. 12—15[illegible]

85 11[illegible]Li Shu-hua, "The South-Pointing Carriage and the Mariner's Compass," *Tsing-hua Journal of Chinese Studies*, n. s. , I, (1956),63-113.

□□□□□□□□□□□W. Z. Mulder, “The Wu Pei Chih Charts,” *T’oung Pao*, XXXVII(1944), 1-14.

86 W. W. Rockhill, “Notes on the Relations and Trade of China with the Eastern Archipelago and the Coasts of the Indian Ocean during the Fourteenth Century,” *T’oung Pao*, XIV (1913), 473-476; XV (1914),419-447; Jung-pang Lo, “China as a Sea Power. ”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

87 J. J. Duyvendak, “The True Dates of the Chinese Maritime Expeditions in the Early Fifteenth Century,” *T’oung Pao*, XXXIV(1938), 341-412.

88 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□J. J. Duyvendak, “The True Dates of the Chinese Maritime Expeditions,” pp. 388-390.

89 □1393□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□4□“□□□□□□□”□□□□20□□□□□□□□□10□□□□20□□□□1 000□□□□Jung-pang Lo, “China as a Sea Power,”p. 501.

90 Duyvendak, “The True Dates of the Chinese Maritime Expeditions,” pp. 395-399. □1465□□1487□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Duyvendak□□□Jung-pang Lo, “The Decline of the Early Ming Navy,” *Oriens Extremus*, V, (1958), 149-168. □□

[illegible]1421[illegible]1449[illegible]D. Pokotilov, *History of the Eastern Mongols during the Ming Dynasty from* 1368 *to* 1634, Rudolf Loewenthal (trans.), (Chengtu: Chinese Cultural Studies Research Institute, 1947).

91 Ping-ti Ho, "Early Ripening Rice in Chinese History," *Economic History Review*, IX (1956—1957), 200-218. [illegible]1012[illegible]

92 Edward A. Kracke, "Sung Society: Change within Tradition," *Far Eastern Quarterly*, XIV (1955), 479-488; Ping-ti Ho, *The Ladder of Success in Imperial China* (New York: Columbia University Press, 1962).

93 [illegible]

94 [illegible]

95 Herbert Franz Schurmann, *Economic Structure of the Yüan Dynasty* (Cambridge, Mass. : Harvard University Press,

1956), pp. 2-8.

96 [illegible]1270[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]39[illegible]1290[illegible]3%[illegible]13 00[illegible]Herbert Franke, *Geld und Wirtschaft in China unter der Mongolen-Herrschaft* (Leipzig: Otto Harrassowitz, 1949), pp. 128-129.

97 [illegible]1253[illegible]Nan Chao[illegible]1274—1279[illegible]Marshall Broomhall, *Islam in China* (London: Morgan & Scott, 1910), pp. 123-125. [illegible]

98 [illegible]14[illegible]

[illegible]8[illegible]9[illegible]11[illegible]15[illegible]18[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1456□□□□□Gutenberg□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□
□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□300□□□□□Thomas Francis Carter, *The Invention of Printing in China and Its Spread Westward* (New York: Columbia University Press, 1925), p. 204. □□□□□□□□□□□ 14□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□85□□

99 □□□□□□□□20□□□

100 Fung Yu-lan, *History of Chinese Philosophy*, II; J. Percy Bruce, *Chu Hsi and His Masters* (London: Arthur Probsthain, 1923).

101 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

102 □□:Herbert A. Giles, *A History of Chinese Literature* (New York: D. Appleton & Co. , 1901), pp. 256-291; J. R. Hightower, *Topics in Chinese Literature*, pp. 84-102; Adolf Zucker, The Chinese Theater (Boston: Little, Brown, 1925), pp. 3-42.

103 □□□□Chao Meng-fu, 1254—1322□□□□□□□□□4□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□

[illegible]” Osvald Siren[illegible]*Chinese Painting* (New York: Ronald Press, 1958), IV, 19.

104 Franz Michael, *The Origin of Manchu Rule in China* (Baltimore, Md. ,: Johns Hopkins Press, 1942), pp. 12-58.

105 M. F. Nelson, *Korea and the Old Order in Eastern Asia* (Baton Rouge, La: Louisiana State University Press, 1945).

106 [illegible]16[illegible]D. Pokotilov, *History of the Eastern Mongols during the Ming Dynasty* (Chengtu: Chinese Cultural Research Institute, 1947), pp. 135-137. [illegible]L. Austine Waddell, *The Buddhism of Tibet* (London: W. H. Allen, 1895), pp. 5-76.

107 14[illegible]

108 [illegible]

109 [illegible]G. B. Sansom[illegible]*Japan*[illegible]*A Short Cultural History*[illegible]New York[illegible]Appleton-Century[illegible]1943[illegible]pp. 256-400.

110 [illegible]10[illegible]—[illegible]—[illegible]

111 [illegible]

112 [illegible]987[illegible]（Capetians）[illegible]20[illegible]

113 [illegible]（Canute）[illegible]1035[illegible]

114 [illegible]·[illegible]（Robert Guiscard）[illegible]

115 [illegible]3000[illegible]8—[illegible]3[illegible]6—[illegible]4[illegible]

116 [illegible]

117 [illegible]W. Heyd[illegible]*Histoire du commerce du Levant au Moyen-Âge*[illegible]Leipzig[illegible]Otto Harrassowitz[illegible]1885[illegible]II[illegible]324-326.

118 [illegible]874[illegible]985[illegible]1000[illegible]15[illegible]

119 [illegible]

120 [illegible]Bogomils[illegible]

121 [illegible]Provence[illegible]50%[illegible]1470[illegible]Edouard

Baratier□*La démographie provence du XIII*e au XVIe siècle□*avec chiffres de comparison pour le XVIII*e siècle□Paris□S. E. V. P. E. N.□1961□. □□□□Josiah Cox Russell□“Late Medieval Population Patterns□”*Speculum*□XX□1945□□157-171. 13□□2□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□”□□14—15□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□2□□□□□□□□□□□

122 □□□14□□□□15□□□□□□□□□□□□□□D. G. E. Hall□*A History of South East Asia*□New York□St. Martin’s Press□1955□□pp. 37-186; J. C. van Leur□*Indonesian Trade and Society*□The Hague□W. van Hoeve□1955□□pp. 44-117; G. Coedès□*Les États hindouisés d’Indochine et d’Indonesie*□Paris□E. de Boccard□1948□.

123 □□p. 481.

124 □□□C. W. Bovill□*Caravans of the Old Sahara*□London□Oxford University Press□1933□□pp. 4-183; Diedrich Westermann□*Geschichte Afrikas*□Cologne□Greven Verlag□1952□□pp. 356-362□382□390-391□and passim. A. H. M. Jones and Elizabeth Monroe□*A History of Ethiopia*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1955□□pp. 44-79; J. C. de Graft-Johnson□

African Glory□London□Watt & Co.□1954□□pp. 68-126; R. Coupland□*East Africa and Its Invaders*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1938□□pp. 2-43; G. P. Murdock□*Africa*□*Its Peoples and Their Culture History*□New York□McGraw-Hill□1959□.

125 [illegible]

126 G. C. Vaillant□*The Aztecs of Mexico*□Harmondsworth□Pelican□1950□; Walter Krickeberg□*Altmexicanische Kulturen*□Berlin□Safari Verlag□1956□; J. Eric Thompson□*The Rise and Fall of Maya Civilization*□Norman□Okla.□University of Oklahoma Press□1954□□pp. 84-130; J. Alden Mason□*The Ancient Civilizations of Peru*□Harmondsworth□Pelican Books□1957□□pp. 93-230; Hans Dietrich Diesselhoff□*Geschichte der Altamerikanischen*□Munich□Verlag R. Oldenberg□1953□□pp. 76-201□303-348.

□11□ [illegible]□1500—1700□□

1 “[illegible]”[illegible]1584[illegible]G. F. Hudson□*Europe and China*□London□Edward Arnold and Co.□1931□□p. 248.

2 1497 · 11 · · 96 4 500 36 2 600 · 130 K. G. Jayne *Vasco da Gama and His Successors* 1460-1580 London Methuen and Co. 1910 p. 40; Boies Penrose *Travel and Discovery in the Renaissance* 1420-1620 Cambridge Mass. Harvard University Press 1955 pp. 50-51; Henry H. Hart *Sea Road to the Indies* New York Macmillan Co. 1950 pp. 128-129.

3 Charles Singer et al. *A History of Technology* Oxford University Press 1958 III 471-493.

4 16 2

5 1500 W. H. Moreland “Ships of the Arabian Sea c. 1500” *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* 1939 pp. 63-74 173-192.

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□
——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

6 P. M. Ashburn，*The Ranks of Death*：*A Medical History of the Conquest of America*（New York：Coward McCann，1947），pp. 82-87.

7 □□□。P. M. Ashburn，*The Ranks of Death*，pp. 98-140，175-190.

8 Roger Mols，*Introduction à la démographie historique des villes d’Europe du XIV*e à XVIIIe siècle（Louvain：Publications universitaires de Louvain，1955），II，452. □□□□□□□□□□□□1663—1684□□□□□□□□□□□□1724□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Georg Sticker，*Abhandlungen aus der Seuchengeschichte und Seuchenlehre*，Band I，Erster Teil，*Die Geschichte der Pest*（Giessen：Alfred Töpelmann，1908），pp. 175-236.

9 L. Carrington Goodrich，*A Short history of the Chinese People*（3d ed. ; New York：Harper and Bros.，1959），pp. 198-199□□□□□□□□□16□□70□□□□□G. Findlay Shirras，“The

Population Problem in India”□*Economic Journal*□XLIII□1933□□p. 61□□□□1650□□□□□□8000□□□1750□□□□□1. 3□□Fernand Braudel□*a Méditerranée et le monde méditerranéen à l’époque de Phillippe* II□Paris□A. Colin□1949□□pp. 353-357□□□□16□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1958□□□□□1□□30□□□□Omer Lufti Barkan□“Essai sur les données statistiques des registres de recensement dans l’empire Ottoman aux XV^e^ et XVI^e^ siècles”□*Journal of the Economic and Social History of the Orient*□I□1958□□30. □□□□1528—1580□□□□□□□□□□□□□41%□

10 □□1650□□Walter F. Willcox□“Population of the World and Its Modern Increase□”in *Studies in American Demography*□Ithaca, N. Y.□Cornell University Press□1940□□PP. 22-52; United Nations Population Division□*The Past and Future Population of the World and Its Continents*□World Population Conference□paper No. 243□1954□. □□□Raymond Pearl□*The Natural History of Population*□New York□Oxford University Press□1939□; A. M. Carr-Saunders□*World Population*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1936□; Marcel R.

Reinhard[illegible]*Histoire de la population mondiale de* 1700 *à* 1948 [illegible]Paris[illegible]Editions Domat-Montchrestien[illegible]1949[illegible]. Roger Mols[illegible]*Introductionàla démographie historique*[illegible]II[illegible]426-459[illegible]1700[illegible]

11 [illegible]1553[illegible]

12 1582—1640[illegible]——[illegible]

13 [illegible]

14 [illegible]

15 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]Crane Brinton[illegible]*Anatomy of Revolution*[illegible]New York[illegible]W. W. Norton[illegible]1932[illegible].

16 [illegible]1500[illegible]

17 [illegible]·[illegible]

18 [illegible]Ernst Troeltsch[illegible]“Renaissance and Reformation[illegible]” *Historische Zeitschrift*[illegible]CX[illegible]1913[illegible]519-556.

19 [illegible]

20 16[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]17[illegible]·[illegible]

21 [illegible]

22 [illegible] A. Wolf, *A History of Science, Technology, and Philosophy in the 16th and 17th* Centuries (New York: Macmillan Co., 1935), pp. 71-120.

23 [illegible] 1650 [illegible]

24 [illegible] Alfred Métaux, "The Revolution of the Ax," *Diogenes*, No. 25 (Spring, 1959), pp. 30-31. [illegible]

25 [illegible]

26 Charles Gibson, "The Transformation of the Indian Community of New Spain, 1500-1810," *Cahiers d'histoire mondiale*, II (1954-1955), 581-607.

27 [illegible] S. F. Cook and L. B. Stephens, "The Population of Central Mexico in the 16th Century," *Ibero-Americana*, XXXI (1948), 1-48. [illegible] Angel

Rosenblat [illegible] *La Población Indígena de América desde* 1492 *hasta la Actualidad* [illegible] Buenos Aires [illegible] Institución Cultural Espanola [illegible] 1945 [illegible] pp. 57 [illegible] 92 [illegible] for Mexico; and summary table for the entire New York [illegible] p. 109.

28 Woodrow Borah [illegible] "New Spain's Century of Depression" [illegible] *Ibero-Americana* [illegible] XXXV [illegible] 1951 [illegible] p. 18. [illegible] 1646 [illegible] 11. 4 [illegible] 10 [illegible]

29 [illegible] 234—238 [illegible]

30 [illegible]

[illegible]

31 [illegible]C. H. Haring[illegible]*Trade and Navigation between Spain and Indies in the Time of the Hapsburgs*[illegible]Cambridge[illegible]Mass.[illegible]Harvard University Press[illegible]1918[illegible]; C. H. Haring[illegible]*The Spanish Empire in America*[illegible]New York[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1947[illegible]; Julian H. Steward and Louis Faron[illegible]*Native Peoples of South America*[illegible]New York[illegible]McGraw-Hill[illegible]1959[illegible]; William Lytle Schurz[illegible]*This New World*[illegible]*The Civilization of Latin America*[illegible]New York[illegible]E. P. Dutton[illegible]1954[illegible]; Philip Ainsworth Means[illegible]*Fall of the Inca Empire and the Spanish Rule in Peru*[illegible]1530-1780[illegible]*New York*[illegible]*Scribner's Sons*[illegible]1932[illegible]; Herbert Ingram Priestley[illegible]*The Coming of the White Man*[illegible]New York[illegible]Macmillan Co.[illegible]1929[illegible]; John Collier[illegible]*The Indians of the Americas*[illegible]New York[illegible]W. W.

Norton [illegible]1947[illegible]; H. A. Wyndham [illegible]*The Atlantic and Slavery* [illegible]London[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1935[illegible].

32 [illegible]

33 [illegible]1588—1590[illegible]

34 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——*The Life of the Archpriest Avvakum by Himself*[illegible]trans[illegible]Jane Harrison and Hope Mirrlees[illegible]LondonLeonard and Virginia Woolf[illegible]1924[illegible]James H. Billington1962[illegible]·[illegible]1666—1667[illegible]·[illegible]639[illegible]

35 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

36 [illegible]17[illegible]

37 Raymond H. Fisher□*The Russian Fur Trade*□1550-1700□Berkeley□Calif.□University of California Press□1943□□p. 122□□□17□□□10%□

38 □□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

39 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Michael T. Florinsky□Russia□*A History and an Interpretation*□New York□Macmillan Co.□1955□□Vol. I;□□□□□□S. Platonov□*Histoire de la Russie*□Paris□Payot□1929□□pp. 167-487; W. E. D. Allen□*The Ukraine*□*A History*□Cambridge□Cambridge Universtiy Press□1940□; Gunter Stökl□*Die Entstehung des Kosakentums*□Munich□Isar Verlag□1953□; Frederick C. Conybeare□*Russian Dissenters*□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard Universtiy Press□1921□; James Mavor□*An Economic History of Russia*□2d ed. ; London and Toronto□J. M. Dent and Sons□1925□□Vol. I; Serge Bolshakoff□*Russian Nonconformity*□Philadelphia□Westminster Press□1950□.

40 □□□

41 1511[illegible]D. G. E. Hall[illegible]*A History of South East Asia*[illegible]New York[illegible]St Martin’s Press[illegible]1955[illegible]pp. 176-185; G. Coedès[illegible]*Les Ètats hindouisés d’Indochine et d’Indonesie*[illegible]Paris[illegible]E. de Boccard[illegible]1948[illegible]pp. 382-386[illegible]398-411. [illegible]

42 J. Spencer Trimingham[illegible]*A History of Islam in West Africa*[illegible]London[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1962[illegible]pp. 93-103[illegible]121-147.

43 George Peter Murdock[illegible]*Africa*[illegible]*Its Peoples and Their Culture History*[illegible]New York[illegible]McGraw-Hill[illegible]1959[illegible]pp. 138-141[illegible]320-324.

44 [illegible]·[illegible]1669[illegible]1676[illegible]1661[illegible]1658—1659[illegible]1661—1664[illegible]

45 [illegible]

46 [illegible]F. Braudel，*La Méditerranée et le monde méditerranéen à l’époque de Philippe* II，p. 1019，Braudel[illegible]16[illegible]

47 B. Schrieke，*Indonesian Sociological Studies*（The Hague：W. van Hoeve，1955），I，45.

48 Braudel，*La Méditerranée*，pp. 483-502; Paul Masson，*Histoire du commerce français dans le Levant au* XVII *siècle*（Paris：Hachette，1896），pp. xi-xxxiii.

49 [illegible]1641[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]D. G. E. Hall，*A History of South East Asia*，pp. 252-282.

50 [illegible]W. H. Moreland，*From Akbar to Aurangzeb*：*A Study in Indian Economic History*（London：Macmillan and Co.，1923）; Bal Krishna，*Commercial Relations between India and England*，1601-1757（London：George Routledge and Sons，1924）; J. C. van Leur，*Indonesian Trade and Society*（The Hague：W. VAN Hoeve，1955），pp. 159-245.

51 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Paul Masson□*Histoire du commerce français*; A. C. Wood□*A History of the Levant Company*□London□Oxford University Press□1935□; H. A. R. Gibb and Harold Bowen□*Islamic Society and the West*□London□Oxford University Press□1950□Vol. I□Part I□pp. 294-313. Braudel□*La Méditerranée*□pp. 616-643□□Traian Stoianovich□“The Conquering Balkan Orthodox Merchant”□*Journal of Economis History*□XX□1960□□pp. 234-262□□□□□□14□18□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□16□17□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□12□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□17□□□10□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

52 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□

53 John F. Baddeley□*Russia*□*Mongolia*□*and China*□2 vols. ; London□Macmillan and Co.□1919□□I□lxix□lxxiii; Robert J. Kerner□*The Urge to the Sea*□*The Course of Russian History*□Berkeley and Los Angeles□Calif.□University of California Press□1946□□pp. 66-88; Raymond H. Fisher□*The Russian Fur*

Trade, 1550-1700 (Berkeley and Los Angeles, Calif.: University of California Press, 1943).

54 [illegible]

55 [illegible]1659[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]A. J. Toynbee, *A Study of History*, viii, 225-227.

56 [illegible]John K. Birge, *The Bektashi Order of Dervishes* (Hartford, Conn.: Hartford Seminary Press, 1937).

57 [illegible]1606[illegible]1639[illegible]——[illegible]1683[illegible]

58 Coissac de Chavrebière, *Histoire du Maroc*, Paris, Payot, 1931, pp. 268-294.

59 Braudel, *La Méditerranée*, p. 995.

60 Alphonse Gouilly, *L'Islam dans l'Afrique occidentale française*, Paris, Larousse, 1952, pp. 62-63.

61 16 13 “ ” H. A. R. Gibb and Harold Bowen, *Islamic Society and the West*, Vol. I, Part I, pp. 26-38. T. W. Arnold, *The Caliphate*, Oxford, Clarendon Press, 1924, chap. Xi.

62

F. W. Buckle□“A New Interpretation of Akbar’s ‘Infallibility Decree’ of 1579□” *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*□1924□□pp. 590-608; M. L. Roychourdouri□*The State and Religion in Mughal India*□Calcutta□Indian Publicity Sciety□1951□□pp. 67-118 and *passim*; Sri Ram Sharma□*The Religious Policy of the Mughal Emperors*□Oxford University Press□1940□□pp. 15-69; Arnulf Camps□*Jerome Xavier S. J. and the Muslims of the Mogul Empire*□Schöneck-Beckenried□Switzerland□*Nouvelle Revue de Science Missionaire*□1957□□pp. 51-91; Aziz Ahmad□“Akbar□Hérétique ou Apostat?” *Journal Asiatique*□CCXLIX□1961□□21-35.

63 H. A. R. Gibb and Harold Bowen□*Islamic Society and the West*□Vol. I□Part I□p. 35. □□□Aziz Ahmad□“Moghulindien und Dar-al-Islam”□*Saeculum*□XII□1961□□266-290□□□□□□□□□John Norman Hollister□*The Shi’a of India*□London□Luzac and Co.□1953□□pp. 126-140.

64 [illegible] E. G. Browne [illegible] *History of Persian Literature* [illegible] Cambridge [illegible] Cambridge University Press [illegible] 1920 [illegible] IV [illegible] 368-411.

65 [illegible] Hans Robert Roemer [illegible] “Die Safawiden [illegible]” *Saeculum* [illegible] IV [illegible] 1953 [illegible] 31-33.

66 [illegible]

67 Sir Percy Sykes [illegible] *A History of Persia* [illegible] 2d ed. ; London [illegible] Macmillan and Co. [illegible] 1921 [illegible] II [illegible] 175-176; Laurence Lockhart [illegible] *The Fall of the Safavi Dynasty* [illegible] Cambridge [illegible] Cambridge University Press [illegible] 1958 [illegible] pp. 18-22. [illegible]——[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]

68 [illegible]

69 [illegible] A. H. Lybyer [illegible] *The Government of the Ottoman Empire in the Time of Suleiman the Magnificen* [illegible] Cambridge [illegible] Mass. [illegible] Harvard University Press [illegible] 1913 [illegible]. H. A. R. Gibb and

Harold Bowen *Islamic Society and the West*

<u>70</u> Jadunath Sarkar *Mughal Administration* Calcutta M. C. Sarkar and Sons 1920 ; W. H. Moreland *India at the Death of Akbar* London Macmillan and Co. 1920 pp. 31-94; R. C. Majumdar et al. *Advanced History of India* London Macmillan and Co. 1958 pp. 554-565; J. N. Hollister *The Shi'a of India* *passim*.

<u>71</u> A. S. Beveridge 4 vols. ; London Luzac and Co. 1912-1921 E. J. W. Gibb *A History of Ottoman Poetry* II III London Luzac and Co. 1902 1904 Ram Babu Saksena *A History of Urdu Literature* Allahabad Ram Narain Lal 1940 .

<u>72</u> F. B. Havell *Indian Architecture from the First Mohammedan Invasion to the Present Day* London John Murray 1913 ; Heinrich Glück and Ernst Diez *Die Kunst des Islam* Berlin Popyläen-Verlag 1925 ; Arthur Upham Pope *An Introduction to Persian Art* London Peter Davies 1930 ; Arthur U. Pope ed. *A Survey of Persian Art* 6vol. ; London Oxford University Press 1938-1939 ; Sir Thomas W. Arnold *Painting in Islam*

□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1928□; Percy Brown□*Indian Painting under the Mughals*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1924□; L. A. Mayer□*Islamic Architects and Their Works*□Geneva□Albert Kundig□1956□; Hermann Goetz□*Bilderatlas zur Kulturgeschichte Indiens in der Grossmogulzeit*□Berlin□Dietrich Reimer and Ernst Vohsen□1930□.

73 [illegible]

74 □□□Abdulah Adnan-Adwar□"Interaction of Islam and Western Thought in Turkey□"in T. Cuyler Yong□ed.□□*Near Eastern Culture and Society*□Princeton□N. J.□Princeton University Press□1951□□pp. 121-122.

75 Gibb and Bowen□*Islamic Society*□I□Part II□179-206.

76 [illegible]

[illegible]522[illegible]

77 [illegible]K. B. Jindal[illegible]*A History of Hindi Literature*[illegible]Allahabad[illegible]Kitab Mahal[illegible]1955[illegible]pp. 52-155; Dinesh Chandra Sen[illegible]*History Bengali Language and Literature*[illegible]Calcutta[illegible]Universtiy of Calcutta[illegible]1911[illegible]pp. 398-565; F. E. Keay[illegible]*A History of Hindi Literature*[illegible]Calcutta[illegible]Association Press[illegible]1920[illegible]pp. 19-72; Surendranath Dasgupta[illegible]*A History of Indian Philosophy*[illegible]Cambridge[illegible]Cambridge University Press[illegible]1922-1955[illegible]IV[illegible]384-395; Melville T. Kennedy[illegible]*The Chaitanya Movement*[illegible]Calcutta[illegible]Association Press[illegible]1925[illegible].

78 [illegible]1688[illegible]W. A. R. Wood[illegible]*A History of Siam*[illegible]London[illegible]T. Fisher Unwin[illegible]1926[illegible]pp. 189-216; D. G. E. Hall[illegible]*A History of South East Asia*[illegible]pp. 297-315.

79 [illegible]Richard Busch-Zantner[illegible]*Agraverfassung*[illegible]*Gesellschaft*

und Siedlung in Sudosteuropa□Leipzig□Otto Harrassowitz□1938□□p. 63; Jovan Cvijic□*La Péninsule Balkanique*□*géographie humaine*□Paris□A. Colin□1918□; L. S. Stavrianos□*The Balkans since* 1453□New York□Rinehart□1958□□pp. 138-142; Traian Stoianovich□“Land Tenure and Related Sectors of the Balkan Economy□1600-1800□”*Journal of Economic History*□XIII□1953□□398-411.

80 1560—1579[illegible]·[illegible]

81 [illegible]

82 □□□Cecil Roth□*The House of Nasi*□*The Duke of Naxos*□Philadelphia□Jewish Publication Society of America□1949□.

83 Traian Stoianovich□“The Conqquering Balkan Orthodox Merchant□”*Journal of Economic History*□XX□1960□□244-248.

84 [illegible]C. R. Boxer□*South China in the 16th Century*□*Being the Narratives of Galeote Peireira*□*Fr. Gaspar da Cruz*□*Fr. Martin de Rada*□1550-1577□□London□Hakluyt Society□1953□□pp. xxvi-xxix.

85 John F. Baddeley，*Russia*，*Mongolia and China*; Michel N. Pavlovsky，*Chinese-Russian Relations*，NewYork：Philosophical Library，1949），pp. 4-41.

86 [illegible]1662[illegible]——[illegible]1662[illegible]Arthur W. Hummel（ed.），*Eminent Chinese of the Ch’ing Period*，Washington，D. C.：Government Printing Office，1943-1944，s. v.）; Henri Cordier，*Historie générale de la Chine*，Paris：Paul Genthner，1920），III，262-265.

87 [illegible]1520—1522[illegible]P. A. Tschepe，*Japans Beziehungen zu China seit den ältesten Zeiten bis zum jahre* 1600，Jentschoufu：Verlag der katolischen Mission，1907），pp. 216-307.

88 [illegible]Boxer，*South China in the 16th Century*，pp. xxxv-xxxvi; Tien-tse Chand，*Sina-Portuguese Trade from* 1514 *to* 1644，Leyden：E. J. Brill，1934），pp. 86-93. [illegible]1689[illegible]

[illegible]

89 □□□Ping-ti Ho□“The Introduction of American Food Plants into China□”*American Anthropologist*□LVII□1955□□191-201.

90 [illegible]Ping-ti Ho□*Studies on the Population of China*□1368-1953□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1959□□pp. 10□264-266.

91 [illegible]

92 □□□J. R. Hightower□*Topics in Chinese Literature*□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1950□□pp. 68-70; Fung Yu-lan□*History of Chinese Philosophy*□II□592-672; Osvald Siren□*A History of Later Chinese Painting*□London□The Medici Society□1938□□ii□70-77 and *passim*; Cyrus H. Peake□“Some Aspects of the Introduction of Modern Science into China□” *Isis*□XXII□1934-1935□□173-177. [illegible]1582[illegible]1601[illegible]

[illegible]1640—1664[illegible]Alfons Väth[illegible]*Johann Adam Schall von Bell*[illegible]*S. J.*[illegible]*Missionar in China*[illegible]*Kaiserlicher Astronom und Ratgeber am Hofe von Peking*[illegible]1592-1666; *Ein Lebens und Zeitbild*[illegible]Cologne[illegible]J. P. Bachem[illegible]1933[illegible]p. 192. [illegible]1651—1660[illegible]Arnold H. Rowbotham[illegible]*Missionary and Mandarin*[illegible]*The Jesuits at the Court of China*[illegible]Berkeley and Los Angeles[illegible]Calif.[illegible]University of California Press[illegible]1942[illegible]. [illegible]Herrlee G. Creel[illegible]*Confucius*[illegible]*the Man and the Myth*[illegible]New York[illegible]John Day Co.[illegible]1939[illegible]pp. 258-259. [illegible]Kenneth Scott Latourette[illegible]*A History of Christian Missions in China*[illegible]New York[illegible]Macmillan Co.[illegible]1929[illegible]pp. 196-197.

93 [illegible]Delmer M. Brown[illegible]“The Impact of Firearms on

Japanese Warfare” [illegible] *Far Eastern Quarterly* [illegible] VII [illegible] 1948 [illegible] 236-253.

94 [illegible] 11 [illegible] 8 [illegible] 11 [illegible]

95 [illegible] 16 [illegible] C. R. Boxer [illegible] *Fidalgos in the Far East* [illegible] 1550-1770 [illegible] The Hague [illegible] M. Nijhoff [illegible] 1948 [illegible].

96 John F. Baddeley [illegible] *Russia* [illegible] *Mongolia* [illegible] *and China* [illegible] I [illegible] lxxiv-lxxxiii. [illegible]

97 [illegible] G. P. Murdock [illegible] *Africa* [illegible] pp. 284-327 [illegible] 364-368 [illegible] 392-405 [illegible] 410-421 [illegible] and *passim*; D. Westermann [illegible] *Geschichte Afrikas* [illegible] pp. 94-208 [illegible] 211-275 [illegible] 288-292 [illegible] 390-397 [illegible] 412-416 [illegible] and *passim*; J. Spencer Trimingham [illegible] *A History of Islam in West Africa* [illegible] 141-147 and *passim*.

[illegible] 12 [illegible] 1700—1850 [illegible]

1 [illegible]R. R. Palmer[illegible]*The Age of the Democratic Revolution*[illegible]*A Political History of Europe and America*[illegible]1760-1800[illegible]Princeton[illegible]N. J.[illegible]Princeton University Press[illegible]1959[illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]

2 Raymond H. Fisher[illegible]*The Russian Fur Trade*[illegible]Berkeley and Los Angeles[illegible]University of California Press[illegible]1943[illegible]PP. 43-45. [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]3/4[illegible]

3 [illegible]Bailey W. Diffie[illegible]*Latin-American Civilization*[illegible]*Colonial Period*[illegible]Harrisburg[illegible]Pa.[illegible]Stackpole Sons[illegible]1945[illegible]pp. 652-681; Felix Reichwein[illegible]*Sugar*[illegible]*Gold and Coffee*[illegible]*Essays on the History of Brazil*[illegible]Ithaca[illegible]N. Y.[illegible]Cornell University Library[illegible]1959[illegible]pp. 88-117.

4 [illegible]Christopher Lloyd[illegible]*Captain Cook*[illegible]New York[illegible]Roy Publishers[illegible]n. d.[illegible]pp. 93-95[illegible]120. [illegible]30[illegible]

5 [illegible]Banda[illegible]Amboina[illegible]Ternate[illegible]1621[illegible]1657[illegible]Macassar[illegible]1669[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible]J. H. Parry[illegible]*Europe and a Wider World*[illegible]1415-1715[illegible]New York[illegible]Hutchinson’s University Library[illegible]1949[illegible]pp. 154-156[illegible]B. H. M. Vlekke[illegible]*Nusantara*[illegible]*A History of the East Indian Archipelago*[illegible]Cambridge[illegible]Mass[illegible]Harvard University Press[illegible]1943[illegible]pp. 138-139[illegible]145.

6 [illegible]

7 [illegible]18[illegible]1773[illegible]·[illegible]Eric William[illegible]*Capitalism and Slavery*[illegible]Chapel Hill[illegible]N. C.[illegible]University of North Carolina Press[illegible]1944[illegible]pp. 225-226. [illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]19[illegible]

8 B. H. M. Vlekke[illegible]*Nusantare*[illegible]pp. 179-185.

9 [illegible]1745[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

10 □□□Henry Morczali□*Hungary in the Eighteenth Century*□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1910□□pp. 46-61; W. E. D. Ellen□*The Ukraine*□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1940□□pp. 206-232; Boris Nolde□*La formation de l’empire russe*□2 vols.□Paris; Institut d’études slaves□1952-1953□□*passim*; Konrad Schunemann□*Oesterreichs Bevölkerungs-Politik unter Maria Theresia*□□Berlin□1935□.

11 □□□W. H. McNeill□“The Influence of the Potato on Irish History”□unpublished Ph. D. dissertation□Cornell University□1947□.

12 □□1780—1781□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□

13 □□□□□□Bailey W. Diffie□□□□□□□*Latin-American Civilization. Colonial Period*□Harrisburg□Pa.□Stackpole Sons□1945□□pp. 381□439-440□450-455□and passim; R. A. Humphreys□“The Fall of the Spanish American Empire”□*History*□XXXVII□□1952□□213-227.

14 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Clement G. Motten□*Mexican Silver and the Enlightenment*□Philadelphia□

University of Pennsylvania Press□1950□.

15 [illegible]C. H. Haring□*The Spanish Empire in America*□pp. 235 ff.

16 [illegible]4/5[illegible]C. H. Haring□*The Spanish Empire in America*□New York□Oxford□1952□□pp. 190-191. [illegible]

17 [illegible]1643—1654[illegible]1641[illegible]C. R. Boxer□*The Dutch in Brazil*□1623-1654□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1957□.

18 [illegible]Diffie□*Latin-American Civilization*□pp. 633-753; Gilberto Freyre□*The Masters and the Slaves*□*A Study in the Development of Brazilian Civilization*□New York□Alfred A. Knopf□Inc.□1946□; Lawrence F. Hill□*Brazil*□Berkeley and Los Angeles□Calif□University of California Press□1947□; Gilberto Freyre□*Brazil*□*An Interpretation*□New York□Alfred A. Kopf□Inc.□1947□.

19 Diffie□*Latin-American Civilization*□p. 453.

20 [illegible]1789[illegible]4[illegible]30[illegible]·[illegible]

21 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

22 [illegible]Èmile Haumont[illegible]*La culture Française en Russie*[illegible]1700-1900[illegible]Paris[illegible]Hachette[illegible]1913[illegible]pp. 85-90. [illegible]the Corps of Pages[illegible]1731[illegible]

23 [illegible]33[illegible]130[illegible]230[illegible]1773[illegible]3 000[illegible]8 100[illegible]Michael T. Florinsky[illegible]*Russia*[illegible]*A History and an Interpretation*[illegible]New York[illegible]Macmillan Co.[illegible]1955[illegible]pp. 561-564. [illegible]Traian Stoianovich[illegible]“The Conquering Balkan Orthodox Merchant[illegible]”*Journal of Economic History*[illegible]XX[illegible]1960[illegible]pp. 234-313.

24 [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]1772[illegible]

25 [illegible]

26 [illegible]

27 [illegible]H. St. J. B. Philby[illegible]*Arabia*[illegible]London[illegible]Ernest Benn[illegible]Ltd.[illegible]1930[illegible]pp. 8-102. [illegible]19[illegible]

28 □□□A. Hourani□□□□□□□“The Changing Face of the Fertile Crescent in the XVIII Century”□*Studia Islamica*□VIII□1957□□89-122.

29 □□□Triaian Stoianovich□“The Conquering Balkan Orthodox Merchant”□*Journal of Economic History*□XX□1960□□234-313.

30 □□□L. S. Stavrianos□“Antecedents to the Balkan Revolutions of Nineteenth Century”□*Journal of Modern History*□XXIX□1957□□335-348.

31 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

32 □□□Ladislas Hadrovics□*Le peuple serbe et son īglise sous la domination Turque*□Paris□Presses universitaires□1947□.

33 □□□L. Sainéan□“La regime et la société en Roumamie pendent la règne des Phanariotes□1711-1821”□*Revue internationale de sociologie*□X□1902□□717-748. □□□

34 Nicholas Jorga "Le despotisme éclairé dans les pays Roumains au XVIII[e] siècle" *Bulletin of the International Committee of Historical Sciences* IX 1937 110-115.

35 Sabbatai Sevi 1666

36 1792 Bernard Lewis "The Impact of French Revolution on Turkey" *Cahiers d'histoire mondiale* I 1953 111-112.

37 Henry Herbert Dodwell *The Founder of Modern Egypt A Study of Mohammed Ali* Cambridge Cambridge University Press 1931. Janina 1822 1804 H. A. R. Gibb and Harold Bowen *Islamic Society and West* Vol. I Part 1 pp. 200-234.

38 1841

[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]

39 [illegible]E. J. W. Gibb[illegible]*A History of Ottoman Poetry*[illegible]London[illegible]Luzac and Co.[illegible]1902-1905[illegible]IV[illegible]3-14 and passim.

40 [illegible]

41 [illegible]1500[illegible]L. Lockhart[illegible]*Nadir Shah*[illegible]London[illegible]Luzac and Co.[illegible]1938[illegible]pp. 99-100[illegible]278-279.

42 [illegible]W. K. Fraser-Tytler[illegible]*Afghanistan*[illegible]London[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1950[illegible]pp. 60-69.

43 [illegible]W. Barthold[illegible]*Histoire des Turcs d’Asie centrale*[illegible]Paris[illegible]Maisonneuve[illegible]1945[illegible]pp. 188-197; Mary Holdsworth[illegible]“Turkestan in the Nineteenth Century”[illegible]mimeographed; Central Asin Research Center[illegible]

Oxford□1959□; Lockhart□*Nadir Shah*□pp. 276-278. □19□□□——□□“□□□”□□——□□□□□1762□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1781□□1783□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□H. M. G. D’Ollone□*Recherches sur les Musulmans Chinois*□Paris□Leroux□1911□.

44 □□□

45 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1751□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□200□□□□□300□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□—□□□□□□□□□□□□□□18□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1757□□□□□□□□□□□

46 □□□Murray T. Titus□*Indian Islam*□London□Oxford University Press□1930□□pp. 178-193.

47 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Cambridge History of India*□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1929□□IV□V; R. C. Majumda et al.□*An Advanced History of India*□London□Macmillan and Co.□1958□□pp. 645-783. *Oxford History of India*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1958□□pp. 455-672. Holden

Furber□*John Company at Work*□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1948□.

48 □□□John Spencer Trimingham□*Islam in the Sudan*□London□Oxford University Press□1949□□pp. 102-104. *Islam in Ethiopia*□London□Oxford University Press□1952□□pp. 104-117; *History of Islam in West Africa*□London□Oxford University Press□196□□pp. 155 ff.; J. N. D. Anderson□"Tropical Africa□Infiltration and Expanding Horizon"□in Gustav E. von Grunebaum□ed.□□*Unity and Variety in Muslim Civilization*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1955□□pp. 261-283.

49 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1750□□□□□□□□□□□19□□20□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□19□□B. H. M. Vlekke□Nusantara□pp. 201□263; G. W. J. Drewes□"Indonesia□Mysticism and Activism"□in G. E. von Grunnebaum□ed.□□*Unity and Variety in Muslim Civilization*□pp. 284-310.

50 □□□18□□□□19□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□B. Favre□*Les Sociétés secrètes en Chine*□Paris□Maisonneuve□1933□□pp. 89 ff.

51 [illegible]1815[illegible]

52 [illegible]1811[illegible]1816[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Sir Thomas Stamford Raffles[illegible]1816[illegible]

53 [illegible]D. G. E. Hall[illegible]*A History of South East Asia*[illegible]New York[illegible]St. Martin’s Press[illegible]1955[illegible]pp. 315-460; John F. Cady[illegible]*A History of Modern Burma*[illegible]Ithaca[illegible]N. Y.[illegible]Cornell University Press[illegible]1958[illegible]pp. 3-86; Lennox A. Mills[illegible]*Ceylon under British Rule*[illegible]1795-1932[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1933[illegible]pp. 1-205.

54 [illegible]*Cambridge History of India*[illegible]IV[illegible]426-427. [illegible]

55 [illegible]

56 [illegible]18[illegible]

57 [illegible]1835[illegible]

58 [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]J. C. Ghosh[illegible]*Bengali Literature*[illegible]London[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1948[illegible]pp. 98-115.

59 [illegible]R. C. Majumdar[illegible]*Advanced History of India*[illegible]pp. 812-826; Upendra Nath Ball[illegible]*Rammohun Roy*[illegible]*A Study of His Life*[illegible]*Works and Thoughts*[illegible]Calcutta[illegible]U. Ray and Sons[illegible]1933[illegible]; Sophia Dobson Collet[illegible]*The Life and Letters of Raja Rammohun Roy*[illegible]London[illegible]H. Collet[illegible]1900[illegible]; Sahitya Akademi[illegible]*Contemporary Indian Literature*[illegible]2d ed. ; Calcutta[illegible]Ministry of Information and Broadcasting[illegible]1959[illegible]; J. N. Farquhar[illegible]*Modern Religious Movements in India*[illegible]New York[illegible]Macmillan Co.[illegible]1915[illegible]pp. 1-45.

60 [illegible]1727[illegible]1762[illegible]1792[illegible]

Michel N. Pavlovsky[illegible]*Chinese-Russian Relations*[illegible]New York[illegible]Philosophical Library[illegible]1949[illegible]pp. 18-40.

61 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]1769[illegible]1727[illegible]

62 [illegible]1699[illegible]

63 [illegible]1689[illegible]18[illegible]1729[illegible]1821[illegible]5 000[illegible]1839[illegible]30 000[illegible]L. C. Goodrich[illegible]*A Short History of the Chinese People*[illegible]3d ed. ; New York[illegible]Harper and Bros.[illegible]1959[illegible]pp. 222-223.

64 [illegible]1628[illegible]1742[illegible]

65 [illegible]

66 1770[illegible]19[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Roberto de Nobile[illegible]1656[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]1256[illegible]

67 [illegible]Tsao Chan[illegible]*Dream of the Red Chamber*[illegible]Chi-chen Wang[illegible]trans.[illegible]New York[illegible]Twayne Publishers[illegible]1958[illegible]. [illegible]

68 [illegible]:Ou Itai[illegible]*Le roman chinois*[illegible]Paris[illegible]Editions Vega[illegible]1933[illegible].

69 [illegible]Osvald Siren[illegible]*A History of Later Chinese Painting*[illegible]II[illegible]152-227[illegible]Laurence Sickman and Alexander Soper[illegible]*The Art and Architecture of China*[illegible]pp. 188-204. [illegible]18[illegible]Giuseppe Castiglione[illegible]1766[illegible]

70 Ping-ti Ho□Studies on the Population of China□1368-1953□pp. 270-278. □□□□□□□□□□1700□□□1. 5□□□1794□□□□3. 13□□□1850□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□4. 3□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□1750□□1775□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

71 Chung-li Chang□*The Chinese Gentry*□*Studies on Their Role in Nineteenth Century Chinese Society*□Scattle□Wash.□University of Washington Press□1955□□pp. 70-141. □□□□□□□□□□□□19□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Wang Yu-Ch’uan□“The Rise of Land Tax and the Fall of Dynasties in Chinese History”□*Pacific Affairs*□IX□□1936□□pp. 201-220. ; Maurice Meissner□“The Agrarian Economy of China in the Nineteenth Century”□□unpublished Master’s thesis□University of Chicago□1955□.

72 □□□L. C. Goodrich□*The Literature Inquisition of Ch’ien Lung*□Baltimore□Md.□Waverly Press□1955□.

73 □□□Chung-li Chang□*The Chinese Gentry*□pp. 174-182; David Nivison and A. F. Wright□eds.□□*Confucianism in Action*□Stanford□Calif.□Stanford University Press□1959□□pp. 4-24.

74 [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

75 [illegible]G. F. Hudson□*Europe and China*□pp. 258-357; Henri Cordier□*Histoire générale de la Chine*□Paris□Libriare Paul Genthner□1920-1921□□III□IV□passim; Kenneth Scott Latourette□*A History of Christian Missions in China*□New York□Macmillan Co.□1929□□pp. 120-302; A. H. Rowbotham□*Missionary and Mandarin*□pp. 119-301; Antonio Sisto Rosso□*Apostolic Legations to China of the Eighteenth Century*□South Pasadena□Calif.□P. D. and Iona Perkins□1948□; H. B. Morse□*The Gilds of China*□*with an Account of the Gild Merchant or Co-Hong of Canton*□Shanghai□Kelly and Walsh□1932□; B. Favre□*Les Sociétés secrètes en Chine*□Paris□Maisonneuve□1933□; J. R. Hightower□*Topics in Chinese Literature*□pp. 102-113; Ssu-yu Teng and John K. Fairbank□*China's Response to the West*□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1954□□pp. 1-45; John K. Fairbank□"*Synarchy under the Treaties*"□pp. 204-234□in John K. Fairbank□ed.□□*Chinese Thought and Institutions*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1957□; L. Petech□*China and Tibet in the Early Eighteenth Century*□Leiden□E. J. Brill□1950□; Marshall Broomhall□*Islam in*

China□pp. 129-130□147-151; Grace Fox□*British Admirals and Chinese Pirates*□1832-1869□London□Kegan Paul□Trench□Trubner and Co.□1940□; Adolf Reichwein□*China and Europe*□*Intellectual and Artistic Contacts in the Eighteenth Century*□New York□Alfred A□Knopf□Inc.□1925□; Lewis A. Maverick□*China*□*A Model for Europe*□San Antonio□Texas□Paul Anderson Co.□1946□; Donald F. Lach□*Contributions of China to German Civilization*□1648-1740□*Chicago*□*University of Chicago Press*□1944□; Virgile Pinot□*La Chine et la formation de l'esprit philosophique en France*□1640-1740□Paris□Librairie Paul Genthner□1932□; Earl Pritchard□*Ango-Chinese Relations during the* 17*th and* 18 *th Centuries*□Urbana□Ill.□University of Illinois Press□1929□.

76 □□Ryoichi Ishii□*Population Pressure and Economic Life in Japan*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□n. d.□□pp. 3-16.

77 □□□George Sansom□*The Western World and Japan*□New York□Alfred A. Knopf□Inc.□1950□□pp. 144-195. □□□□□□□□□□□□□"□□□□□"□□□1715□□1742□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]Takao Tsuchiya[illegible]*An Economic History of Japan*[illegible]Tokyo[illegible]Asiatic Society of Japan[illegible]1937[illegible]pp. 206-207.

78 [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Takao Tsuchiya[illegible]*An Economic History of Japan*[illegible]pp. 154-157.

79 [illegible]Donald Keene[illegible]*The Japanese Discovery of Europe*[illegible]New York[illegible]Grove Press[illegible]1954[illegible]pp. 110-111.

80 [illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]18[illegible]Thomas C. Smith[illegible]*Political Change and Industrial Development in Japan*[illegible]*Government Enterprise*[illegible]1868-1880[illegible]Stanford[illegible]Calif.[illegible]Stanford University Press[illegible]1955[illegible]p. 2.

81 [illegible]George B. Sansom[illegible]*Japan*[illegible]*A Short Cultural History*[illegible]pp. 441-524; E. Herbert Norman[illegible]*Japan’s Emergence as a Modern State*[illegible]New York[illegible]Institute of Pacific Relations[illegible]1940[illegible]pp. 3-35; C. R. Boxer[illegible]

Jan Compagnie in Japan□1600-1817□The Hague□Martinus Nijhoff□1936□; George Alexander Lensen□*The Russian Push Towards Japan*□*Russo-Japanese Relations*□1697-1875□Princeton□N. J.□University Press□1959□□pp. 9-306. Masaharu Anesaki□*Religious Life of Japanese People*□Tokyo□Kokusai Bunka Shinkokai□1938□; Noritake Tsuda□*Handbook of Japanese Art*□Tokyo□Sanseido Co.□1936□□pp. 218-280; Peter C. Swan□*An Introduction to the Arts of Japan*□Oxford□Bruno Cassirer□1958□□pp. 159-213; D. C. Holm□*The National Faith of Japan*□*A Study in Modern Shinto*□London□Kegan Paul□Trench□Trubner and Co.□1938□□pp. 44-52; Robert N. Bellah□*Tokugawa Religion*□Glencoe□Ill.□Free Press□1957□.

82 [illegible]1730[illegible]1819[illegible]□□E. B. Bekmakhanav□*Prisoedinenie Kazakhstana k Rossii*□Moscow□Izdatelstvo Akademii Nauk□1957□. [illegible]·[illegible]□George W. Smalley[illegible]650[illegible]

83 [illegible]J. D. Fage□*An Introduction to the*

History of West Africa□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1959□□pp. 98-133.

84 [illegible]Zoe Marsh and G. W. Kingsnorth□*An Introduction to the History of East Africa*□Cambridge□Cambridge University Press□1957□□pp. 16-24.

85 [illegible]Leo Marquard□*The Story of South Africa*□London□Faber and Faber□1955□□pp. 74-155.

□13□ [illegible]1850—1950□□

1 [illegible]

2 [illegible]“[illegible]”□Report of the Royal Commission on Population□*Cmd*. 7695□1949[illegible]

3 □1756□□1815□[illegible]37[illegible]22[illegible]

4 [illegible]1814[illegible]106. 2[illegible]1 200[illegible]W. W. Rostow□*British Economy of Nineteenth Century*□Oxford□Clarendon Press□1948□□p. 13.

5 □□□Robert Owen□*The Life of Robert Owen*□2vols.□London□E. Wilson□1857-1858□□□□□□□□19□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

6 □·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□——□□□□□□□□□□□□□19□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

7 □□Sir Eric Ashby□*Technology and the Academics; An Essay on Universities and the Scientific Revolution*□London□Macmillan and Co.□1958□□1—49□□□□□□

8 □□Charles Singer et al.□*A History of Technology*□Oxford□Oxford University Press□1958□□Vol. 4□pp. 95-96□pp. 656-657.

9 □□□□□□□□□□□Kelvin□□

10 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□19□□50□□□□□□□□□□□□□□60□□□269—274□□□281□□

11 □□□□Justus von Liebig□□□□□□□□1824—1873□□□□□Giessen□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]19[illegible]

12 [illegible]

13 [illegible]Thorstein Veblen[illegible]*Imperial Germany and the Industrial Revolution*[illegible]New York[illegible]Macmillan Co.[illegible]1915. [illegible]J. H. Clapham[illegible]*The Economic Development of France and Germany*[illegible]1815-1914[illegible]Cambridge[illegible]Cambridge University Press[illegible]1951. [illegible]

14 [illegible]1789[illegible]19[illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]20[illegible]1861—1865[illegible]

15 [illegible]

16 [illegible]19[illegible]

17 [illegible]1853—1856[illegible]

18 [illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]19[illegible]1945[illegible]

19 [illegible]Bertrand de Juvenel[illegible]*Du Pouvoir*[illegible]*Histoire naturelle de sa croissance*[illegible]Geneve[illegible]Editions du cheval alle[illegible]1945[illegible]

20 [illegible]·[illegible]1910[illegible]

21 [illegible]

22 [illegible]17[illegible]18[illegible]19[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]11[illegible]1[illegible]

23 [illegible]1872[illegible]

24 G. J. Whitrow[illegible]*The Structure and Evolution of the Universe*[illegible]*An Introduction to Cosmology*[illegible]New York[illegible]Farper Torchbooks[illegible]1959. [illegible]

25 [illegible]

26 [illegible]

27 [illegible]

28 [illegible]

29 [illegible]E. M. Forster[illegible]*A Passage to India*[illegible]

30 19[illegible]Martin Hartmann[illegible]*Zur Geschichte des Islams in China*[illegible]Leipzig[illegible]Wilheim Heims[illegible]1921[illegible]G. Cordier[illegible]*Les Musulmans du Yunnan*[illegible]Hanoi[illegible]Imprimerie Tonkinoise[illegible]1927[illegible].

31 [illegible]·[illegible]Mohammed Abduh[illegible]1905[illegible]·[illegible]Mohammed Iqbal[illegible]1938[illegible]M. Iqbal[illegible]*The Reconstruction of Religious Thought in Islam*[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1934[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]G. E. von Grunebaum[illegible]“Attempts at Self-Interpretation in Contemporary Islam”[illegible]in *Islam*[illegible]*Essays in*

the Nature and Growth of a Cultural Tradition[illegible]American Anthropogical Association[illegible]Memoir[illegible]No. 81[illegible]April 1955[illegible]pp. 185-236[illegible]Wilfred Cantwell Smith[illegible]*Islam in Modern History*[illegible]New York[illegible]Mentor Books[illegible]1957[illegible]

32 [illegible]G. E. von Grunebaum[illegible]*Unity and Variety in Muslim Civilization*[illegible]Chicago[illegible]University of Chicago Press[illegible]1955[illegible]pp. 261-310; Jean-Paul Roux[illegible]*L'Islam en Asie*[illegible]Paris[illegible]Payot[illegible]1958[illegible]pp. 251-274; Alphonse Gouilly[illegible]*L'Islam dans l'Afrique occidentale fraincaise*[illegible]Paris[illegible]Larousse[illegible]pp. 267-292.

33 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

34 [illegible]Leonard Binder[illegible]*Religion and Politics in Pakistan*[illegible]Berkeley[illegible]Calif.[illegible]University of California Press[illegible]1961[illegible]

[35] □□Wilfred Cantwell Smith□*Modern Islam in India*□*A Social Analysis*□London□Victor Gollancz□1946□; George E. Kirk□*A Short History of the Middle East*□London□Methuen and Co.□1948□; George Antonius□*The Arab Awakening*□London□Hanish Hamilton□1938□; T. Cuyler Young□ed.□□*Near Eastern Culture and Society*□*A Symposium on the Meeting of East and West*□Princeton□Princeton University Press□1951□;H. A. R. Gibb□ed.□,whither Islam?□London:Victor Gollancz,1932□;H. A. R. Gibb□*Modern Trends in Islam*□Chicago□University of Chicago Press□1947□; Richard N. Frye□ed.□□*Islam and the West*□'s Gravenhage: Mouton□1957□; A. J. Arberry and Rom Landau□*Islam Today*□London□Faber and Faber□1943□□Alfred Bonne□*State and Economics in the Middle East*□London□Kegan Paul□Trench□Trubner and Co.□1948□; David S. Landes□*Bankers and Pashas:International Finance and Economic Imperialism in Egypt*□London□Heinemann□1958□; Richard A. Pierce□*Russian Central Asia*□1867-1917□Berkeley,Calif□Vniversity of California Press□1960□; Vincent Monteil□*Les Musulmans soviétiques*□Paris□Éditions du Seuil□1957□; Olaf Caroe□*Soviet Empire*□*The Turks of Central Asia and Stalinism*□London□Macmillan and Co.□1953□; Walter Z. Laquer□*Communism and Nationalism in the Middle East*□New York□Praeger□1956□.

36 [illegible]

37 1911[illegible]

38 [illegible]Vincent A. Smith[illegible]*The Oxford History of India*[illegible]3d ed.[illegible]Oxford[illegible]Clarendon Press[illegible]1958[illegible]p. 835.

39 [illegible]Abdulah Yusuf Ali[illegible]*A Cultural History of India during British Rule*[illegible]Bombay:D. B. Taraporevala Sons[illegible]1940[illegible]; Nirad C. Chauduri[illegible]*The Autobiography of an Unknown Indian*[illegible]New York[illegible]Macmillan Co.[illegible]1951[illegible]; Romesh Chunder Dutt[illegible]*An Economic History of India in the Victorian Age*[illegible]2d ed.[illegible]London:Kegan Paul[illegible]Trench[illegible]Trubner and Co.[illegible]1929[illegible]; J. N. Farquhar[illegible]*Modern Religious Movements in India*[illegible]London:Macmillan and Co.[illegible]1929[illegible]; Atulchandra Gupta[illegible]*Studies in the Bengal Renaissance*[illegible]Jadavpur:National Council of Education[illegible]Benal[illegible]1958[illegible]; J. G. Ghosh[illegible]*Bengali Literature*[illegible]London:Oxford

University Press□1948□; Percival Griffiths□*The British Impact on India*□London:Macdonald□1952□; Percival Griffiths□*Modern India*□London:Ernest Benn□Ltd□1957□; R. C. Majumdar et al.□*An Advanced History of India*□pp. 829-1004; Lewis S. S. O'Malley□*Modern India and the West*□Oxford University Press□1941□; K. M. Panikkar□*A Survey of Indian History*□3d ed.□Bombay□Calcutta□New Delhi□Madras:Asia Publishing House□1956□; William Theodore de Bary□*Sources of Indian Tradition*□New York:Columbia University Press□1958□.

40 □□□Hsiao-tung Fei□*Peasant Life in China*□*A Field Study of Country Life in the Yangtse Valley*□□New York□Oxford University Press□1946□,pp. 233-235 and passim□Chow Tse-tsung□*The May Fourth Movement*□*Intellectual Revolution in Modern China*□Cambridge□Mass.□Harvard University Press□1960□□pp. 257-259.

41 □□□Eugene Powers Boardman□*Christian Influence upon the Ideology of the Taiping Rebellion*□1851-1864□Madison□Wis.□University of Wisconsin Press□1952□.

42 [illegible]

□□
□□□

□□□

43 □□□Mary Clabaugh Wright□*The Last Stand of Chinese Conservatism*□Stanford□Calif. :Stanford University Press□1957□.

44 □□□□□□□□1917□□□□□1 000□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Chow Tse-tsung□*The May Fourth Movement*□pp. 379-380. □□□□□□□□□□□□□1893□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□27□□□

45 □□□M. P. Redfield ed.□*China's Gentry*□*Essays in Rural-Urban Relations by Hsiao-tung Fei*□Chicago:University of Chicago Press□1953□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

46 □□□E-tu Ren Sun□“The Pattern of Railway Development in China”□*Far Eastern Quarterly*□XIV□1955□pp. 179-199.

47 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Geroge C. Allen and Audrey G. Donnithorne □ *Western Enterprise in Far Eastern Economic Development* □ *China and Japan* □London:Allen and Unwin□Ltd.□1954□; G. E. Hubbard□ *Eastern Industrialization and Its Effect on the West* □London:Oxford University Press□1939□; Kuo-heng Shih□ *China Enters the Machine Age*□Cambridge,Mass. :Harvard University Press□1944□; Li Chien-nung□*The Political History of China*□1840-1928□Princeton□N. J. :Van Nostrand□1956□; E. R. Hughes□*The Invasion of China by the Western World* □London□Adam and Charles Black□1937□; Ssu-yu Teng□*New Light on the History of the Taiping Rebellion*□Cambridge□ Mass.□Harvard University Press□1950□; Siang-tseh Chiang□ *The Nien Rebellion*□Seattle□Wash. :University of Washington Press□1954□; Meribeth E. Cameron□*The Reform Movement in China*□1898-1912□Stanford, Calif. :Stanford University Press □ 1931 □ ; Hu Shih □ *The Chinese Renaissance* □Chicago:University of Chicago Press□1931□; F. F. Liu□*A Military History of Modern China*□1924-1949□Princeton□N. J. :Princeton University Press□1956□; Étienne Balasz□“Les Aspects significatifs de la société chinoise” □ *Asiatische Studien*□VI□1952□□77-78; Franz H. Michael and George E. Taylor□*The Far East in the Modern World*□New York:Henry Holt and Co.□1956□;Kenneth Scott Latourette□*A History of*

Christian Missions in China□New York:Macmillan Co.□1929□; Chiang Monlin □ *Tides from the West* □ *A Chinese Autobiography*□New Haven□Conn. :Yale University Press□1947□; Y. Chu Wang□"The Intelligentsia in Changing China"□*Foreign Affairs*□1958□pp. 315-329.

48 [illegible]

49 Ruth Benedict□*The Chrysanthemum and the Sword*□Boston□Houghton Mifftin Co.□1946. □Robert N. Bellah□*Tokugawa Religion*□*The Values of Pre-Industrial Japan*□Glencoe□Ill.□Free Press□1947. [illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]

50 [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] Robert N. Bellah, *Tokugawa Religion: The Values of Pre-Industrial Japan*, p. 187.

51 [illegible] James C. Abegglen, *The Japanese Factory: Aspects of Its Social Organization* (Glencoe, Ill.: Free Press, 1958) [illegible]

52 [illegible]

53 [illegible]1850—1950[illegible]19[illegible]70[illegible]10[illegible]20[illegible]20[illegible]

54 [illegible]

55 [illegible] Hugh Borton, *Japan’s Modern Century* (New York: Ronald Press, 1955); George B. Sansom, *The Western World and Japan*; Thomas C. Smith, *Political Change and Industrial Development in Japan: Government Enterprise, 1868-1880* (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1955); William W. Lockwood, *The*

Economic Development of Japan□*Growth and Structural Change*□1868-1938□Princeton□N. J. :Princeton University Press□1954□; E. Herbert Norman□*Japan’s Emergence as a Modern State*□New York:Institute of Pacific Relations□1940□; *Soldier and Peasant in Japan*□*The Origins of Conscriptions*□New York:Institute of Pacific Relations□1943□; Jerome B. Cohen□*Japanese Economy in War and Reconstruction*□Minneapolis□Minn. :University of Minnesota Press□1949□; F. C. Jones□*Japan’s New Order in East Asia*□*Its Rise and Fall*□1937-1945□London:Oxford University Press□1954□;Inazo Nitobe et al.□*Western Influence in Modern Japan*□Chicago:University of Chicago Press□1931□; Fujii Jintaro□*Outline of Japanese History in the Meiji Era*□Tokyo:Obunsha□1958□;Charles David Sheldon□“Some Economic Reasons for the Marked Contrast in Japanese and Chinese Modernization”□*Kyoto University Economic Review*□XXIII□1953□pp. 30-60□Yukio Yashiro□2000 *Years of Japanese Art*□London:Thames and Hudson□1958□; George M. Beckman□*The Making of the Meiji Constitution*□*The Oligarchs and the Constitutional Development of Japan*□1868-1891□Lawrence□Kan. :University of Kansas Press□1957□; Shibusawa Keizo□*Japanese Society in the Meiji Era*□Tokyo: Obunsha□1958□; Irene B. Taeuber□*The Population of Japan*□Princeton□N. J. :Princeton University Press□1958□.

56 [illegible]·[illegible]Jose Orozco[illegible]1949[illegible]·[illegible]Diego Rivera[illegible]1880─1957[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

57 [illegible]

58 [illegible]W. H. McNeill[illegible]*America*[illegible]*Britain*[illegible]*and Russia*[illegible]*Their Cooperation and Conflict*[illegible]1941-1946[illegible]London[illegible]Oxford University Press[illegible]1954[illegible]pp. 747-768. [illegible]1866[illegible]1870[illegible]1941[illegible]1866[illegible]1870[illegible]1871[illegible]

59 20[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]20[illegible]50[illegible]—[illegible]

60 [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][1][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

---

[1] [illegible]2004[illegible]10[illegible]2006[illegible]

[illegible]2008[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]2011[illegible]WHA[illegible]20[illegible]2013[illegible]CSSCI[illegible]http://ghc. cnu. edu. cn/[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□ □□ □

□□□ □□ □

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ □□ □ □□□ □

□□□□□□□ □□ □ □□□ □

□1□ □□□ □ □□□ □

□2□ □□□ □ □□□ □

□3□ □□□ □ □□□ □

□4□ □□□ □ □□□ □

□5□ □□□ □ □□□ □

□6□7□ □□□ □ □□□ □

□8□ □□ □ □□□ □

□9□10□ □□□ □ □□ □

□11□ □□ □ □□□ □

□12□ □□ □ □□□ □

[illegible]13[illegible]

[illegible]